





1101 5451  
6136  
2130  
2139

Herb Hulman

76 Purdue

~~Don't know~~  
ΦET

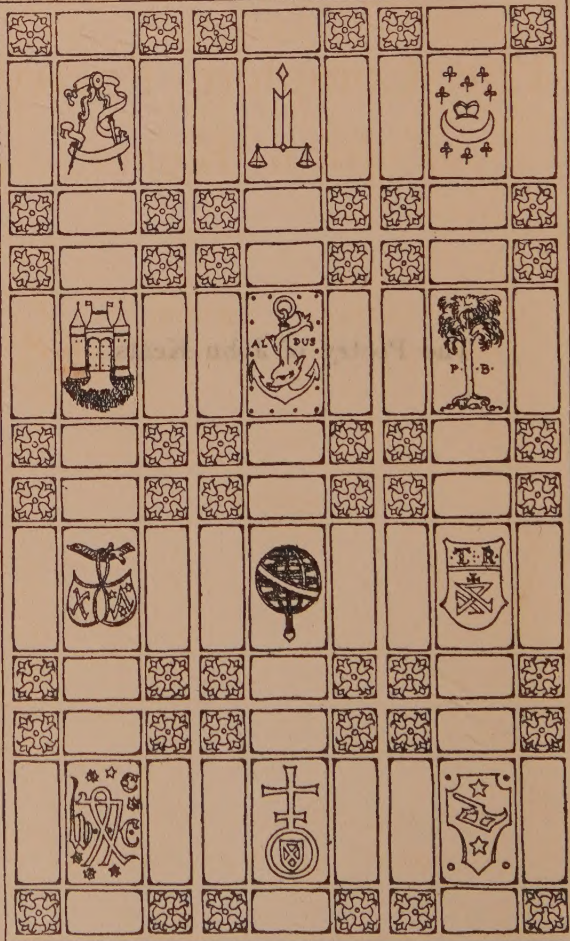
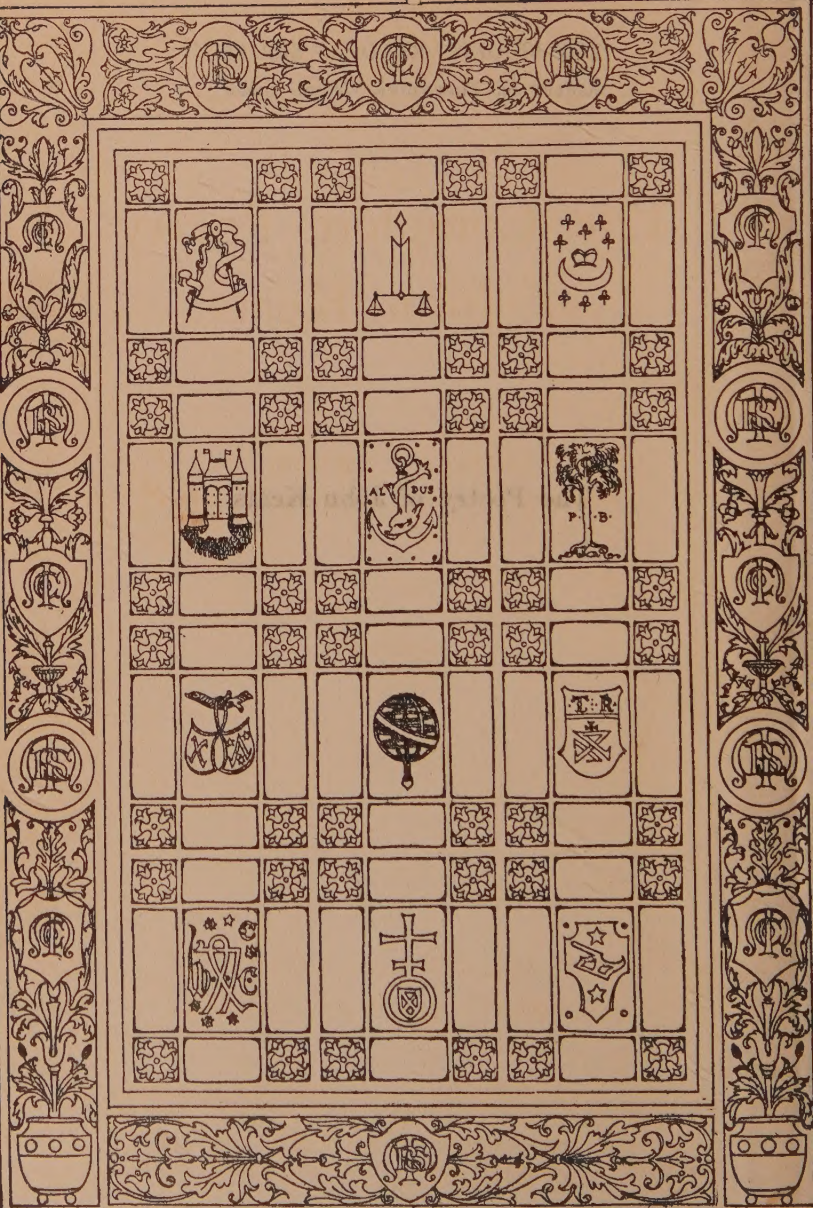




THE MODERN READERS' SERIES

ASHLEY H. THORNDIKE, *General Editor*

**The Poetry of John Keats**



# The Complete Poetry *of* John Keats

EDITED WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

GEORGE R. ELLIOTT

PROFESSOR OF ENGLISH IN AMHERST COLLEGE



THE MACMILLAN COMPANY  
PUBLISHERS NEW YORK MCMXXX

THE MODERN READERS' SERIES



COPYRIGHT, 1927.  
By THE MACMILLAN COMPANY

---

All rights reserved—no part of this book  
may be reproduced in any form without  
permission in writing from the publishers.

Set up and electrotyped  
Published August, 1927;  
Reprinted September, 1927; November, 1929;  
March, 1930.

SET UP AND ELECTROTYPED BY T. MOREY & SON  
PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA  
BY STRATFORD PRESS, INC.



# CONTENTS <sup>1</sup>

		PAGE
EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION . . . . .		xi
1813		Imitation of Spenser . . . . . (1817) 1
1814	August	Fill for me a Brimming Bowl . . . . . 2
	December	On Death . . . . . 3
	"	Sonnets: To Byron . . . . . 3
1815		To Chatterton . . . . . 4
		On Peace . . . . . 4
	February	On Leigh Hunt Leaving Prison . . . . . (1817) 5
	"	To Hope . . . . . (1817) 5
	"	Ode to Apollo . . . . . 7
	May	Anniversary of The Restoration . . . . . 8
		To Some Ladies. . . . . (1817) 8
		On Receiving a Curious Shell (1817) 9
		Three Sonnets: Woman! when I Behold Thee (1817) 11
		Sonnets: To a Young Lady . . . . . 12
	November	To Solitude . . . . . (1817) 13
	"	Epistle to George Felton Matthew . . . . . (1817) 13
1816	February	To Georgiana Augusta Wylie (1817) 16
		To Emma . . . . . 18
		Hither, Hither, Love . . . . . 19
		Women, Wine, and Snuff . . . . . 20
		Apollo and the Graces . . . . . 20
		Song: Stay, Ruby-breasted Warbler . . . . . 20
		You Say You Love . . . . . 21
		Sonnets: To———(Had I a man's fair form) . . . . . (1817) 22
		As from the Darkling Gloom 23

<sup>1</sup> At the left are dates of composition. The month or day, when given, applies only to the poem directly opposite.

At the right the dates in parentheses show which poems were included by Keats in the three volumes issued before his death: Poems (March, 1817); Endymion (April, 1818); Lamia, Isabella, The Eve of St. Agnes, and Other Poems (July, 1820).

			PAGE
1816	March	Sonnets: On an Engraved Gem of Leander . . . . .	23
		How Many Bards! (1817)	24
	Spring	Specimen of an Induction . (1817)	24
	"	Calidore . . . . . (1817)	26
	Summer	I Stood Tip-toe . . . . . (1817)	31
		Sonnets: On a Fair Summer's Eve .	37
	June	To One Long in City Pent (1817)	38
	" 29	To a Friend who Sent me Roses . . . . . (1817)	38
	August	To my Brother George (1817)	39
	"	The Poet . . . . .	39
	"	Epistle to my Brother George (1817)	40
	September	Epistle to Charles Cowden Clarke (1817)	44
	October	Sonnets: On First Looking into Chap- man's Homer . (1817)	47
		Nebuchadnezzar's Dream .	48
		On Receiving a Laurel Crown	48
		To the Ladies who Saw me Crown'd . . . . .	49
		Hymn to Apollo. . . . .	49
	November 18	Sonnets: To my Brothers . (1817)	50
		Addressed to Haydon (1817)	51
	November	Addressed to the Same (Great spirits) . (1817)	51
	Winter	Keen, Fitful Gusts (1817)	52
	"	On Leaving Some Friends (1817)	52
	"	Sleep and Poetry . . . . . (1817)	53
	December	Sonnets: Happy is England (1817)	64
	"	To G. A. W. . . . . (1817)	64
	"	To Kosciusko . . . . . (1817)	65
	"	In Disgust of Vulgar Super- stition . . . . .	65
	" 30	On the Grasshopper and Cricket . . . . . (1817)	66
1817	January 31	After Dark Vapours . . . . .	66
		On "The Story of Rimini" .	67
	February	To Leigh Hunt Esq. (1817)	67

# Contents

vii

			PAGE
1817	February	Sonnets: On "The Flowre and the Life"	68
	March	On Seeing the Elgin Marbles	68 ✓
		To Haydon . . . . .	69
	April 16	On the Sea . . . . .	69
	April-Nov.	Endymion . . . . . (1818)	70 ✓
	September	On Oxford: A Parody . . . . .	182
	November 11	Think not of it, Sweet One . . . . .	182
		Unfelt, Unheard, Unseen . . . . .	183
	December	In Drear-Nighted December . . . . .	184
		Welcome Joy and Welcome Sorrow . . . . .	184
1818	January 16	Sonnet: To a Cat . . . . .	185
	" 21	On a Lock of Milton's Hair . . . . .	186
	" 22	Sonnets: On Sitting down to Read "King Lear" . . . . .	187
	" 30	When I Have Fears . . . . .	188
		Modern Love . . . . .	188
	January 31	O Blush Not So! . . . . .	189
	" "	Hence Burgundy, Claret, and Port! . . . . .	189
	February	Lines on the Mermaid Tavern (1820)	190
	" 3	Robin Hood . . . . . (1820)	191
	" 4	Sonnets: To a Lady seen at Vauxhall.	193
	" "	To the Nile . . . . .	194
	" 5	To Spenser . . . . .	194
	" 8	Blue! 'Tis the Life of Heaven	195
	" 19	What the Thrush Said . . . . .	195
		Faery Songs . . . . .	196
		Extracts from an Opera . . . . .	197
		The Castle-Builder . . . . .	199
		Song: Spirit here that Reignest . . . . .	202
		Sonnets: To Homer . . . . .	202 ✓
	March	The Human Seasons . . . . .	203
	" 21	Teignmouth . . . . .	203
	" "	You Devon Maid . . . . .	205
	" 24	Dawlish Fair . . . . .	205
	" 25	Epistle to John Hamilton Reynolds . . . . .	206
	Febr.-April	Isabella, or The Pot of Basil (1820)	210
	April 21	Sonnet: To J. R. . . . .	226
	May 1	Ode to Maia . . . . .	226
	June 27	Acrostic to Georgiana Augusta Keats.	227
	" 28	Sweet is the Greeting of Eyes . . . . .	227

			PAGE
1818	July 1	Sonnet: On Visiting the Tomb of Burns	228
	" 3	Meg Merrilies . . . . .	228
	" "	A Song about Myself. . . . .	229
	" 9	A Galloway Song . . . . .	233
	" 10	Sonnets: To Ailsa Rock . . . . .	234
	July 11	In the Cottage where Burns was Born . . . . .	234
	"	Lines Written in the Highlands . . . . .	235
	"	The Gadfly . . . . .	237
	" 17	Sonnet: On Hearing the Bag-pipe . . . . .	238
	" 24	Staffa. . . . .	238
	August 2	Sonnet: Written on the Top of Ben Nevis . . . . .	240
	" 3	Ben Nevis: A Dialogue . . . . .	240
	September	Sonnet: Nature withheld Cassandra . . . . .	243
1818-19	Sept.-Jan.	Hyperion . . . . . (1820)	244
1818	October	A Prophecy . . . . .	268
		Where's the Poet? . . . . .	269
	December	Fancy . . . . . (1820)	270
	December	Ode: Bards of Passion and of Mirth (1820)	273
		A Spenserian Stanza . . . . .	274
	December	Songs: I had a Dove . . . . .	274
		Hush, Hush! Tread Softly . . . . .	275
1819	January (?)	Ode to Fanny . . . . .	276
	Jan.-Febr.	The Eve of St. Agnes . . . . . (1820)	278
	Febr. 13-17	The Eve of St. Mark. . . . .	290
	March 18	Sonnets: Why did I Laugh To-night? . . . . .	294
	April (?)	Bright Star! would I were Steadfast . . . . .	294
	" 15	An Extempore . . . . .	295
	" 16	Spenserian Stanzas on Charles Brown. . . . .	297
	" 17	Two or Three Posies . . . . .	298
	"	Sonnets: To Sleep . . . . .	299
	" 18	As Hermes Once . . . . .	300 ✓
	" 28	La Belle Dame Sans Merci . . . . .	300
	"	Song of Four Fairies . . . . .	302
	"	Two Sonnets: On Fame . . . . .	305
	"	Sonnet: On the Sonnet . . . . .	306
	"	Ode to Psyche . . . . . (1820)	306 ✓
	May	Ode on a Grecian Urn . . . . . (1820)	308 ✓



# Contents

ix

			PAGE
1819	May	Ode on Melancholy . . . . .	(1820) 310
	"	Ode to a Nightingale . . . . .	(1820) 311
	"	Ode on Indolence . . . . .	313
	June-Sept.	Lamia . . . . .	(1820) 316 ✓
	July-Aug.	Otho the Great . . . . .	336
	September 17	A Party of Lovers . . . . .	397
	" 19	Ode: To Autumn . . . . .	(1820) 397 ✓
	Sept.-Nov.	The Fall of Hyperion: A Dream . . . . .	399
	October 10	Sonnet: The Day is Gone . . . . .	413
	"	Lines to Fanny . . . . .	414
	November	This Living Hand . . . . .	415
	"	Sonnet: To Fanny . . . . .	416
	"	King Stephen . . . . .	416
	Nov.-Dec.	The Cap and Bells . . . . .	424
		NOTES . . . . .	451
		INDEX OF FIRST LINES . . . . .	453



## INTRODUCTION

THE poetry of Keats gives us constantly the sense of greater poetry behind. It is like a scene that, however lovely in itself, charms us ultimately with its hint of a grander vista just beyond its farthest line of trees. His work ended soon after his twenty-fourth birthday. But together with his fascinating Letters,<sup>1</sup> it reveals a poetic nature richer than any other since the Renaissance. The so-called Romantic revival of poetry culminated in him. Its quality of imagination—which is still dominant today—was more intense than substantial. The imagination of the chief English poets, Spenser, Shakespeare, and Milton, was formed upon the wide mental fabric of medieval and Renaissance Europe. But in the eighteenth century that fabric was disintegrated by the new scientific and humanitarian spirit. The great poets of the opening nineteenth century were thrown, to an unprecedented degree, upon nature and their own resources. Their work, though profoundly original in its best passages, lacks a full pattern of life. But Keats aimed at one.

With "the latest born and loveliest vision far," he soon became aware of the limitations of his older contemporaries and yearned for completer beauty. "With a great poet," he remarked in a letter to his brother, "the sense of Beauty overcomes every other consideration, or rather obliterates all consideration." He wished to obliterate from poetry all the tangled searchings of his age. He noted that Coleridge and others lacked a quality "which Shakespeare possessed so enormously, I mean *Negative Capability*: that is, when a man is capable of being in uncertainties, mysteries, doubts, without any irritable reaching after fact and reason."

<sup>1</sup> Mainly the *Letters of Keats to his Family and Friends* (Macmillan & Co., 1921), which are liberally quoted in this Introduction. The letters to Fanny Brawne are in a separate volume; and a few pieces of Keats's prose have not yet been collected. The chief biographies are Sir Sidney Colvin's and Amy Lowell's, the latter containing much new information.

He venerated Wordsworth as a master but felt that his genius was ambiguous,—partly poetic, partly “egotistical sublime,”—involved in certain speculations and apt to “brood and peacock over them till he makes a false coinage and deceives himself.” Byron, on the other hand, had been misled by the force of his own passions: he had potency but was deficient in the gentle potency that belongs to the essence of true art. Shelley’s work seemed too impatient and thin, enrapt by vague spiritual purposes. “You might curb your magnanimity,” Keats wrote to him, “and be more of an artist, and load every rift of your subject with ore.” This sentence is a fine clue to the procedure of Keats himself. He aimed at a Shakespearean instead of a Shelleyan magnanimity. He packed his verse with quick metal of the senses, and strove to make it more and more a spiritual “coinage” of large currency. But the atmosphere of his age favored a quick development of the sensuous, not the ethical, powers of his imagination. Hence the cloying passages that mar his verse, particularly in the early pages. But hence, too, the most swift and lovely fruition recorded in the history of poetry.

His youth was narrow in mental influences, but normal and sturdy. His father, a man of unusual sense and energy, kept a livery stable at the sign of the Swan and Hoop, Finsbury Pavement, London. Here Keats was born on October 29, 1795, the eldest of four children. From the age of eight to sixteen he was domiciled in Clarke’s School at Enfield, some ten miles north of the city. Methodical in his studies but not precocious, he was a leader in boyish activities. From the reminiscences of school-fellows we learn that he was “the favourite of all, like a pet prize-fighter, for his terrier courage”; vivacious, sensitive, and moody, often “in passions of tears or outrageous fits of laughter”; at the same time respected for “his highmindedness, his utter unconsciousness of a mean motive, his placability, his generosity”—in short, a sound and fine character with an overflowing emotional nature that wanted direction. A passion



for literature and knowledge seized him in his fifteenth year. Its suddenness was partly due, as Miss Lowell suggests, to bitter grief. Earlier his father had been killed by accident, and in February of 1810 his mother, to whom he was akin in temperament, died of consumption. During her illness he had often read to her; and now he would sit with a book in front of him at meals and in play hours. In his remaining year and a half, he exhausted the school library, and took first prize in his classwork. Especially was he charmed by the ancient mythology; he brooded over Lemprière's "Classical Dictionary," and undertook to translate in writing the whole of Virgil's "Æneid." Reading and translation, and presently some attempts at original verse, occupied Keats's leisure hours as apprentice to a surgeon and apothecary in Edmonton from August, 1811, to September, 1815. Often he walked the two-mile path through the fields to his old school where the headmaster's son, C. C. Clarke, lent him books and encouragement. Becoming familiar with the Romantic poets from Thomson and Grayson, he went back eagerly to their Renaissance masters. On a certain momentous afternoon, he listened with new rapture while Clarke read Spenser's "Epithalamium," tones of which were to echo later in his own odes. He straightway borrowed "The Faerie Queene," and presently wrote his earliest verses that have been preserved, the "Imitation of Spenser." This master awakened Keats's gift of leisurely luxuriance in rhythm, phrase, and romantic episode; as in the Spenserian stanzas of "The Eve of St. Agnes."

But Keats was un-Spenserian in his eager warmth of touch. And his own genius developed rapidly during the next year and a half, while he lived in lodgings near the heart of London, in attendance at Guy's Hospital. Though successful in medical studies so far as he carried them, he was more and more absorbed in poetry. On coming of age he determined—against the will of his guardian, a Mr. Abbey, who managed the small patrimony of the Keats children—to devote his whole time to it. His poetic ambition was encouraged by his two brothers and his widening

circle of literary friends. He had a genius for friendship; and his personality was distinguished and captivating. Says Clarke, "I never knew one who so thoroughly combined the sweetness with the power of gentleness." Barely over five feet in height, broad-chested, erect, and plastic, he had a head and profile that recalled for some observers the Greek gods. His hair was gold-red and curly; his eyes, large and dark brown, struck everyone with their changeful expressiveness—their reverie and "wine-like lustre," their "fiery brightness" of interest, their glow of anger at meanness and wrong. Three new friends were particularly important for Keats in these susceptible years, J. H. Reynolds, R. B. Haydon, and Leigh Hunt. The youthful Reynolds, versatile wit and rhymist, opened to him his home and an intimate sympathy. Haydon, an historical painter amazing for his romantic self-conceit, brought Keats into touch with the Elgin marbles and other works of art, encouraged his loftiest ambitions in poetry, and helped to offset the influence of Hunt. Hunt, editor of "The Examiner" and idol of young Liberals because of his recent imprisonment for freedom of speech, was a charming person, a superficial thinker, an acute critic of style, and a mediocre poet. His popular "Story of Rimini," published early in 1816, imitated the free heroic couplets of the Elizabethan poets and did much to break the sway of the school of Pope. But the poem has a strain of trivial prettiness due to Hunt's lust for a warm familiarity of style. This gave color to the title "leader of the Cockney school of verse" with which he was dubbed by the conservatives. Keats, as he himself avowed later on, had a side closely akin to Hunt and in 1816 was much under his influence. During the summer he frequented Hunt's cottage at Hampstead and rambled the fields with him. The gentle landscape of the neighborhood, familiar to Keats from Enfield and Edmonton days, is the theme of "I Stood Tip-toe." This piece and "Sleep and Poetry," both written in couplets deeply tinged with Huntism, display the young poet's ranging delight, his shadowy aspirations, his love of warm and active detail; and they prepare directly for "Endymion."

After the publication in March, 1817, of his slim first volume, acclaimed by his circle and unnoticed by the public, Keats gave seven months to the composition of his longest poem, "Endymion"; while he lodged successively at various places in the southeast of England, for the most part avoiding London. He now felt the need of concentrating his powers in withdrawal from current influences, notably Hunt's "cloying melody." This state of mind appears in the superb sonnet "On the Sea," written at Carisbrooke on the Isle of Wight, and in the contemporary proem of "Endymion." The despondence that crops out here in the midst of vernal joys (lines 6-13) was a very real experience. In May he wrote to Haydon: "You tell me never to despair . . . truth is, I have a horrid Morbidity of Temperament which has shown itself at intervals: it is, I have no doubt, the greatest enemy and stumbling-block I have to fear." Concealing this tendency except from his intimates, he faced it in solitude and fought it continually with his strong mind. It attacked him heavily, now, on account of his mingled ambition and humility regarding great poetry, and his difficulties with "Endymion." "I hope for the support of a High Power," he said, "while I climb this little eminence." He drew support from Shakespeare, whom he studied intimately during this year, feeling his presence as that of a presiding Genius. But above Shakespeare was "the mighty abstract Idea of Beauty in all things"; and Keats's devotion to this provided the underlying theme of his present story. He had long brooded upon the legend of the shepherd-prince wooed by the moon-goddess, Diana; and she became for him symbolic of the spiritual Beauty desired by the poetic soul (Endymion) through all the ways of the sensuous imagination. In other words, Keats was now trying to weave all the vivid threads of his youth into a single high pattern. The poem is rambling and sometimes tasteless. But it has distinguished passages, incessant loveliness of detail, and above all a large soundness of poetic intention that keeps hold of the reader. The sober tone of the final episode is doubtless due to the young poet's realization that spiritual and human

loves—Diana and the Indian Maid in Book Four—do not easily harmonize.

A sense of grave poetic purpose may be traced in the shorter pieces that ensued, for example the sonnets "On King Lear," "When I have Fears," and "To Homer." During the winter months, while living in Well Walk, Hampstead, and rather wearily revising "Endymion" for the press, he resumed his London acquaintances and pastimes; often giving rein to that broad love of fun which appears in his letters and gambols in many impromptu verses. He had humorous sympathy for the foibles and limitations of his friends. But his view of society was now aloof and critical, and he leaned toward a life of comparative retirement. He asserted that his way ahead lay through "application, study, and thought." The approach of spring could make him "open his leaves like a flower, and be passive and receptive," as in the alluring lines on "What the Thrush Said." But his "exquisite sense of the luxurious," so prolific in "Endymion," was yielding more and more to a desire for vital wisdom. During 1818 his reading ranged through Gibbon, Voltaire, Milton, Dante; he studied Italian and planned to learn Greek. In the previous year he had been enthusiastic for the current Romantic doctrine that "what the Imagination seizes as Beauty must be truth whether it existed before or not." Now he was alert to "the difference of high Sensations [i. e. imaginative experiences] with and without Knowledge." His yearning to temper his imagination with ethical truth comes out quaintly in such random pieces as "Hence Burgundy" and the "Epistle to Reynolds." The latter gives also a glimpse of his sharpening sense of the mysterious miseries of life. This feeling underlies the chief poem of the period, "Isabella," based on the fifth tale of the fourth day in Boccaccio's "Decameron." It surpasses his previous work in a profound beauty of sorrow, and follows an important principle which he had recently enunciated: a truly intense artist, in using disagreeable subject-matter, will bring it into "close relationship with Beauty and Truth" and excite some



"momentous depth of speculation . . . in which to bury its repulsiveness."

"Isabella" was mostly written at Teignmouth, Devonshire, where Keats was companioning his second brother Tom, stricken with consumption in his nineteenth year. Presently his other brother, George, married and emigrated to America, despairing of business success in England. His young sister lived rather unhappily with the Abbeyes, who disliked John and hindered his attempts to keep in touch with her. For relief from trouble and study Keats at the end of June took a six weeks' walking-trip with Charles Brown, a shrewd, robustious Scotsman, who from now on was his chief intimate. Beginning in Wordsworth's lake region, they tramped jovially through the western Scottish highlands to Inverness. The mountain views, with lakes and reaches of sea, were new to Keats and met a present need: "they make one forget the divisions of life; age, youth, poverty and riches; and refine one's sensual vision into a sort of north star which can never cease to be open-lidded and steadfast over the wonders of the great Power."<sup>1</sup> They stimulated his growing epic mood and gave him images for "Hyperion." But he preferred people to scenery. He was keenly interested in the natives and their "village affairs," and wrote humorous sketches of them to cheer the sick Tom. With an ominous sore throat of his own, brought on by exposure and henceforth more or less chronic, he returned to Hampstead to nurse his brother devotedly till the latter's death on December 1. In September the two leading Tory periodicals, spurred by political and literary hatred of "the Cockney school," attacked "Endymion"—the London "Quarterly" with cold pedantry, "Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine" with vulgar personal abuse. They obscured the genius of Keats in the public eye and harmed his material prospects, while inflaming the devotion of his small circle of adherents, several of whom published replies. He himself remarked: "Praise or blame has but a momentary effect

<sup>1</sup> The quotation is from an important letter of Keats recently discovered in America by Professor R. L. Rusk and included in Miss Lowell's book, Vol. II, page 21.

on the man whose love of beauty in the abstract makes him a severe critic on his own works."

His own best criticism of "the slipshod Endymion," as he called it, was the great fragment "Hyperion," which now took form under pressure of the outward afflictions and inward developments summarized above. In this poem Keats is brooding further upon the relation between the higher and lower kinds of beauty, in the faith that both manifest a single great Power. But here the two kinds, instead of merging together fluently as in "Endymion," come into serious conflict. The gorgeous but primitive beauty of the Titan Hyperion has to give place to the "loveliness new born" of Apollo. The young god of poetry, however, must undergo a mystic preparatory change marked by agony and an influx of large knowledge (Book Three). This incomplete episode, deeply rooted in Keats's own experience, adumbrates the condition that brought the work to a standstill: his powers were not yet equal to his intent—his own Apollonic transformation was incomplete. But the first two books of "Hyperion" reach a level of epic vision and manner beyond any other English poem since "Paradise Lost." Lacking the ethic profundity and surging strength of Milton, the fragment has a value all its own,—a serene but warm beauty rising through the dark changefulness of life, and opposing "to each malignant hour ethereal presence." Such presence came to Keats as he worked on the poem beside his dying brother: "There is an awful warmth about my heart like a load of immortality . . . my solitude is sublime . . . I feel more and more every day, as my imagination strengthens, that I do not live in this world alone but in a thousand worlds . . . shapes of epic greatness are stationed around me." He wrote also, "My greatest elevations of soul leave me every time more humble"; and hence he presently came to undervalue "Hyperion" extremely, fancying it too factitious. Turning to a humbler theme, he composed swiftly his most accomplished narrative, "The Eve of St. Agnes." In a frame of cold moonlight and "argent

revelry" a romantic love scene is conjured up, stroke upon stroke, "with glowing hand"; reaching a magic fullness and then fading magically away.

No doubt this poem was indirectly inspired by Keats's engagement to Miss Fanny Brawne whom he met in Hampstead in the last months of 1818. She was a vivacious girl of nineteen, fond of social pleasures, capable also of solitude and good reading, and apparently quite worthy of him in spite of disparaging comments by his hero-worshipping friends. He had had some enlightening experiences of young women, and his sound sense as well as his sentiment drew him to Miss Brawne. But on the surface he was subject to fits of mawkish jealousy and yearning that found private utterance in his letters and poems to her. These moods were escapes of his temperament under pressure of his heaping perplexities. In 1819 poverty became imminent and marriage was a distant prospect. His longing for it at once enjoined and hindered a steady concentration on his literary labors. This divided mood appears in the "Bright Star" sonnet, with its droop to soft bathos after the steady beauty of the first nine lines. But these lines are from the centre of his being. They shape out a "north star" image that had been in his mind since the previous June, an image of his steadfast devotion to "the great Power." That devotion was active now, even while his art was lying fallow during the period bounded by "The Eve of St. Mark" and "La Belle Dame"—two delicately modulated sequels of "The Eve of St. Agnes." In this interval he was trying, in the service of Beauty, to face and transcend the trials that had come to him. This effort is variously reflected in the sonnets of the time and comes out clearly in his letters. In the middle of March he writes to his brother George: "Nothing ever becomes real till it is experienced"; and at the end of April: "Call the world if you please 'The vale of Soul-making' . . . . Do you not see how necessary a world of pains and troubles is to school an Intelligence and make it a soul? A place where the heart must feel and suffer in a thousand diverse ways."

He was thus preparing himself unconsciously for the great odes of May—"On a Grecian Urn," "On Melancholy," "To a Nightingale"—with their September sequel, the ode "To Autumn." These four poems, read in succession, give a pastoral vista of life. Its passing joys and sorrows are heard in meadow and forest, along the slopes and streams, in daylight and brooding darkness, in the chill rains of springtime and around the warm "stubble-plains" of fall. The scene is intimate and poignant; yet the poet views it all at a little distance, with a half smile, and moulds it with the firm clearness of sculpture. One may find here the lines of all his own agitations. But these are not felt as personal to him. They have been shaped into "magic casements" opening on wonderful seas; and above them rises a certain "peaceful citadel."

The poem "On Indolence," a piece of playful and dreamy aftermath, suggests the state of exhaustion brought on by the great odes. In them Keats's lyric work came to a climax, and his mind was turning again to narrative poetry. To concentrate upon this he absented himself from Hampstead and his fiancée from June 27 until October 10, lodging first at Shanklin in the Isle of Wight and then in the old city of Winchester. The three pieces that now occupied him, "Lamia," "Otho the Great," and "The Fall of Hyperion," stand in remarkable contrast to one another: his scope was widening, with consequent uncertainty as to his main path ahead. "Otho," for which the scenario was provided by his friend Brown, was designed for the stage and has some real dramatic quality, like its fragmentary sequel, "King Stephen." But soon the poet saw that his proper milieu was not, for the present at least, the formal drama. At the opposite pole was his abortive attempt at the poetry of symbolical vision in "The Fall of Hyperion." Here, rejecting the epic mode of the original "Hyperion," but retaining the chief episodes of the story, he tried to merge them into a matrix of Dantesque dream. At the beginning the idea of an Apollonic transformation, carried over from the close of "Hyperion," is now applied directly to the

case of the poet himself. Urged by a deep sense of human misery, he sees the need of undergoing a sort of death and rebirth overseen by the goddess of creative memory, Moneta—the same personage as Mnemosyne in the original version but far more austere conceived. Here, then, more poignant than ever, is Keats's sense of the difficult interval between the poetry of epic thought, and the poetry of romantic pleasure, symbolized by the "feast of summer fruits." Such a summer feast is "Lamia," Keats's last great poem; but throughout it goes a strain of autumnal music—"as fearful the whole charm might fade." Sharper in touch and cooler in spirit than "Isabella" and "The Eve of St. Agnes," "Lamia" is the brilliant culmination of Keats's work in the romantic tale.

That genre now seemed to him too facile. Settled again in Wentworth Place, Hampstead, he was searching perplexedly for a form that would bring into concert all his diverse powers. And wisely he inclined to a more or less historical subject, in particular the story of Queen Elizabeth's Earl of Leicester—several years before the appearance of Scott's "Kenilworth." Such a poem could be dramatic without being drama, and provide scope for his humorous observation and his deeper vision of life without being either trivial or visionary. It would be "at home amongst men and women," as he suggested in a letter of November 17; for the romantic "colouring" so consummate in his legendary tales would now be diffused "throughout a poem in which character and sentiment would be the figures to such drapery."

This sort of poetry was normally ahead of Keats, after a long period of incubation. But the extraordinary labor of the past twelvemonth, in addition to draining his creative powers, had fastened upon him tuberculosis of the throat and lungs. Not understanding his own condition, and subjected more than ever to the cravings of his love, he became the prey of restless despair. He tried to continue "The Fall of Hyperion," turned presently to the amusing "Cap



and Bells" by way of relief, and fell to revising old poems at the close of the year. On February 3, 1820, came his first hemorrhage. His sturdy frame continued to resist the disease month after month; but the medical ignorance of the time aggravated his sufferings and sealed his fate. He recovered enough to enjoy the commonest flowers of the English spring with new wonder, and to prepare for the press his third and chief volume. It wrung from the reviews a recognition which could bring him, now, only a languid pleasure. His chief comfort was the devotion of Miss Brawne when, after further hemorrhages, he was taken into her household in August for nursing. But next month, on mistaken advice of his doctors, he sailed for Italy, attended only by his devoted friend Severn. His leaving Miss Brawne behind "was a good deal through his kindness for me," she recorded later, "for he foresaw what would happen." On board ship off the south coast of England, he could see "her figure eternally vanishing" in darkness; and at this time he wrote down in a copy of Shakespeare the final version of the "Bright Star" sonnet. During the miseries of the voyage to Naples and of lodging-house days in Rome, many words of torture broke from him. But toward the end "he was calm and firm," records Severn, "to a most astonishing degree." He sent his friend to see what flowers were growing in the Protestant Cemetery where his body was to be buried. On the night of February 23, 1821, in Severn's words, "he gradually sank into death, so quiet, that I still thought he slept."

For us, his poetry is "hung aloft the night"; and it shines on our way ahead. In reading it we know that his brief life was profound in its joy as in its sorrow, and that his incomplete work has a completeness of its own. From everything that came to his hand he drew quick fruit of delight, but he worshipped the unseen life of truth and beauty beyond the harvest of sense. He listened always for melodies that elude "the sensual ear"; and deep suggestions of the spirit are caught in the warm magic of his phrasings. The reader who listens incessantly as these "soft pipes play on"



will become aware of a richer inward harmony than is heard in any other poet of the past hundred years. The others have maturer poems, but not his magnanimity of poetic contemplation. His work has the aura of a universal mode of art that the modern age longed for, and still longs for, in the midst of its complex preoccupation with singular interests. "I think poetry should surprise by a fine excess and not by singularity," wrote Keats on February 27, 1818: "it should strike the reader as a wording of his own highest thoughts, and appear almost a remembrance." And presently in the "Ode to Maia" he repeated this thought when he prayed the goddess for verse that would be "Rich in the simple worship of a day."

G. R. ELLIOTT.

NOTE. This volume includes the recently discovered verses of Keats except for the doubtful Gripus fragment, printed in Miss Lowell's biography of him. The full version of "Dawlish Fair," of which she owned the manuscript, is given by permission of her publishers, the Houghton Mifflin Company. All the pieces, even the nonsense verses, are arranged in a single chronological series. This scheme brings out the amazing variety of Keats's moods; and it involves fewer anomalies, I think, than the prevailing custom of reserving for the end of the book his most trivial verses, or those that the editor deems such. Intentional nonsense is not always less valuable than the unintentional kind. For instance, the reader may compare the comic effusion "To A Cat," which is parodical of the Miltonic sonnet, with the grave effusion "On a Lock of Milton's Hair," written a few days later.

When a poem has no nearer date than the year, it is placed in accordance with all the available evidence, my interpretation of which differs sometimes from Miss Lowell's. The text is indebted particularly to E. de Sélin-court's "Poems of John Keats," Fourth Edition Revised (Methuen & Co., 1920), which follows the original editions and manuscripts. But the spelling has been altered in a few cases, and the punctuation quite often, to eliminate eccentricities that would give awkward pause to the present-day reader. The Notes are largely confined to a few points that supplement the Introduction.

The reader needs to remember that Keats generally meant the suffix "ed," when not abbreviated ('d), to be sounded as a distinct syllable; though sometimes very slightly, as in "smothered" on page 95, line 901.



## The Poetry of John Keats



# The Complete Poetry of John Keats

## IMITATION OF SPENSER

\* \* \* \* \*

Now Morning from her orient chamber came,  
And her first footsteps touch'd a verdant hill;  
Crowning its lawny crest with amber flame,  
Silv'ring the untainted gushes of its rill;  
Which, pure from mossy beds, did down distill, 5  
And after parting beds of simple flowers,  
By many streams a little lake did fill,  
Which round its marge reflected woven bowers,  
And, in its middle space, a sky that never lowers.

There the king-fisher saw his plumage bright 10  
Vieing with fish of brilliant dye below;  
Whose silken fins, and golden scales' light  
Cast upward, through the waves, a ruby glow:  
There saw the swan his neck of arched snow,  
And oar'd himself along with majesty; 15  
Sparkled his jetty eyes; his feet did show  
Beneath the waves like Afric's ebony,  
And on his back a fay reclined voluptuously.

Ah! could I tell the wonders of an isle  
That in that fairest lake had placed been, 20  
I could e'en Dido of her grief beguile;  
Or rob from aged Lear his bitter teen:  
For sure so fair a place was never seen,  
Of all that ever charm'd romantic eye:  
It seem'd an emerald in the silver sheen 25  
Of the bright waters; or as when on high,  
Through clouds of fleecy white, laughs the cœrulean sky.



And all around it dipp'd luxuriously  
 Slopings of verdure through the glossy tide,  
 Which, as it were in gentle amity, 30  
 Rippled delighted up the flowery side;  
 As if to glean the ruddy tears, it tried,  
 Which fell profusely from the rose-tree stem!  
 Haply it was the workings of its pride,  
 In strife to throw upon the shore a gem 35  
 Outvieing all the buds in Flora's diadem.

\* \* \* \* \*

### FILL FOR ME A BRIMMING BOWL

FILL for me a brimming bowl  
 And let me in it drown my soul:  
 But put therein some drug, designed  
 To banish Women from my mind:  
 For I want not the stream inspiring 5  
 That fills the mind with—fond desiring,  
 But I want as deep a draught  
 As ere from Lethe's wave was quaff'd;  
 From my despairing heart to charm  
 The Image of the fairest form 10  
 That e'er my reveling eyes beheld,  
 That e'er my wandering fancy spell'd.  
 In vain! away I cannot chase  
 The melting softness of that face,  
 The beaminess of those bright eyes, 15  
 That breast—earth's only Paradise.  
 My sight will never more be blest:  
 For all I see has lost its zest:  
 Nor with delight can I explore  
 The Classic page, or Muse's lore. 20  
 Had she but known how beat my heart,  
 And with one smile reliev'd its smart,  
 I should have felt a sweet relief,  
 I should have felt "the joy of grief."

Yet as the Tuscan mid the snow  
Of Lapland thinks on sweet Arno,  
Even so for ever shall she be  
The Halo of my Memory.

25

## ON DEATH

CAN death be sleep, when life is but a dream,  
And scenes of bliss pass as a phantom by?  
The transient pleasures as a vision seem,  
And yet we think the greatest pain's to die.

How strange it is that man on earth should roam,  
And lead a life of woe, but not forsake  
His rugged path; nor dare he view alone  
His future doom which is but to awake.

5

## TO BYRON

BYRON! how sweetly sad thy melody!  
Attuning still the soul to tenderness,  
As if soft Pity, with unusual stress,  
Had touch'd her plaintive lute, and thou, being by,  
Hadst caught the tones, nor suffer'd them to die.  
O'ershadowing sorrow doth not make thee less  
Delightful: thou thy griefs dost dress  
With a bright halo, shining beamily,  
As when a cloud the golden moon doth veil,  
Its sides are ting'd with a resplendent glow,  
Through the dark robe oft amber rays prevail,  
And like fair veins in sable marble flow;  
Still warble, dying swan! still tell the tale,  
The enchanting tale, the tale of pleasing woe.

5

10

## TO CHATTERTON

O CHATTERTON! how very sad thy fate!  
 Dear child of sorrow—son of misery!  
 How soon the film of death obscur'd that eye,  
 Whence Genius mildly flash'd, and high debate.  
 How soon that voice, majestic and elate, 5  
 Melted in dying numbers! Oh! how nigh  
 Was night to thy fair morning. Thou didst die  
 A half-blown flow'ret which cold blasts amate.  
 But this is past: thou art among the stars  
 Of highest Heaven: to the rolling spheres 10  
 Thou sweetly singest: nought thy hymning mars,  
 Above the ingrate world and human fears.  
 On earth the good man base detraction bars  
 From thy fair name, and waters it with tears.

## ON PEACE

O PEACE! and dost thou with thy presence bless  
 The dwellings of this war-surrounded Isle;  
 Soothing with placid brow our late distress,  
 Making the triple kingdom brightly smile?  
 Joyful I hail thy presence; and I hail 5  
 The sweet companions that await on thee;  
 Complete my joy—let not my first wish fail,  
 Let the sweet mountain nymph thy favourite be,  
 With England's happiness proclaim Europa's Liberty.  
 O Europe! let not sceptred tyrants see 10  
 That thou must shelter in thy former state;  
 Keep thy chains burst, and boldly say thou art free;  
 Give thy kings law—leave not uncurbed the great;  
 So with the honours past thou'lt win thy happier fate!

# WRITTEN ON THE DAY THAT MR. LEIGH HUNT LEFT PRISON

WHAT though, for showing truth to flatter'd state,  
 Kind Hunt was shut in prison, yet has he,  
 In his immortal spirit, been as free  
 As the sky-searching lark, and as elate.  
 Minion of grandeur! think you he did wait? 5  
 Think you he nought but prison walls did see,  
 Till, so unwilling, thou unturn'dst the key?  
 Ah, no! far happier, nobler was his fate!  
 In Spenser's halls he strayed, and bowers fair,  
 Culling enchanted flowers; and he flew 10  
 With daring Milton through the fields of air:  
 To regions of his own his genius true  
 Took happy flights. Who shall his fame impair  
 When thou art dead, and all thy wretched crew?

## TO HOPE

WHEN by my solitary hearth I sit,  
 And hateful thoughts enwrap my soul in gloom;  
 When no fair dreams before my "mind's eye" flit,  
 And the bare heath of life presents no bloom;  
 Sweet Hope, ethereal balm upon me shed, 5  
 And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head.  
 Whene'er I wander, at the fall of night,  
 Where woven boughs shut out the moon's bright ray,  
 Should sad Despondency my musings fright,  
 And frown, to drive fair Cheerfulness away, 10  
 Peep with the moon-beams through the leafy roof,  
 And keep that fiend Despondence far aloof.  
 Should Disappointment, parent of Despair,  
 Strive for her son to seize my careless heart;  
 When, like a cloud, he sits upon the air, 15  
 Preparing on his spell-bound prey to dart:

Chase him away, sweet Hope, with visage bright,  
And fright him as the morning frightens night!

Whene'er the fate of those I hold most dear  
Tells to my fearful breast a tale of sorrow, 20  
O bright-eyed Hope, my morbid fancy cheer;  
Let me awhile thy sweetest comforts borrow:  
Thy heaven-born radiance around me shed,  
And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head!

Should e'er unhappy love my bosom pain, 25  
From cruel parents, or relentless fair;  
O let me think it is not quite in vain  
To sigh out sonnets to the midnight air!  
Sweet Hope, ethereal balm upon me shed,  
And wave thy silver pinions o'er my head! 30

In the long vista of the years to roll,  
Let me not see our country's honour fade:  
O let me see our land retain her soul,  
Her pride, her freedom; and not freedom's shade.  
From thy bright eyes unusual brightness shed— 35  
Beneath thy pinions canopy my head!

Let me not see the patriot's high bequest,  
Great Liberty! how great in plain attire!  
With the base purple of a court oppress'd,  
Bowing her head, and ready to expire: 40  
But let me see thee stoop from heaven on wings  
That fill the skies with silver glitterings!

And as, in sparkling majesty, a star  
Gilds the bright summit of some gloomy cloud;  
Brightening the half veil'd face of heaven afar: 45  
So, when dark thoughts my boding spirit shroud,  
Sweet Hope, celestial influence round me shed,  
Waving thy silver pinions o'er my head.



## ODE TO APOLLO

In thy western halls of gold  
When thou sittest in thy state,  
Bards, that erst sublimely told  
Heroic deeds, and sang of fate,  
With fervour seize their adamantyne lyres, 5  
Whose chords are solid rays, and twinkle radiant fires.

Here Homer with his nervous arms  
Strikes the twanging harp of war,  
And even the western splendour warms,  
While the trumpets sound afar: 10  
But, what creates the most intense surprise,  
His soul looks out through renovated eyes.

Then, through thy Temple wide, melodious swells  
The sweet majestic tone of Maro's lyre:  
The soul delighted on each accent dwells,— 15  
Enraptur'd dwells,—not daring to respire,  
The while he tells of grief around a funeral pyre.

'Tis awful silence then again;  
Expectant stand the spheres;  
Breathless the laurell'd peers, 20  
Nor move, till ends the lofty strain,  
Nor move till Milton's tuneful thunders cease,  
And leave once more the ravish'd heavens in peace.

Thou biddest Shakespeare wave his hand,  
And quickly forward spring 25  
The Passions—a terrific band—  
And each vibrates the string  
That with its tyrant temper best accords,  
While from their Master's lips pour forth the inspiring  
words.

- A silver trumpet Spenser blows, 30  
 And, as its martial notes to silence flee,  
 From a virgin chorus flows  
 A hymn in praise of spotless Chastity.  
 'Tis still! Wild warblings from the Æolian lyre  
 Enchantment softly breathe, and tremblingly expire. 35
- Next thy Tasso's ardent numbers  
 Float along the pleased air,  
 Calling youth from idle slumbers,  
 Rousing them from Pleasure's lair:—  
 Then o'er the strings his fingers gently move, 40  
 And melt the soul to pity and to love.
- But when *Thou* joinest with the Nine,  
 And all the powers of song combine,  
 We listen here on earth:  
 The dying tones that fill the air, 45  
 And charm the ear of evening fair,  
 From thee, great God of Bards, receive their heavenly birth.

## ANNIVERSARY OF CHARLES II'S RESTORATION

*Lines written, May 29, on hearing the bells ringing*

- INFATUATE Britons, will you still proclaim  
 His memory, your direst, foulest shame?  
 Nor patriots revere?  
 Oh! while I hear each traitorous lying bell,  
 'Tis gallant Sydney's, Russell's, Vane's sad knell 5  
 That pains my wounded ear.

## TO SOME LADIES

- WHAT though while the wonders of nature exploring,  
 I cannot your light, mazy footsteps attend;  
 Nor listen to accents that, almost adoring,  
 Bless Cynthia's face, the enthusiast's friend:

Yet over the steep, whence the mountain stream rushes, 5  
With you, kindest friends, in idea I muse;  
Mark the clear tumbling crystal, its passionate gushes,  
Its spray that the wild flower kindly bedews.

Why linger you so, the wild labyrinth strolling?  
Why breathless, unable your bliss to declare? 10  
Ah! you list to the nightingale's tender condoling,  
Responsive to sylphs, in the moon-beamy air.

'Tis morn, and the flowers with dew are yet drooping,  
I see you are treading the verge of the sea:  
And now! ah, I see it—you just now are stooping 15  
To pick up the keep-sake intended for me.

If a cherub, on pinions of silver descending,  
Had brought me a gem from the fret-work of heaven;  
And smiles, with his star-cheering voice sweetly blending,  
The blessings of Tighe had melodiously given; 20

It had not created a warmer emotion  
Than the present, fair nymphs, I was blest with from you,—  
Than the shell, from the bright golden sands of the ocean,  
Which the emerald waves at your feet gladly threw.

For, indeed, 'tis a sweet and peculiar pleasure 25  
(And blissful is he who such happiness finds)  
To possess but a span of the hour of leisure  
In elegant, pure, and aerial minds.

*On receiving a curious Shell, and a Copy of Verses, from the same Ladies*

HAST thou, from the caves of Golconda, a gem  
Pure as the ice-drop that froze on the mountain?  
Bright as the humming-bird's green diadem,  
When it flutters in sun-beams that shine through a  
fountain?

Hast thou a goblet for dark sparkling wine? 5  
 That goblet right heavy, and massy, and gold?  
 And splendidly mark'd with the story divine  
 Of Armida the fair, and Rinaldo the bold?

Hast thou a steed with a mane richly flowing?  
 Hast thou a sword that thine enemy's smart is? 10  
 Hast thou a trumpet rich melodies blowing?  
 And wear'st thou the shield of the fam'd Britomartis?

What is it that hangs from thy shoulder, so brave,  
 Embroidered with many a spring peering flower?  
 Is it a scarf that thy fair lady gave? 15  
 And hastest thou now to that fair lady's bower?

Ah! courteous Sir Knight, with large joy thou art  
 crown'd;  
 Full many the glories that brighten thy youth!  
 I will tell thee my blisses, which richly abound  
 In magical powers to bless and to sooth. 20

On this scroll thou seest written in characters fair  
 A sun-beamy tale of a wreath, and a chain;  
 And, warrior, it nurtures the property rare  
 Of charming my mind from the trammels of pain.

This canopy mark: 'tis the work of a fay; 25  
 Beneath its rich shade did King Oberon languish,  
 When lovely Titania was far, far away,  
 And cruelly left him to sorrow and anguish.

There, oft would he bring from his soft sighing lute  
 Wild strains to which, spell-bound, the nightingales  
 listened; 30  
 The wondering spirits of heaven were mute,  
 And tears 'mong the dewdrops of morning oft glis-  
 tened.

In this little dome, all those melodies strange,  
 Soft, plaintive, and melting, for ever will sigh;  
 Nor e'er will the notes from their tenderness change; 35  
 Nor e'er will the music of Oberon die.

So, when I am in a voluptuous vein,  
 I pillow my head on the sweets of the rose,  
 And list to the tale of the wreath, and the chain,  
 Till its echoes depart; then I sink to repose. 40

Adieu, valiant Eric! with joy thou art crown'd;  
 Full many the glories that brighten thy youth,  
 I too have my blisses, which richly abound  
 In magical powers, to bless and to sooth.

## WOMAN! WHEN I BEHOLD THEE

### I

WOMAN! when I behold thee flippant, vain,  
 Inconstant, childish, proud, and full of fancies;  
 Without that modest softening that enhances  
 The downcast eye, repentant of the pain  
 That its mild light creates to heal again: 5  
 E'en then, elate, my spirit leaps, and prances,  
 E'en then my soul with exultation dances  
 For that to love, so long, I've dormant lain:  
 But when I see thee meek, and kind, and tender,  
 Heavens! how desperately do I adore 10  
 Thy winning graces;—to be thy defender  
 I hotly burn—to be a Calidore—  
 A very Red Cross Knight—a stout Leander—  
 Might I be loved by thee like these of yore.

### II

Light feet, dark violet eyes, and parted hair; 15  
 Soft dimpled hands, white neck, and creamy breast,  
 Are things on which the dazzled senses rest



Till the fond, fixed eyes forget they stare.  
 From such fine pictures, heavens! I cannot dare  
     To turn my admiration, though unpossess'd 20  
     They be of what is worthy,—though not drest  
 In lovely modesty, and virtues rare.  
 Yet these I leave as thoughtless as a lark;  
     These lures I straight forget,—e'en ere I dine,  
 Or thrice my palate moisten: but when I mark 25  
     Such charms with mild intelligences shine,  
 My ear is open like a greedy shark,  
     To catch the tunings of a voice divine.

## III

Ah! who can e'er forget so fair a being?  
     Who can forget her half-retiring sweets? 30  
     God! she is like a milk-white lamb that bleats  
 For man's protection. Surely the All-seeing,  
 Who joys to see us with his gifts agreeing,  
     Will never give him pinions, who intreats  
     Such innocence to ruin,—who vilely cheats 35  
 A dove-like bosom. In truth there is no freeing  
 One's thoughts from such a beauty; when I hear  
     A lay that once I saw her hand awake,  
 Her form seems floating palpable, and near;  
     Had I e'er seen her from an arbour take 40  
 A dewy flower, oft would that hand appear,  
     And o'er my eyes the trembling moisture shake.

TO A YOUNG LADY WHO SENT ME A  
 LAUREL CROWN

FRESH morning gusts have blown away all fear  
     From my glad bosom,—now from gloominess  
     I mount for ever—not an atom less  
 Than the proud laurel shall content my bier.  
 No! by the eternal stars! or why sit here 5

In the Sun's eye, and 'gainst my temples press  
 Apollo's very leaves, woven to bless  
 By thy white fingers and thy spirit clear.  
 Lo! who dares say, "Do this?" Who dares call down  
 My will from its high purpose? Who say, "Stand," 10  
 Or "Go?" This mighty moment I would frown  
 On abject Cæsars—not the stoutest band  
 Of mailed heroes should tear off my crown:  
 Yet would I kneel and kiss thy gentle hand!

### TO SOLITUDE

O SOLITUDE! if I must with thee dwell,  
 Let it not be among the jumbled heap  
 Of murky buildings; climb with me the steep,—  
 Nature's observatory—whence the dell,  
 Its flowery slopes, its river's crystal swell, 5  
 May seem a span; let me thy vigils keep  
 'Mongst boughs pavilion'd, where the deer's swift leap  
 Startles the wild bee from the fox-glove bell.  
 But though I'll gladly trace these scenes with thee,  
 Yet the sweet converse of an innocent mind, 10  
 Whose words are images of thoughts refin'd,  
 Is my soul's pleasure; and it sure must be  
 Almost the highest bliss of human-kind,  
 When to thy haunts two kindred spirits flee.

### EPISTLE TO GEORGE FELTON MATHEW

SWEET are the pleasures that to verse belong,  
 And doubly sweet a brotherhood in song;  
 Nor can remembrance, Mathew! bring to view  
 A fate more pleasing, a delight more true,  
 Than that in which the brother Poets joy'd, 5  
 Who, with combined powers, their wit employ'd  
 To raise a trophy to the drama's muses.

The thought of this great partnership diffuses  
 Over the genius-loving heart, a feeling  
 Of all that's high, and great, and good, and healing. 10

Too partial friend! fain would I follow thee  
 Past each horizon of fine poesy;  
 Fain would I echo back each pleasant note,  
 As o'er Sicilian seas clear anthems float  
 'Mong the light skimming gondolas far parted, 15  
 Just when the sun his farewell beam has darted:  
 But 'tis impossible; far different cares  
 Beckon me sternly from soft "Lydian airs,"  
 And hold my faculties so long in thrall,  
 That I am oft in doubt whether at all 20  
 I shall again see Phœbus in the morning:  
 Or flush'd Aurora in the roseate dawning!  
 Or a white Naiad in a rippling stream;  
 Or a rapt seraph in a moonlight beam;  
 Or again witness what with thee I've seen, 25  
 The dew by fairy feet swept from the green,  
 After a night of some quaint jubilee  
 Which every elf and fay had come to see:  
 When bright processions took their airy march  
 Beneath the curved moon's triumphal arch. 30

But might I now each passing moment give  
 To the coy muse, with me she would not live  
 In this dark city, nor would condescend  
 'Mid contradictions her delights to lend.  
 Should e'er the fine-eyed maid to me be kind, 35  
 Ah! surely it must be whene'er I find  
 Some flowery spot, sequester'd, wild, romantic,  
 That often must have seen a poet frantic;  
 Where oaks, that erst the Druid knew, are growing,  
 And flowers, the glory of one day, are blowing; 40  
 Where the dark-leav'd laburnum's drooping clusters  
 Reflect athwart the stream their yellow lustres,  
 And intertwin'd the cassia's arms unite,

With its own drooping buds, but very white.  
Where on one side are covert branches hung, 45  
'Mong which the nightingales have always sung  
In leafy quiet: where to pry, aloof,  
Atween the pillars of the sylvan roof,  
Would be to find where violet beds were nestling,  
And where the bee with cowslip bells was wrestling. 50  
There must be too a ruin dark, and gloomy,  
To say "Joy not too much in all that's bloomy."

Yet this is vain—O Mathew lend thy aid  
To find a place where I may greet the maid—  
Where we may soft humanity put on, 55  
And sit, and rhyme and think on Chatterton;  
And that warm-hearted Shakespeare sent to meet him  
Four laurell'd spirits, heaven-ward to intreat him.  
With reverence would we speak of all the sages  
Who have left streaks of light athwart their ages: 60  
And thou shouldst moralize on Milton's blindness,  
And mourn the fearful dearth of human kindness  
To those who strove with the bright golden wing  
Of genius, to flap away each sting  
Thrown by the pitiless world. We next could tell 65  
Of those who in the cause of freedom fell;  
Of our own Alfred, of Helvetian Tell;  
Of him whose name to ev'ry heart's a solace,  
High-minded and unbending William Wallace.  
While to the rugged north our musing turns 70  
We well might drop a tear for him, and Burns.

Felton! without incitements such as these,  
How vain for me the niggard Muse to tease:  
For thee, she will thy every dwelling grace,  
And make "a sun-shine in a shady place:" 75  
For thou wast once a flow'ret blooming wild,  
Close to the source, bright, pure, and undefil'd,  
Whence gush the streams of song: in happy hour  
Came chaste Diana from her shady bower,

Just as the sun was from the east uprising; 80  
 And, as for him some gift she was devising,  
 Beheld thee, pluck'd thee, cast thee in the stream  
 To meet her glorious brother's greeting beam.  
 I marvel much that thou hast never told  
 How, from a flower, into a fish of gold 85  
 Apollo chang'd thee; how thou next didst seem  
 A black-eyed swan upon the widening stream;  
 And when thou first didst in that mirror trace  
 The placid features of a human face:  
 That thou hast never told thy travels strange, 90  
 And all the wonders of the mazy range  
 O'er pebbly crystal, and o'er golden sands;  
 Kissing thy daily food from Naiad's pearly hands.

### TO GEORGIANA AUGUSTA WYLIE

HADST thou liv'd in days of old,  
 O what wonders had been told  
 Of thy lively countenance,  
 And thy humid eyes that dance  
 In the midst of their own brightness; 5  
 In the very fane of lightness.  
 Over which thine eyebrows, leaning,  
 Picture out each lovely meaning:  
 In a dainty bend they lie,  
 Like to streaks across the sky, 10  
 Or the feathers from a crow,  
 Fallen on a bed of snow.  
 Of thy dark hair, that extends  
 Into many graceful bends:  
 As the leaves of Hellebore 15  
 Turn to whence they sprung before.  
 And behind each ample curl  
 Peeps the richness of a pearl.  
 Downward too flows many a tress  
 With a glossy waviness; 20

Full, and round like globes that rise  
From the censer to the skies  
Through sunny air. Add, too, the sweetness  
Of thy honied voice; the neatness  
Of thine ankle lightly turn'd: 25  
With those beauties, scarce discern'd,  
Kept with such sweet privacy,  
That they seldom meet the eye  
Of the little loves that fly  
Round about with eager pry; 30  
Saving when, with freshening lave,  
Thou dipp'st them in the taintless wave;  
Like twin water-lilies, born  
In the coolness of the morn.  
O, if thou hadst breathed then, 35  
Now the Muses had been ten.  
Couldst thou wish for lineage higher  
Than twin sister of Thalia?  
At least for ever, evermore,  
Will I call the Graces four. 40

Hadst thou liv'd when chivalry  
Lifted up her lance on high,  
Tell me what thou wouldst have been?  
Ah! I see the silver sheen  
Of thy broidered, floating vest 45  
Cov'ring half thine ivory breast;  
Which, O heavens! I should see,  
But that cruel destiny  
Has placed a golden cuirass there;  
Keeping secret what is fair. 50  
Like sunbeams in a cloudlet nested  
Thy locks in knightly casque are rested:  
O'er which bend four milky plumes  
Like the gentle lily's blooms  
Springing from a costly vase. 55  
See with what a stately pace  
Comes thine alabaster steed;



Servant of heroic deed!  
 O'er his loins, his trappings glow  
 Like the northern lights on snow. 60  
 Mount his back! thy sword unsheath!  
 Sign of the enchanter's death;  
 Bane of every wicked spell;  
 Silencer of dragon's yell.  
 Alas! thou this wilt never do: 65  
 Thou art an enchantress too,  
 And wilt surely never spill  
 Blood of those whose eyes can kill.

## TO EMMA

O COME, my dear Emma! the rose is full blown,  
 The riches of Flora are lavishly strown,  
 The air is all softness, and crystal the streams,  
 The West is resplendently clothed in beams.

O come! let us haste to the freshening shades, 5  
 The quaintly carv'd seats, and the opening glades;  
 Where the fairies are chanting their evening hymns,  
 And in the last sun-beam the sylph lightly swims.

And when thou art weary I'll find thee a bed,  
 Of mosses and flowers to pillow thy head: 10  
 There, beauteous Emma, I'll sit at thy feet,  
 While my story of love I enraptur'd repeat.

So fondly I'll breathe, and so softly I'll sigh,  
 Thou wilt think that some amorous Zephyr is nigh:  
 Yet no—as I breathe I will press thy fair knee, 15  
 And then thou wilt know that the sigh comes from me.

Ah! why, dearest girl, should we lose all these blisses?  
 That mortal's a fool who such happiness misses:  
 So smile acquiescence, and give me thy hand,  
 With love-looking eyes, and with voice sweetly bland. 20

## HITHER, HITHER, LOVE

HITHER, hither, love—  
'Tis a shady mead—  
Hither, hither, love!  
Let us feed and feed!

Hither, hither, sweet— 5  
'Tis a cowslip bed—  
Hither, hither, sweet!  
'Tis with dew bespread!

Hither, hither, dear, 10  
By the breath of life,  
Hither, hither, dear—  
Be the summer's wife!

Though one moment's pleasure  
In one moment flies,  
Though the passion's treasure 15  
In one moment dies,

Yet it has not passed—  
Think how near, how near!  
And while it doth last,  
Think how dear, how dear! 20

Hither, hither, hither  
Love its boon has sent—  
If I die and wither  
I shall die content!

## WOMEN, WINE, AND SNUFF

GIVE me women, wine, and snuff  
 Until I cry out "Hold, enough!"  
 You may do so, sans objection,  
 Till the day of resurrection;  
 For bless my beard they aye shall be  
 My beloved Trinity.

5

## APOLLO AND THE GRACES

*Written to the tune of the air in "Don Giovanni"*

APOLLO:

Which of the fairest three  
 To-day will ride with me?  
 My steeds are all pawing at the threshold of the morn:  
 Which of the fairest three  
 To-day will ride with me  
 Across the gold Autumn's whole Kingdom of corn?

5

THE GRACES ALL ANSWER:

I will, I—I—I—  
 O young Apollo let me fly  
 Along with thee,  
 I will—I, I, I,  
 The many wonders see.  
 I—I—I—I—  
 And thy lyre shall never have a slackened string:  
 I, I, I, I,  
 Thro' the golden day will sing.

10

## SONG

TUNE—*Julia to the Wood-Robin*

STAY, ruby-breasted Warbler, stay,  
 And let me see thy sparkling eye:  
 O brush not yet the pearl-strung spray,  
 Nor bow thy pretty head to fly.

Stay, while I tell thee, fluttering thing,  
That thou of love an emblem art;  
Yes—patient plume thy little wing,  
While I my thought to thee impart. 5

When summer nights the dews bestow,  
And summer suns enrich the day,  
Thy notes the blossoms charm to blow,  
Each opes delighted at thy lay. 10

So when in youth the Eye's dark glance  
Speaks pleasure from its circle bright,  
The Tones of love our joys enhance,  
And make superior each delight. 15

And when bleak storms resistless rove,  
And every rural bliss destroy,  
Nought comforts then the leafless grove  
But thy sweet note—its only joy. 20

Even so the words of love beguile  
When pleasure's tree no flower bears,  
And draw a soft endearing smile  
Amid the gloom of grief and tears.

### YOU SAY YOU LOVE

You say you love; but with a voice  
Chaster than a nun's, who singeth  
The soft vespers to herself  
While the chime-bell ringeth—  
O love me truly! 5

You say you love; but with a smile  
Cold as sunrise in September,  
As you were Saint Cupid's nun,  
And kept his weeks of Ember.  
O love me truly! 10

You say you love; but then your lips,  
 Coral-tinted teach no blisses  
 More than coral in the sea—  
 Thy never pout for kisses—  
 O love me truly!

15

You say you love; but then your hand  
 No soft squeeze for squeeze returneth,  
 It is like a statue's dead—  
 While mine to passion burneth—  
 O love me truly!

20

O breathe a word or two of fire!  
 Smile, as if those words should burn me,  
 Squeeze as lovers should—O kiss  
 And in thy heart inurn me!  
 O love me truly!

25

## TO ———

HAD I a man's fair form, then might my sighs  
 Be echoed swiftly through that ivory shell  
 Thine ear, and find thy gentle heart; so well  
 Would passion arm me for the enterprise:  
 But ah! I am no knight whose foeman dies;  
 No cuirass glistens on my bosom's swell;  
 I am no happy shepherd of the dell  
 Whose lips have trembled with a maiden's eyes.  
 Yet must I dote upon thee,—call thee sweet,  
 Sweeter by far than Hybla's honied roses  
 When steep'd in dew rich to intoxication.  
 Ah! I will taste that dew, for me 'tis meet,  
 And when the moon her pallid face discloses,  
 I'll gather some by spells, and incantation.

5

10

## AS FROM THE DARKENING GLOOM

As from the darkening gloom a silver dove  
Upsoars, and darts into the Eastern light,  
On pinions that nought moves but pure delight,  
So fled thy soul into the realms above,  
Regions of peace and everlasting love; 5  
Where happy spirits, crown'd with circlets bright  
Of starry beam, and gloriously bedight,  
Taste the high joy none but the blest can prove.  
There thou or joinest the immortal quire  
In melodies that even Heaven fair 10  
Fill with superior bliss, or, at desire  
Of the omnipotent Father, cleavest the air  
On holy message sent—What pleasures higher?  
Wherefore does any grief our joy impair?

## ON AN ENGRAVED GEM OF LEANDER

Come hither all sweet maidens soberly,  
Down-looking aye, and with a chasten'd light  
Hid in the fringes of your eyelids white,  
And meekly let your fair hands joined be;  
As if so gentle that ye could not see, 5  
Untouch'd, a victim of your beauty bright,  
Sinking away to his young spirit's night,  
Sinking bewilder'd 'mid the dreary sea:  
'Tis young Leander toiling to his death;  
Nigh swooning, he doth purse his weary lips 10  
For Hero's cheek, and smiles against her smile.  
O horrid dream! see how his body dips,  
Dead-heavy; arms and shoulders gleam awhile:  
He's gone; up bubbles all his amorous breath!



## HOW MANY BARDS!

How many bards gild the lapses of time!  
 A few of them have ever been the food  
 Of my delighted fancy,—I could brood  
 Over their beauties, earthly, or sublime:  
 And often, when I sit me down to rhyme, 5  
 These will in throngs before my mind intrude:  
 But no confusion, no disturbance rude  
 Do they occasion; 'tis a pleasing chime.  
 So the unnumber'd sounds that evening store:  
 The songs of birds—the whisp'ring of the leaves— 10  
 The voice of waters—the great bell that heaves  
 With solemn sound,—and thousand others more,  
 That distance of recognizance bereaves,  
 Make pleasing music, and not wild uproar.

## SPECIMEN OF AN INDUCTION TO A POEM

Lo! I must tell a tale of chivalry;  
 For large white plumes are dancing in mine eye.  
 Not like the formal crest of latter days:  
 But bending in a thousand graceful ways;  
 So graceful, that it seems no mortal hand, 5  
 Or e'en the touch of Archimago's wand,  
 Could charm them into such an attitude.  
 We must think, rather, that in playful mood  
 Some mountain breeze had turn'd its chief delight  
 To show this wonder of its gentle might. 10  
 Lo! I must tell a tale of chivalry;  
 For while I muse, the lance points slantingly  
 Athwart the morning air: some lady sweet,  
 Who cannot feel for cold her tender feet,  
 From the worn top of some old battlement 15  
 Hails it with tears, her stout defender sent:  
 And from her own pure self no joy dissembling,

Wraps round her ample robe with happy trembling.  
Sometimes, when the good Knight his rest would take,  
It is reflected, clearly, in a lake, 20  
With the young ashen boughs, 'gainst which it rests,  
And th' half seen mossiness of linnets' nests.  
Ah! shall I ever tell its cruelty,  
When the fire flashes from a warrior's eye,  
And his tremendous hand is grasping it, 25  
And his dark brow for very wrath is knit?  
Or when his spirit, with more calm intent,  
Leaps to the honors of a tournament,  
And makes the gazers round about the ring  
Stare at the grandeur of the balancing? 30  
No, no! this is far off:—then how shall I  
Revive the dying tones of minstrelsy,  
Which linger yet about lone gothic arches,  
In dark green ivy, and among wild larches?  
How sing the splendour of the revelries, 35  
When butts of wine are drunk off to the lees?  
And that bright lance, against the fretted wall,  
Beneath the shade of stately banneral,  
Is slung with shining cuirass, sword, and shield?  
Where ye may see a spur in bloody field. 40  
Light-footed damsels move with gentle paces  
Round the wide hall, and show their happy faces;  
Or stand in courtly talk by fives and sevens:  
Like those fair stars that twinkle in the heavens.  
Yet must I tell a tale of chivalry: 45  
Or wherefore comes that steed so proudly by?  
Wherefore more proudly does the gentle knight,  
Rein-in the swelling of his ample might?

Spenser! thy brows are arched, open, kind,  
And come like a clear sun-rise to my mind; 50  
And always does my heart with pleasure dance,  
When I think on thy noble countenance:  
Where never yet was ought more earthly seen  
Than the pure freshness of thy laurels green.

Therefore, great bard, I not so fearfully 55  
 Call on thy gentle spirit to hover nigh  
 My daring steps: or if thy tender care,  
 Thus startled unaware,  
 Be jealous that the foot of other wight  
 Should madly follow that bright path of light 60  
 Trac'd by thy lov'd *Libertas*; he will speak,  
 And tell thee that my prayer is very meek;  
 That I will follow with due reverence,  
 And start with awe at mine own strange pretence.  
 Him thou wilt hear; so I will rest in hope 65  
 To see wide plains, fair trees, and lawny slope:  
 The morn, the eve, the light, the shade, the flowers;  
 Clear streams, smooth lakes, and overlooking towers.

## CALIDORE

### *A Fragment*

YOUNG Calidore is paddling o'er the lake;  
 His healthful spirit eager and awake  
 To feel the beauty of a silent eve,  
 Which seem'd full loath this happy world to leave;  
 The light dwelt o'er the scene so lingeringly. 5  
 He bares his forehead to the cool blue sky,  
 And smiles at the far clearness all around,  
 Until his heart is well nigh over-wound,  
 And turns for calmness to the pleasant green  
 Of easy slopes, and shadowy trees that lean 10  
 So elegantly o'er the waters' brim  
 And show their blossoms trim.  
 Scarce can his clear and nimble eye-sight follow  
 The freaks and dartings of the black-wing'd swallow,  
 Delighting much to see it, half at rest, 15  
 Dip so refreshingly its wings, and breast  
 'Gainst the smooth surface, and to mark anon  
 The widening circles into nothing gone.

And now the sharp keel of his little boat  
Comes up with ripple, and with easy float, 20  
And glides into a bed of water-lilies:  
Broad leav'd are they and their white canopies  
Are upward turn'd to catch the heavens' dew.  
Near to a little island's point they grew;  
Whence Calidore might have the goodliest view 25  
Of this sweet spot of earth. The bowery shore  
Went off in gentle windings to the hoar  
And light blue mountains: but no breathing man  
With a warm heart, and eye prepared to scan  
Nature's clear beauty, could pass lightly by 30  
Objects that look'd out so invitingly  
On either side. These, gentle Calidore  
Greeted, as he had known them long before.

The sidelong view of swelling leafiness,  
Which the glad setting sun in gold doth dress; 35  
Whence ever and anon the jay outsprings,  
And scales upon the beauty of its wings.

The lonely turret, shatter'd, and outworn,  
Stands venerably proud; too proud to mourn  
Its long lost grandeur: fir-trees grow around, 40  
Aye dropping their hard fruit upon the ground.

The little chapel with the cross above  
Upholding wreaths of ivy; the white dove,  
That on the window spreads his feathers light,  
And seems from purple clouds to wing its flight. 45  
Green tufted islands casting their soft shades  
Across the lake; sequester'd leafy glades,  
That through the dimness of their twilight show  
Large dock-leaves, spiral foxgloves, or the glow  
Of the wild cat's-eyes, or the silvery stems 50  
Of delicate birch-trees, or long grass which hems  
A little brook. The youth had long been viewing  
These pleasant things, and heaven was bedewing

The mountain flowers, when his glad senses caught  
A trumpet's silver voice. Ah! it was fraught 55  
With many joys for him: the warder's ken  
Had found white coursers prancing in the glen:  
Friends very dear to him he soon will see;  
So pushes off his boat most eagerly,  
And soon upon the lake he skims along, 60  
Deaf to the nightingale's first under-song;  
Nor minds he the white swans that dream so sweetly:  
His spirit flies before him so completely.

And now he turns a jutting point of land,  
Whence may be seen the castle gloomy, and grand: 65  
Nor will a bee buzz round two swelling peaches  
Before the point of his light shallop reaches  
Those marble steps that through the water dip:  
Now over them he goes with hasty trip,  
And scarcely stays to ope the folding doors: 70  
Anon he leaps along the oaken floors  
Of halls and corridors.  
Delicious sounds! those little bright-eyed things  
That float about the air on azure wings  
Had been less heartfelt by him than the clang 75  
Of clattering hoofs; into the court he sprang,  
Just as two noble steeds, and palfreys twain,  
Were slanting out their necks with loosened rein;  
While from beneath the threat'ning portcullis  
They brought their happy burthens. What a kiss, 80  
What gentle squeeze he gave each lady's hand!  
How tremblingly their delicate ankles spann'd!  
Into how sweet a trance his soul was gone,  
While whisperings of affection  
Made him delay to let their tender feet 85  
Come to the earth; with an incline so sweet  
From their low palfreys o'er his neck they bent:  
And whether there were tears of languishment,  
Or that the evening dew had pearl'd their tresses,  
He feels a moisture on his cheek, and blesses 90

With lips that tremble, and with glistening eye,  
All the soft luxury  
That nestled in his arms. A dimpled hand,  
Fair as some wonder out of fairy land,  
Hung from his shoulder like the drooping flowers 95  
Of whitest Cassia, fresh from summer showers:  
And this he fondled with his happy cheek  
As if for joy he would no further seek;  
When the kind voice of good Sir Clerimond  
Came to his ear, like something from beyond 100  
His present being: so he gently drew  
His warm arms, thrilling now with pulses new,  
From their sweet thrall, and forward gently bending,  
Thank'd heaven that his joy was never ending;  
While 'gainst his forehead he devoutly press'd 105  
A hand heaven made to succour the distress'd;  
A hand that from the world's bleak promontory  
Had lifted Calidore for deeds of glory.

Amid the pages, and the torches' glare,  
There stood a knight, patting the flowing hair 110  
Of his proud horse's mane: he was withal  
A man of elegance, and stature tall:  
So that the waving of his plumes would be  
High as the berries of a wild ash-tree,  
Or as the winged cap of Mercury. 115  
His armour was so dexterously wrought  
In shape, that sure no living man had thought  
It hard and heavy steel: but that indeed  
It was some glorious form, some splendid weed,  
In which a spirit new come from the skies 120  
Might live, and show itself to human eyes.  
'Tis the far-fam'd, the brave Sir Gondibert,  
Said the good man to Calidore alert;  
While the young warrior with a step of grace  
Came up,—a courtly smile upon his face, 125  
And mailed hand held out, ready to greet  
The large-eyed wonder and ambitious heat



Of the aspiring boy; who as he led  
Those smiling ladies, often turned his head  
To admire the visor arched so gracefully 130  
Over a knightly brow; while they went by  
The lamps that from the high-roof'd hall were pendent,  
And gave the steel a shining quite transcendent.

Soon in a pleasant chamber they are seated;  
The sweet-lipp'd ladies have already greeted 135  
All the green leaves that round the window clamber,  
To show their purple stars, and bells of amber.  
Sir Gondibert has doff'd his shining steel,  
Gladdening in the free and airy feel  
Of a light mantle; and while Clerimond 140  
Is looking round about him with a fond  
And placid eye, young Calidore is burning  
To hear of knightly deeds, and gallant spurning  
Of all unworthiness; and how the strong of arm  
Kept off dismay, and terror, and alarm 145  
From lovely woman: while brimful of this,  
He gave each damsel's hand so warm a kiss,  
And had such manly ardour in his eye,  
That each at other look'd half staringly;  
And then their features started into smiles 150  
Sweet as blue heavens o'er enchanted isles.

Softly the breezes from the forest came,  
Softly they blew aside the taper's flame;  
Clear was the song from Philomel's far bower;  
Grateful the incense from the lime-tree flower; 155  
Mysterious, wild, the far heard trumpet's tone;  
Lovely the moon, in ether, all alone:  
Sweet too the converse of these happy mortals,  
As that of busy spirits when the portals  
Are closing in the west; or that soft humming 160  
We hear around when Hesperus is coming.  
Sweet be their sleep.

## I STOOD TIP-TOE

"Places of nestling green for Poets made."

✓  
STORY OF RIMINI

I STOOD tip-toe upon a little hill:  
The air was cooling, and so very still  
That the sweet buds which with a modest pride  
Pull droopingly, in slanting curve aside,  
Their scanty leaved, and finely tapering stems, 5  
Had not yet lost those starry diadems  
Caught from the early sobbing of the morn.  
The clouds were pure and white as flocks new shorn,  
And fresh from the clear brook; sweetly they slept  
On the blue fields of heaven, and then there crept 10  
A little noiseless noise among the leaves,  
Born of the very sigh that silence heaves:  
For not the faintest motion could be seen  
Of all the shades that slanted o'er the green.  
There was wide wand'ring for the greediest eye, 15  
To peer about upon variety;  
Far round the horizon's crystal air to skim,  
And trace the dwindled edgings of its brim;  
To picture out the quaint and curious bending  
Of a fresh woodland alley, never ending; 20  
Or by the bowery clefts, and leafy shelves,  
Guess where the jaunty streams refresh themselves.  
I gazed awhile, and felt as light and free  
As though the fanning wings of Mercury  
Had played upon my heels: I was light-hearted, 25  
And many pleasures to my vision started;  
So I straightway began to pluck a posy  
Of luxuries bright, milky, soft and rosy.  
  
A bush of May-flowers with the bees about them;  
Ah, sure no tasteful nook would be without them; 30  
And let a lush laburnum oversweep them,  
And let long grass grow round the roots to keep them  
Moist, cool and green, and shade the violets  
That they may bind the moss in leafy nets.

A filbert hedge with wild briar overtwined, 35  
 And clumps of woodbine taking the soft wind  
 Upon their summer thrones; there too should be  
 The frequent chequer of a youngling tree,  
 That with a score of light-green brethren shoots  
 From the quaint mossiness of aged roots: 40  
 Round which is heard a spring-head of clear waters  
 Babbling so wildly of its lovely daughters  
 The spreading blue bells: it may haply mourn  
 That such fair clusters should be rudely torn  
 From their fresh beds, and scattered thoughtlessly 45  
 By infant hands, left on the path to die.

Open afresh your round of starry folds,  
 Ye ardent marigolds!  
 Dry up the moisture from your golden lids,  
 For great Apollo bids 50  
 That in these days your praises should be sung  
 On many harps, which he has lately strung;  
 And when again your dewiness he kisses,  
 Tell him, I have you in my world of blisses:  
 So haply when I rove in some far vale, 55  
 His mighty voice may come upon the gale.

Here are sweet peas, on tip-toe for a flight:  
 With wings of gentle flush o'er delicate white,  
 And taper fingers catching at all things,  
 To bind them all about with tiny rings. 60

Linger awhile upon some bending planks  
 That lean against a streamlet's rushy banks,  
 And watch intently Nature's gentle doings:  
 They will be found softer than ring-dove's cooings.  
 How silent comes the water round that bend; 65  
 Not the minutest whisper does it send  
 To the o'erhanging sallows: blades of grass  
 Slowly across the chequer'd shadows pass.

Why, you might read two sonnets, ere they reach  
To where the hurry freshnesses aye preach 70  
A natural sermon o'er their pebbly beds;  
Where swarms of minnows show their little heads,  
Staying their wavy bodies 'gainst the streams,  
To taste the luxury of sunny beams  
Temper'd with coolness. How they ever wrestle 75  
With their own sweet delight, and ever nestle  
Their silver bellies on the pebbly sand.  
If you but scantily hold out the hand,  
That very instant not one will remain;  
But turn your eye, and they are there again. 80  
The ripples seem right glad to reach those cresses,  
And cool themselves among the em'rald tresses;  
The while they cool themselves, they freshness give,  
And moisture, that the bowery green may live:  
{So keeping up an interchange of favours, 85  
{Like good men in the truth of their behaviours.  
Sometimes goldfinches one by one will drop  
From low-hung branches; little space they stop;  
But sip, and twitter, and their feathers sleek;  
Then off at once, as in a wanton freak: 90  
Or perhaps, to show their black and golden wings,  
Pausing upon their yellow flutterings.  
Were I in such a place, I sure should pray  
That nought less sweet might call my thoughts away  
Than the soft rustle of a maiden's gown 95  
Fanning away the dandelion's down;  
Than the light music of her nimble toes  
Patting against the sorrel as she goes.  
How she would start, and blush, thus to be caught  
Playing in all her innocence of thought. 100  
O let me lead her gently o'er the brook,  
Watch her half-smiling lips, and downward look;  
O let me for one moment touch her wrist;  
Let me one moment to her breathing list;  
And as she leaves me may she often turn 105  
Her fair eyes looking through her locks auburne.

What next? A tuft of evening primroses,  
O'er which the mind may hover till it dozes;  
O'er which it well might take a pleasant sleep,  
But that 'tis ever startled by the leap 110  
Of buds into ripe flowers; or by the flitting  
Of diverse moths, that aye their rest are quitting;  
Or by the moon lifting her silver rim  
Above a cloud, and with a gradual swim  
Coming into the blue with all her light. 115  
O Maker of sweet poets, dear delight  
Of this fair world, and all its gentle livers;  
Spangler of clouds, halo of crystal rivers,  
Mingler with leaves, and dew and tumbling streams,  
Closer of lovely eyes to lovely dreams, 120  
Lover of loneliness, and wandering,  
Of upcast eye, and tender pondering!  
Thee must I praise above all other glories  
That smile us on to tell delightful stories.  
For what has made the sage or poet write 125  
But the fair paradise of Nature's light?  
In the calm grandeur of a sober line,  
We see the waving of the mountain pine;  
And when a tale is beautifully staid,  
We feel the safety of a hawthorn glade: 130  
When it is moving on luxurious wings,  
The soul is lost in pleasant smotherings:  
Fair dewy roses brush against our faces,  
And flowering laurels spring from diamond vases;  
O'erhead we see the jasmine and sweet briar, 135  
And bloomy grapes laughing from green attire;  
While at our feet, the voice of crystal bubbles  
Charms us at once away from all our troubles:  
So that we feel uplifted from the world,  
Walking upon the white clouds wreath'd and curl'd. 140  
So felt he who first told how Psyche went  
On the smooth wind to realms of wonderment;  
What Psyche felt, and Love, when their full lips  
First touch'd; what amorous and fondling nips

They gave each other's cheeks; with all their sighs, 145  
And how they kist each other's tremulous eyes:  
The silver lamp,—the ravishment,—the wonder—  
The darkness,—loneliness,—the fearful thunder;  
Their woes gone by, and both to heaven upflown,  
To bow for gratitude before Jove's throne. 150  
So did he feel, who pull'd the boughs aside  
That we might look into a forest wide,  
To catch a glimpse of Fauns and Dryades  
Coming with softest rustle through the trees;  
And garlands woven of flowers wild, and sweet, 155  
Upheld on ivory wrists, or sporting feet:  
Telling us how fair, trembling Syrinx fled  
Arcadian Pan, with such a fearful dread.  
Poor nymph,—poor Pan,—how he did weep to find  
Nought but a lovely sighing of the wind 160  
Along the reedy stream; a half heard strain,  
Full of sweet desolation—balmy pain.

What first inspired a bard of old to sing  
Narcissus pining o'er the untainted spring?  
In some delicious ramble, he had found 165  
A little space with boughs all woven round;  
And in the midst of all, a clearer pool  
Than e'er reflected, in its pleasant cool,  
The blue sky here, and there, serenely peeping  
Through tendril wreaths fantastically creeping. 170  
And on the bank a lonely flower he spied,  
A meek and forlorn flower, with naught of pride,  
Drooping its beauty o'er the watery clearness,  
To woo its own sad image into nearness:  
Deaf to light Zephyrus it would not move; 175  
But still would seem to droop, to pine, to love.  
So while the poet stood in this sweet spot,  
Some fainter gleamings o'er his fancy shot;  
Nor was it long ere he had told the tale  
Of young Narcissus, and sad Echo's bale. 180



Where had he been, from whose warm head out-flew  
 That sweetest of all songs, that ever new,  
 That aye refreshing, pure deliciousness,  
 Coming ever to bless  
 The wanderer by moonlight? to him bringing 185  
 Shapes from the invisible world, unearthly singing  
 From out the middle air, from flowery nests,  
 And from the pillowy silkiness that rests  
 Full in the speculation of the stars.  
 Ah! surely he had burst our mortal bars; 190  
 Into some wond'rous region he had gone,  
 To search for thee, divine Endymion!

He was a Poet, sure a lover too,  
 Who stood on Latmus' top, what time there blew  
 Soft breezes from the myrtle vale below; 195  
 And brought in faintness solemn, sweet, and slow  
 A hymn from Dian's temple; while upswelling,  
 The incense went to her own starry dwelling.  
 But though her face was clear as infant's eyes,  
 Though she stood smiling o'er the sacrifice, 200  
 The Poet wept at her so piteous fate,  
 Wept that such beauty should be desolate:  
 So in fine wrath some golden sounds he won,  
 And gave meek Cynthia her Endymion.

Queen of the wide air; thou most lovely queen 205  
 Of all the brightness that mine eyes have seen!  
 As thou exceedest all things in thy shine,  
 So every tale, does this sweet tale of thine.  
 O for three words of honey, that I might  
 Tell but one wonder of thy bridal night! 210  
 Where distant ships do seem to show their keels,  
 Phœbus awhile delayed his mighty wheels,  
 And turned to smile upon thy bashful eyes,  
 Ere he his unseen pomp would solemnize.  
 The evening weather was so bright, and clear, 215  
 That men of health were of unusual cheer;

Stepping like Homer at the trumpet's call,  
 Or young Apollo on the pedestal:  
 And lovely women were as fair and warm  
 As Venus looking sideways in alarm. 220  
 The breezes were ethereal, and pure,  
 And crept through half-closed lattices to cure  
 The languid sick; it cool'd their fever'd sleep,  
 And soothed them into slumbers full and deep.  
 Soon they awoke clear-eyed: nor burnt with thirsting, 225  
 Nor with hot fingers, nor with temples bursting:  
 And springing up, they met the wond'ring sight  
 Of their dear friends, nigh foolish with delight;  
 Who feel their arms, and breasts, and kiss and stare,  
 And on their placid foreheads part the hair. 230  
 Young men and maidens at each other gaz'd  
 With hands held back, and motionless, amaz'd  
 To see the brightness in each other's eyes;  
 And so they stood, fill'd with a sweet surprise,  
 Until their tongues were loos'd in poesy. 235  
 Therefore no lover did of anguish die:  
 But the soft numbers, in that moment spoken,  
 Made silken ties, that never may be broken.  
 Cynthia! I cannot tell the greater blisses,  
 That follow'd thine and thy dear shepherd's kisses: 240  
 Was there a Poet born?—But now no more,  
 My wand'ring spirit must no further soar.—

### ON A FAIR SUMMER'S EVE

OH! how I love, on a fair summer's eve,—  
 When streams of light pour down the golden west,  
 And on the balmy zephyrs tranquil rest  
 The silver clouds,—far, far away to leave  
 All meaner thoughts, and take a sweet reprieve 5  
 From little cares; to find, with easy quest,  
 A fragrant wild, with Nature's beauty drest,  
 And there into delight my soul deceive.

There warm my breast with patriotic lore,  
 Musing on Milton's fate—on Sydney's bier— 10  
 Till their stern forms before my mind arise:  
 Perhaps on wing of Poesy upsoar,  
 Full often dropping a delicious tear,  
 When some melodious sorrow spells mine eyes.

### TO ONE LONG IN CITY PENT ✓

To one who has been long in city pent,  
 'Tis very sweet to look into the fair  
 And open face of heaven,—to breathe a prayer  
 Full in the smile of the blue firmament.  
 Who is more happy, when, with heart's content, 5  
 Fatigued he sinks into some pleasant lair  
 Of wavy grass, and reads a debonair  
 And gentle tale of love and languishment?  
 Returning home at evening, with an ear  
 Catching the notes of Philomel,—an eye 10  
 Watching the sailing cloudlet's bright career,—  
 He mourns that day so soon has glided by:  
 E'en like the passage of an angel's tear  
 That falls through the clear ether silently.

### TO A FRIEND WHO SENT ME SOME ROSES

As late I rambled in the happy fields,  
 What time the sky-lark shakes the tremulous dew  
 From his lush clover covert;—when anew  
 Adventurous knights take up their dinted shields:  
 I saw the sweetest flower wild nature yields, 5  
 A fresh-blown musk-rose; 'twas the first that threw  
 Its sweets upon the summer: graceful it grew  
 As is the wand that queen Titania wields.  
 And, as I feasted on its fragrancly,  
 I thought the garden-rose it far excell'd: 10

But when, O Wells! thy roses came to me  
 My sense with their deliciousness was spell'd:  
 Soft voices had they, that with tender plea  
 Whisper'd of peace, and truth, and friendliness unquell'd.

### TO MY BROTHER GEORGE

MANY the wonders I this day have seen:  
 The sun, when first he kist away the tears  
 That fill'd the eyes of morn;—the laurel'd peers  
 Who from the feathery gold of evening lean;—  
 The ocean with its vastness, its blue green, 5  
 Its ships, its rocks, its caves, its hopes, its fears,—  
 Its voice mysterious, which whoso hears  
 Must think on what will be, and what has been.  
 E'en now, dear George, while this for you I write,  
 Cynthia is from her silken curtains peeping 10  
 So scantily, that it seems her bridal night,  
 And she her half-discover'd revels keeping.  
 But what, without the social thought of thee,  
 Would be the wonders of the sky and sea?

### THE POET

AT MORN, at Noon, at Eve, and Middle Night,  
 He passes forth into the charmed air,  
 With talisman to call up spirits rare  
 From plant, cave, rock, and fountain.—To his sight  
 The hush of natural objects opens quite 5  
 To the core: and every secret essence there  
 Reveals the elements of good and fair;  
 Making him see, where Learning hath no light.  
 Sometimes, above the gross and palpable things  
 Of this diurnal ball, his spirit flies 10  
 On awful wing; and with its destined skies  
 Holds premature and mystic communings:  
 Till such unearthly intercourses shed  
 A visible halo round his mortal head.

## EPISTLE TO MY BROTHER GEORGE

FULL many a dreary hour have I past,  
 My brain bewilder'd, and my mind o'ercast  
 With heaviness; in seasons when I've thought  
 No sphery strains by me could e'er be caught  
 From the blue dome, though I to dimness gaze 5  
 On the far depth where sheeted lightning plays;  
 Or, on the wavy grass outstretch'd supinely,  
 Pry 'mong the stars, to strive to think divinely:  
 That I should never hear Apollo's song,  
 Though feathery clouds were floating all along 10  
 The purple west, and, two bright streaks between,  
 The golden lyre itself were dimly seen:  
 That the still murmur of the honey bee  
 Would never teach a rural song to me:  
 That the bright glance from beauty's eyelids slanting 15  
 Would never make a lay of mine enchanting,  
 Or warm my breast with ardour to unfold  
 Some tale of love and arms in time of old.

But there are times, when those that love the bay,  
 Fly from all sorrowing far, far away; 20  
 A sudden glow comes on them, nought they see  
 In water, earth, or air, but poesy.  
 It has been said, dear George, and true I hold it,  
 (For knightly Spenser to Libertas told it,)

That when a Poet is in such a trance, 25  
 In air he sees white coursers paw, and prance,  
 Bestriden of gay knights, in gay apparel,  
 Who at each other tilt in playful quarrel,  
 And what we, ignorantly, sheet-lightning call,  
 Is the swift opening of their wide portal, 30  
 When the bright warder blows his trumpet clear,  
 Whose tones reach nought on earth but Poet's ear.  
 When these enchanted portals open wide,  
 And through the light the horsemen swiftly glide,  
 The Poet's eye can reach those golden halls, 35

And view the glory of their festivals:  
Their ladies fair, that in the distance seem  
Fit for the silv'ring of a seraph's dream;  
Their rich brimm'd goblets, that incessant run  
Like the bright spots that move about the sun; 40  
And, when upheld, the wine from each bright jar  
Pours with the lustre of a falling star.  
Yet further off, are dimly seen their bowers,  
Of which no mortal eye can reach the flowers;  
And 'tis right just, for well Apollo knows 45  
'Twould make the Poet quarrel with the rose.  
All that's reveal'd from that far seat of blisses,  
Is, the clear fountains' interchanging kisses,  
As gracefully descending, light and thin,  
Like silver streaks across a dolphin's fin, 50  
When he upswimmeth from the coral caves,  
And sports with half his tail above the waves.

These wonders strange he sees, and many more,  
Whose head is pregnant with poetic lore.  
Should he upon an evening ramble fare 55  
With forehead to the soothing breezes bare,  
Would he naught see but the dark, silent blue  
With all its diamonds trembling through and through?  
Or the coy moon, when in the waviness  
Of whitest clouds she does her beauty dress, 60  
And staidly paces higher up, and higher,  
Like a sweet nun in holy-day attire?  
Ah, yes! much more would start into his sight—  
The revelries, and mysteries, of night:  
And should I ever see them, I will tell you 65  
Such tales as needs must with amazement spell you.

These are the living pleasures of the bard:  
But richer far posterity's award.  
What does he murmur with his latest breath,  
While his proud eye looks through the film of death? 70  
"What though I leave this dull and earthly mould,



Yet shall my spirit lofty converse hold  
 With after times.—The patriot shall feel  
 My stern alarum, and unsheath his steel;  
 Or in the senate thunder out my numbers 75  
 To startle princes from their easy slumbers.  
 The sage will mingle with each moral theme  
 My happy thoughts sententious; he will teem  
 With lofty periods when my verses fire him,  
 And then I'll stoop from heaven to inspire him. 80  
 Lays have I left of such a dear delight  
 That maids will sing them on their bridal night.  
 Gay villagers, upon a morn of May,  
 When they have tired their gentle limbs with play,  
 And form'd a snowy circle on the grass, 85  
 And plac'd in midst of all that lovely lass  
 Who chosen is their queen,—with her fine head  
 Crowned with flowers purple, white, and red:  
 For there the lily, and the musk-rose, sighing,  
 Are emblems true of hapless lovers dying: 90  
 Between her breasts, that never yet felt trouble,  
 A bunch of violets full blown, and double,  
 Serenely sleep:—she from a casket takes  
 A little book,—and then a joy awakes  
 About each youthful heart,—with stifled cries, 95  
 And rubbing of white hands, and sparkling eyes:  
 For she's to read a tale of hopes, and fears;  
 One that I foster'd in my youthful years:  
 The pearls, that on each glist'ning circlet sleep,  
 Gush ever and anon with silent creep, 100  
 Lured by the innocent dimples. To sweet rest  
 Shall the dear babe, upon its mother's breast,  
 Be lull'd with songs of mine. Fair world, adieu!  
 Thy dales, and hills, are fading from my view:  
 Swiftly I mount, upon wide spreading pinions, 105  
 Far from the narrow bounds of thy dominions.  
 Full joy I feel, while thus I cleave the air,  
 That my soft verse will charm thy daughters fair,  
 And warm thy sons!" Ah, my dear friend and brother,

Could I, at once, my mad ambition smother,  
For tasting joys like these, sure I should be  
Happier, and dearer to society.  
At times, 'tis true, I've felt relief from pain  
When some bright thought has darted through my brain:  
Through all that day I've felt a greater pleasure 115  
Than if I'd brought to light a hidden treasure.  
As to my sonnets, though none else should heed them,  
I feel delighted, still, that you should read them.  
Of late, too, I have had much calm enjoyment,  
Stretch'd on the grass at my best lov'd employment 120  
Of scribbling lines for you. These things I thought  
While, in my face, the freshest breeze I caught.  
E'en now I'm pillow'd on a bed of flowers  
That crowns a lofty clift, which proudly towers  
Above the ocean-waves. The stalks, and blades, 125  
Chequer my tablet with their quivering shades.  
On one side is a field of drooping oats,  
Through which the poppies show their scarlet coats;  
So pert and useless, that they bring to mind  
The scarlet coats that pester human-kind. 130  
And on the other side, outspread, is seen  
Ocean's blue mantle streak'd with purple, and green.  
Now 'tis I see a canvass'd ship, and now  
Mark the bright silver curling round her prow.  
I see the lark down-dropping to his nest, 135  
And the broad-winged sea-gull never at rest;  
For when no more he spreads his feathers free,  
His breast is dancing on the restless sea.  
Now I direct my eyes into the west,  
Which at this moment is in sunbeams drest: 140  
Why westward turn? 'Twas but to say adieu!  
'Twas but to kiss my hand, dear George, to you!

## EPISTLE TO CHARLES COWDEN CLARKE

OFT have you seen a swan superbly frowning,  
 And with proud breast his own white shadow crowning;  
 He slants his neck beneath the waters bright  
 So silently, it seems a beam of light  
 Come from the galaxy: anon he sports,— 5  
 With outspread wings the Naiad Zephyr courts,  
 Or ruffles all the surface of the lake  
 In striving from its crystal face to take  
 Some diamond water-drops, and them to treasure  
 In milky nest, and sip them off at leisure. 10  
 But not a moment can he there insure them,  
 Nor to such downy rest can he allure them;  
 For down they rush as though they would be free,  
 And drop like hours into eternity.  
 Just like that bird am I in loss of time, 15  
 Whene'er I venture on the stream of rhyme;  
 With shatter'd boat, oar snapt, and canvass rent,  
 I slowly sail, scarce knowing my intent;  
 Still scooping up the water with my fingers,  
 In which a trembling diamond never lingers. 20

By this, friend Charles, you may full plainly see  
 Why I have never penn'd a line to thee:  
 Because my thoughts were never free, and clear,  
 And little fit to please a classic ear;  
 Because my wine was of too poor a savour 25  
 For one whose palate gladdens in the flavour  
 Of sparkling Helicon:—small good it were  
 To take him to a desert rude, and bare,  
 Who had on Baiæ's shore reclin'd at ease,  
 While Tasso's page was floating in a breeze 30  
 That gave soft music from Armida's bowers,  
 Mingled with fragrance from her rarest flowers:  
 Small good to one who had by Mulla's stream  
 Fondled the maidens with the breasts of cream;  
 Who had beheld Belphebe in a brook, 35

And lovely Una in a leafy nook,  
And Archimago leaning o'er his book:  
Who had of all that's sweet tasted, and seen,  
From silv'ry ripple, up to beauty's queen;  
From the sequester'd haunts of gay Titania, 40  
To the blue dwelling of divine Urania:  
One, who, of late, had ta'en sweet forest walks  
With him who elegantly chats, and talks—  
The wrong'd Libertas,—who has told you stories  
Of laurel chaplets, and Apollo's glories; 45  
Of troops chivalrous prancing through a city,  
And tearful ladies made for love, and pity:  
With many else which I have never known.  
Thus have I thought; and days on days have flown  
Slowly, or rapidly—unwilling still 50  
For you to try my dull, unlearned quill.  
Nor should I now, but that I've known you long;  
That you first taught me all the sweets of song:  
The grand, the sweet, the terse, the free, the fine;  
What swell'd with pathos, and what right divine: 55  
Spenserian vowels that elope with ease,  
And float along like birds o'er summer seas;  
Miltonian storms, and more, Miltonian tenderness;  
Michael in arms, and more, meek Eve's fair slenderness.  
Who read for me the sonnet swelling loudly 60  
Up to its climax and then dying proudly?  
Who found for me the grandeur of the ode,  
Growing, like Atlas, stronger from its load?  
Who let me taste that more than cordial dram,  
The sharp, the rapier-pointed epigram? 65  
Show'd me that epic was of all the king,  
Round, vast, and spanning all like Saturn's ring?  
You too upheld the veil from Clio's beauty,  
And pointed out the patriot's stern duty;  
The might of Alfred, and the shaft of Tell; 70  
The hand of Brutus, that so grandly fell  
Upon a tyrant's head. Ah! had I never seen  
Or known your kindness, what might I have been?

What my enjoyments in my youthful years,  
 Bereft of all that now my life endears? 75  
 And can I e'er these benefits forget?  
 And can I e'er repay the friendly debt?  
 No, doubly no;—yet should these rhymings please,  
 I shall roll on the grass with two-fold ease:  
 For I have long time been my fancy feeding 80  
 With hopes that you would one day think the reading  
 Of my rough verses not an hour misspent;  
 Should it e'er be so, what a rich content!  
 Some weeks have pass'd since last I saw the spires  
 In lucent Thames reflected:—warm desires 85  
 To see the sun o'erpeep the eastern dimness,  
 And morning shadows streaking into slimness  
 Across the lawny fields, and pebbly water;  
 To mark the time as they grow broad, and shorter;  
 To feel the air that plays about the hills, 90  
 And sips its freshness from the little rills;  
 To see high, golden corn wave in the light  
 When Cynthia smiles upon a summer's night,  
 And peers among the cloudlets jet and white,  
 As though she were reclining in a bed 95  
 Of bean blossoms, in heaven freshly shed.  
 No sooner had I stepp'd into these pleasures  
 Than I began to think of rhymes and measures:  
 The air that floated by me seem'd to say  
 "Write! thou wilt never have a better day." 100  
 And so I did. When many lines I'd written,  
 Though with their grace I was not oversmitten,  
 Yet, as my hand was warm, I thought I'd better  
 Trust to my feelings, and write you a letter.  
 Such an attempt requir'd an inspiration 105  
 Of a peculiar sort,—a consummation;—  
 Which, had I felt, these scribblings might have been  
 Verses from which the soul would never wean:  
 But many days have passed since last my heart  
 Was warm'd luxuriously by divine Mozart; 110  
 By Arne delighted, or by Handel madden'd;

Or by the song of Erin pierc'd and sadden'd:  
 What time you were before the music sitting,  
 And the rich notes to each sensation fitting.  
 Since I have walk'd with you through shady lanes 115  
 That freshly terminate in open plains,  
 And revel'd in a chat that ceased not  
 When at night-fall among your books we got:  
 No, nor when supper came, nor after that,—  
 Nor when reluctantly I took my hat; 120  
 No, nor till cordially you shook my hand  
 Mid-way between our homes:—your accents bland  
 Still sounded in my ears, when I no more  
 Could hear your footsteps touch the grav'ly floor.  
 Sometimes I lost them, and then found again; 125  
 You chang'd the footpath for the grassy plain.  
 In those still moments I have wish'd you joys  
 That well you know to honour:—"Life's very toys  
 With him," said I, "will take a pleasant charm;  
 It cannot be that ought will work him harm." 130  
 These thoughts now come o'er me with all their might:—  
 Again I shake your hand,—friend Charles, good night.

## ON FIRST LOOKING INTO CHAPMAN'S HOMER

Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold,  
 And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;  
 Round many western islands have I been  
 Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.  
 Oft of one wide expanse had I been told 5  
 That deep-brow'd Homer ruled as his demesne;  
 Yet did I never breathe its pure serene  
 Till I heard Chapman speak out loud and bold:  
 Then felt I like some watcher of the skies  
 When a new planet swims into his ken; 10  
 Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes  
 He stared at the Pacific—and all his men  
 Look'd at each other with a wild surmise—  
 Silent, upon a peak in Darien.



## NEBUCHADNEZZAR'S DREAM ✓

BEFORE he went to feed with owls and bats  
 Nebuchadnezzar had an ugly dream,  
 Worse than an Hus'if's when she thinks her cream  
 Made a naumachia for mice and rats.  
 So scared, he sent for that "Good King of Cats" 5  
 Young Daniel, who soon did pluck away the beam  
 From out his eye, and said he did not deem  
 The sceptre worth a straw—his cushions, old door-mats.  
 A horrid nightmare similar somewhat  
 Of late has haunted a most motley crew, 10  
 Most loggerheads and chapmen—we are told  
 That any Daniel tho' he be a sot  
 Can make the lying lips turn pale of hue  
 By belching out, "Ye are that Head of Gold."

ON RECEIVING A LAUREL CROWN  
FROM LEIGH HUNT

MINUTES are flying swiftly, and as yet  
 Nothing unearthly has enticed my brain  
 Into a Delphic labyrinth—I would fain  
 Catch an immortal thought to pay the debt  
 I owe to the kind Poet who has set 5  
 Upon my ambitious head a glorious gain:  
 Two bending laurel sprigs—'tis nearly pain  
 To be conscious of such a Coronet.  
 Still time is fleeting, and no dream arises  
 Gorgeous as I would have it—only I see 10  
 A trampling-down of what the world most prizes,  
 Turbans and Crowns and blank regality;  
 And then I run into most wild surmises  
 Of all the many glories that may be.

## TO THE LADIES WHO SAW ME CROWN'D

WHAT is there in the universal Earth  
 More lovely than a Wreath from the bay-tree?  
 Haply a Halo round the Moon—a glee  
 Circling from three sweet pair of Lips in Mirth;  
 And haply you will say the dewy birth 5  
 Of morning Roses—rippplings tenderly  
 Spread by the Halcyon's breast upon the Sea;  
 But these comparisons are nothing worth.  
 Then is there nothing in the world so fair?  
 The silvery tears of April?—Youth of May? 10  
 Or June that breathes out life for butterflies?  
 No—none of these can from my favourite bear  
 Away the palm—yet shall it ever pay  
 Due reverence to your most sovereign eyes.

## HYMN TO APOLLO

God of the golden bow,  
 And of the golden lyre,  
 And of the golden hair,  
 And of the golden fire,  
 Charioteer 5  
 Of the patient year,  
 Where—where slept thine ire,  
 When like a blank idiot I put on thy wreath,  
 Thy laurel, thy glory,  
 The light of thy story, 10  
 Or was I a worm—too low crawling, for death?  
 O Delphic Apollo!  
 The Thunderer grasp'd and grasp'd,  
 The Thunderer frown'd and frown'd;  
 The eagle's feathery mane 15  
 For wrath became stiffen'd—the sound  
 Of breeding thunder  
 Went drowsily under,  
 Muttering to be unbound.

- O why didst thou pity, and for a worm 20  
     Why touch thy soft lute  
     Till the thunder was mute,  
 Why was not I crush'd—such a pitiful germ?  
     O Delphic Apollo!
- The Pleiades were up, 25  
     Watching the silent air;  
 The seeds and roots in the Earth  
     Were swelling for summer fare;  
     The Ocean, its neighbour,  
     Was at its old labour, 30  
     When, who—who did dare  
 To tie, like a madman, thy plant round his brow,  
     And grin and look proudly,  
     And blaspheme so loudly,  
 And live for that honour, to stoop to thee now? 35  
     O Delphic Apollo!

## TO MY BROTHERS

- SMALL, busy flames play through the fresh laid coals,  
     And their faint cracklings o'er our silence creep  
     Like whispers of the household gods that keep  
 A gentle empire o'er fraternal souls.  
 And while, for rhymes, I search around the poles, 5  
     Your eyes are fix'd, as in poetic sleep,  
     Upon the lore so voluble and deep,  
 That aye at fall of night our care condole.  
 This is your birth-day, Tom, and I rejoice  
     That thus it passes smoothly, quietly. 10  
 Many such eves of gently whisp'ring noise  
     May we together pass, and calmly try  
 What are this world's true joys,—ere the great voice,  
     From its fair face, shall bid our spirits fly.

## ADDRESSED TO HAYDON

HIGHMINDEDNESS, a jealousy for good,  
 A loving-kindness for the great man's fame,  
 Dwells here and there with people of no name,  
 In noisome alley, and in pathless wood:  
 And where we think the truth least understood,      5  
 Oft may be found a "singleness of aim,"  
 That ought to frighten into hooded shame  
 A money-mong'ring, pitiable brood.  
 How glorious this affection for the cause  
 Of stedfast genius, toiling gallantly!      10  
 What when a stout unbending champion awes  
 Envy and Malice to their native sty?  
 Unnumber'd souls breathe out a still applause,  
 Proud to behold him in his country's eye.

## ADDRESSED TO THE SAME

GREAT spirits now on earth are sojourning;  
 He of the cloud, the cataract, the lake,  
 Who on Helvellyn's summit, wide awake,  
 Catches his freshness from Archangel's wing:  
 He of the rose, the violet, the spring,      5  
 The social smile, the chain for Freedom's sake:  
 And lo!—whose stedfastness would never take  
 A meaner sound than Raphael's whispering.  
 And other spirits there are, standing apart  
 Upon the forehead of the age to come;      10  
 These, these will give the world another heart,  
 And other pulses. Hear ye not the hum  
 Of mighty workings? —  
 Listen awhile ye nations, and be dumb.

## KEEN, FITFUL GUSTS

KEEN, fitful gusts are whisp'ring here and there  
 Among the bushes half leafless, and dry;  
 The stars look very cold about the sky,  
 And I have many miles on foot to fare.  
 Yet feel I little of the cool bleak air 5  
 Or of the dead leaves rustling drearily,  
 Or of those silver lamps that burn on high,  
 Or of the distance from home's pleasant lair:  
 For I am brimfull of the friendliness  
 That in a little cottage I have found; 10  
 Of fair-hair'd Milton's eloquent distress,  
 And all his love for gentle Lycid drown'd;  
 Of lovely Laura in her light green dress,  
 And faithful Petrarch gloriously crown'd.

## ON LEAVING SOME FRIENDS AT AN EARLY HOUR

GIVE me a golden pen, and let me lean  
 On heap'd-up flowers, in regions clear, and far;  
 Bring me a tablet whiter than a star,  
 Or hand of hymning angel, when 'tis seen  
 The silver strings of heavenly harp atween: 5  
 And let there glide by many a pearly car,  
 Pink robes, and wavy hair, and diamond jar,  
 And half discovered wings, and glances keen.  
 The while let music wander round my ears,  
 And as it reaches each delicious ending, 10  
 Let me write down a line of glorious tone,  
 And full of many wonders of the spheres:  
 For what a height my spirit is contending!  
 'Tis not content so soon to be alone.

SLEEP AND POETRY

"As I lay in my bed slepe full unmete  
Was unto me, but why that I ne might  
Rest I ne wist, for there n'as erthly wight  
[As I suppose] had more of hertis ese  
Than I, for I n'ad sicknesse nor disese."

CHAUCER

WHAT is more gentle than a wind in summer?  
What is more soothing than the pretty hummer  
That stays one moment in an open flower,  
And buzzes cheerily from bower to bower?  
What is more tranquil than a musk-rose blowing 5  
In a green island, far from all men's knowing?  
More healthful than the leafiness of dales?  
More secret than a nest of nightingales?  
More serene than Cordelia's countenance?  
More full of visions than a high romance? 10  
What, but thee, Sleep? Soft closer of our eyes!  
Low murmurer of tender lullabies!  
Light hoverer around our happy pillows!  
Wreather of poppy buds, and weeping willows!  
Silent entangler of a beauty's tresses! 15  
Most happy listener! when the morning blesses  
Thee for enlivening all the cheerful eyes  
That glance so brightly at the new sun-rise.

But what is higher beyond thought than thee?  
Fresher than berries of a mountain tree? 20  
More strange, more beautiful, more smooth, more regal,  
Than wings of swans, than doves, than dim-seen eagle?  
What is it? And to what shall I compare it?  
It has a glory, and nought else can share it:  
The thought thereof is awful, sweet, and holy, 25  
Chasing away all worldliness and folly;  
Coming sometimes like fearful claps of thunder,  
Or the low rumblings earth's regions under;  
And sometimes like a gentle whispering  
Of all the secrets of some wond'rous thing 30



That breathes about us in the vacant air;  
 So that we look around with prying stare,  
 Perhaps to see shapes of light, aerial lymning,  
 And catch soft floatings from a faint-heard hymning;  
 To see the laurel wreath, on high suspended, 35  
 That is to crown our name when life is ended.  
 Sometimes it gives a glory to the voice,  
 And from the heart up-springs, rejoice! rejoice!  
 Sounds which will reach the Framer of all things,  
 And die away in ardent mutterings. 40

No one who once the glorious sun has seen,  
 And all the clouds, and felt his bosom clean  
 For his great Maker's presence, but must know  
 What 'tis I mean, and feel his being glow:  
 Therefore no insult will I give his spirit, 45  
 By telling what he sees from native merit.

O Poesy! for thee I hold my pen  
 That am not yet a glorious denizen  
 Of thy wide heaven—Should I rather kneel  
 Upon some mountain-top until I feel 50  
 A glowing splendour round about me hung,  
 And echo back the voice of thine own tongue?  
 O Poesy! for thee I grasp my pen  
 That am not yet a glorious denizen  
 Of thy wide heaven; yet, to my ardent prayer, 55  
 Yield from thy sanctuary some clear air,  
 Smoothed for intoxication by the breath  
 Of flowering bays, that I may die a death  
 Of luxury, and my young spirit follow  
 The morning sun-beams to the great Apollo 60  
 Like a fresh sacrifice; or, if I can bear  
 The o'erwhelming sweets, 'twill bring to me the fair  
 Visions of all places: a bowery nook  
 Will be elysium—an eternal book  
 Whence I may copy many a lovely saying 65  
 About the leaves, and flowers—about the playing

Of nymphs in woods, and fountains; and the shade  
 Keeping a silence round a sleeping maid;  
 And many a verse from so strange influence  
 That we must ever wonder how and whence 70  
 It came. Also imaginings will hover  
 Round my fire-side, and haply there discover  
 Vistas of solemn beauty, where I'd wander  
 In happy silence, like the clear Meander  
 Through its lone vales; and where I found a spot 75  
 Of awfuller shade, or an enchanted grot,  
 Or a green hill o'erspread with chequered dress  
 Of flowers, and fearful from its loveliness,  
 Write on my tablets all that was permitted,  
 All that was for our human senses fitted. 80  
 Then the events of this wide world I'd seize  
 Like a strong giant, and my spirit tease  
 Till at its shoulders it should proudly see  
 Wings to find out an immortality.

Stop and consider! life is but a day; 85  
A fragile dew-drop on its perilous way  
 From a tree's summit; a poor Indian's sleep  
 While his boat hastens to the monstrous steep  
 Of Montmorenci. Why so sad a moan?  
 Life is the rose's hope while yet unblown; 90  
 The reading of an ever-changing tale;  
 The light uplifting of a maiden's veil;  
 A pigeon tumbling in clear summer air;  
 A laughing school-boy, without grief or care,  
 Riding the springy branches of an elm. 95

O for ten years, that I may overwhelm  
 Myself in poesy; so I may do the deed  
 That my own soul has to itself decreed.  
 Then will I pass the countries that I see  
 In long perspective, and continually 100  
 Taste their pure fountains. First the realm I'll pass  
 Of Flora, and old Pan: sleep in the grass,

Feed upon apples red, and strawberries,  
 And choose each pleasure that my fancy sees;  
 Catch the white-handed nymphs in shady places, 105  
 To woo sweet kisses from averted faces,—  
 Play with their fingers, touch their shoulders white  
 Into a pretty shrinking with a bite  
 As hard as lips can make it: till agreed,  
 A lovely tale of human life we'll read. 110  
 And one will teach a tame dove how it best  
 May fan the cool air gently o'er my rest;  
 Another, bending o'er her nimble tread,  
 Will set a green robe floating round her head,  
 And still will dance with ever varied ease, 115  
 Smiling upon the flowers and the trees:  
 Another will entice me on, and on,  
 Through almond blossoms and rich cinnamon;  
 Till in the bosom of a leafy world  
 We rest in silence, like two gems upcurl'd 120  
 In the recesses of a pearly shell.

And can I ever bid these joys farewell?  
 Yes, I must pass them for a nobler life,  
 Where I may find the agonies, the strife  
 Of human hearts: for lo! I see afar, 125  
 O'er-sailing the blue cragginess, a car  
 And steeds with streamy manes—the charioteer  
 Looks out upon the winds with glorious fear:  
 And now the numerous tramplings quiver lightly  
 Along a huge cloud's ridge; and now with sprightly 130  
 Wheel downward come they into fresher skies,  
 Tipt round with silver from the sun's bright eyes.  
 Still downward with capacious whirl they glide;  
 And now I see them on a green-hill's side  
 In breezy rest among the nodding stalks. 135  
 The charioteer with wond'rous gesture talks  
 To the trees and mountains; and there soon appear  
 Shapes of delight, of mystery, and fear,  
 Passing along before a dusky space

Made by some mighty oaks: as they would chase 140  
Some ever-fleeting music, on they sweep.  
Lo! how they murmur, laugh, and smile, and weep:  
Some with upholden hand and mouth severe;  
Some with their faces muffled to the ear  
Between their arms; some, clear in youthful bloom, 145  
Go glad and smilingly athwart the gloom;  
Some looking back, and some with upward gaze;  
Yes, thousands in a thousand different ways  
Flit onward—now a lovely wreath of girls  
Dancing their sleek hair into tangled curls; 150  
And now broad wings. Most awfully intent  
The driver of those steeds is forward bent,  
And seems to listen: O that I might know  
All that he writes with such a hurrying glow.

The visions all are fled—the car is fled 155  
Into the light of heaven, and in their stead  
A sense of real things comes doubly strong,  
And, like a muddy stream, would bear along  
My soul to nothingness: but I will strive  
Against all doubtings, and will keep alive 160  
The thought of that same chariot, and the strange  
Journey it went.

Is there so small a range  
In the present strength of manhood, that the high  
Imagination cannot freely fly  
As she was wont of old? prepare her steeds, 165  
Paw up against the light, and do strange deeds  
Upon the clouds? Has she not shown us all?  
From the clear space of ether, to the small  
Breath of new buds unfolding? From the meaning  
Of Jove's large eye-brow, to the tender greening 170  
Of April meadows? Here her altar shone,  
E'en in this isle; and who could paragon  
The fervid choir that lifted up a noise  
Of harmony, to where it aye will poise

Its mighty self of convoluting sound, 175  
 Huge as a planet, and like that roll round,  
 Eternally around a dizzy void?  
 Ay, in those days the Muses were nigh cloy'd  
 With honours; nor had any other care  
 Than to sing out and soothe their wavy hair. 180

Could all this be forgotten? Yes, a schism  
 Nurtured by foppery and barbarism,  
 Made great Apollo blush for this his land.  
 Men were thought wise who could not understand  
 His glories: with a puling infant's force 185  
 They sway'd about upon a rocking-horse,  
 And thought it Pegasus. Ah dismal-soul'd!  
 The winds of heaven blew, the ocean roll'd  
 Its gathering waves—ye felt it not. The blue  
 Bared its eternal bosom, and the dew 190  
 Of summer nights collected still to make  
 The morning precious: beauty was awake!  
 Why were ye not awake? But ye were dead  
 To things ye knew not of,—were closely wed  
 To musty laws lined out with wretched rule 195  
 And compass vile: so that ye taught a school  
 Of dolts to smooth, inlay, and clip, and fit,  
 Till, like the certain wands of Jacob's wit,  
 Their verses tallied. Easy was the task:  
 A thousand handicraftsmen wore the mask 200  
 Of Poesy. Ill-fated, impious race!  
 That blasphemed the bright Lyrist to his face,  
 And did not know it,—no, they went about,  
 Holding a poor, decrepid standard out  
 Mark'd with most flimsy mottoes, and in large 205  
 The name of one Boileau!

O ye whose charge  
 It is to hover round our pleasant hills!  
 Whose congregated majesty so fills  
 My boundly reverence, that I cannot trace  
 Your hallowed names, in this unholy place, 210

So near those common folk; did not their shames  
 Affright you? Did our old lamenting Thames  
 Delight you? Did ye never cluster round  
 Delicious Avon, with a mournful sound,  
 And weep? Or did ye wholly bid adieu 215  
 To regions where no more the laurel grew?  
 Or did ye stay to give a welcoming  
 To some lone spirits who could proudly sing  
 Their youth away, and die? 'Twas even so:  
 But let me think away those times of woe: 220  
 Now 'tis a fairer season; ye have breathed  
 Rich benedictions o'er us; ye have wreathed  
 Fresh garlands: for sweet music has been heard  
 In many places;—some has been upstirr'd  
 From out its crystal dwelling in a lake, 225  
 By a swan's ebon bill; from a thick brake,  
 Nested and quiet in a valley mild,  
 Bubbles a pipe; fine sounds are floating wild  
 About the earth: happy are ye and glad.

These things are doubtless; yet in truth we've had 230  
 Strange thunders from the potency of song;  
 Mingled indeed with what is sweet and strong  
 From majesty: but in clear truth the themes  
 Are ugly clubs, the Poets Polyphemes  
 Disturbing the grand sea. A drainless shower 235  
Of light is poesy; 'tis the supreme of power;  
'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own right arm.  
 The very archings of her eye-lids charm  
 A thousand willing agents to obey,  
 And still she governs with the mildest sway: 240  
 But strength alone though of the Muses born  
 Is like a fallen angel: trees uptorn,  
 Darkness, and worms, and shrouds, and sepulchres  
 Delight it; for it feeds upon the burrs  
 And thorns of life; forgetting the great end 245  
 Of poesy, that it should be a friend  
 To soothe the cares, and lift the thoughts of man.



Yet I rejoice: a myrtle fairer than  
 E'er grew in Paphos, from the bitter weeds  
 Lifts its sweet head into the air, and feeds 250  
 A silent space with ever sprouting green.  
 All tenderest birds there find a pleasant screen,  
 Creep through the shade with jaunty fluttering,  
 Nibble the little cupped flowers and sing.  
 Then let us clear away the choking thorns 255  
 From round its gentle stem; let the young fawns,  
 Yeaned in after-times, when we are flown,  
 Find a fresh sward beneath it, overgrown  
 With simple flowers: let there nothing be  
 More boisterous than a lover's bended knee; 260  
 Nought more ungentle than the placid look  
 Of one who leans upon a closed book;  
 Nought more untroubled than the grassy slopes  
 Between two hills. All hail, delightful hopes!  
 As she was wont, th' imagination 265  
 Into most lovely labyrinths will be gone,  
 And they shall be accounted poet kings  
 Who simply tell the most heart-easing things.  
 O may these joys be ripe before I die.

Will not some say that I presumptuously 270  
 Have spoken? that from hastening digrace  
 'Twere better far to hide my foolish face?  
 That whining boyhood should with reverence bow  
 Ere the dread thunderbolt could reach?—How!  
 If I do hide myself, it sure shall be 275  
 In the very fane, the light of Poesy:  
 If I do fall, at least I will be laid  
 Beneath the silence of a poplar shade;  
 And over me the grass shall be smooth shaven;  
 And there shall be a kind memorial graven. 280  
 But off, Despondence! miserable bane!  
 They should not know thee, who, athirst to gain  
 A noble end, are thirsty every hour.  
 What though I am not wealthy in the dower

Of spanning wisdom; though I do not know 285  
 The shiftings of the mighty winds that blow  
 Hither and thither all the changing thoughts  
 Of man: though no great minist'ring reason sorts  
 Out the dark mysteries of human souls  
 To clear conceiving: yet there ever rolls 290  
 A vast idea before me, and I glean  
 Therefrom my liberty; thence too I've seen  
 The end and aim of Poesy. 'Tis clear  
 As anything most true; as that the year  
 Is made of the four seasons—manifest 295  
 As a large cross, some old cathedral's crest,  
 Lifted to the white clouds. Therefore should I  
 Be but the essence of deformity,  
 A coward, did my very eye-lids wink  
 At speaking out what I have dared to think. 300  
 Ah! rather let me like a madman run  
 Over some precipice; let the hot sun  
 Melt my Dædalian wings, and drive me down  
 Convuls'd and headlong! Stay! an inward frown  
 Of conscience bids me be more calm awhile. 305  
 An ocean dim, sprinkled with many an isle,  
 Spreads awfully before me. How much toil!  
 How many days! what desperate turmoil!  
 Ere I can have explored its widenesses.  
 Ah, what a task! upon my bended knees, 310  
 I could unsay those—no, impossible!  
 Impossible!

For sweet relief I'll dwell  
 On humbler thoughts, and let this strange assay  
 Begun in gentleness die so away.  
 E'en now all tumult from my bosom fades: 315  
 I turn full-hearted to the friendly aids  
 That smooth the path of honour; brotherhood,  
 And friendliness, the nurse of mutual good.  
 The hearty grasp that sends a pleasant sonnet  
 Into the brain ere one can think upon it; 320

The silence when some rhymes are coming out;  
 And when they're come, the very pleasant rout:  
 The message certain to be done to-morrow.  
 'Tis perhaps as well that it should be to borrow  
 Some precious book from out its snug retreat, 325  
 To cluster round it when we next shall meet.  
 Scarce can I scribble on; for lovely airs  
 Are fluttering round the room like doves in pairs;  
 Many delights of that glad day recalling,  
 When first my senses caught their tender falling. 330  
 And with these airs come forms of elegance  
 Stooping their shoulders o'er a horse's prance,  
 Careless, and grand—fingers soft and round  
 Parting luxuriant curls;—and the swift bound  
 Of Bacchus from his chariot, when his eye 335  
 Made Ariadne's cheek look blushing.  
 Thus I remember all the pleasant flow  
 Of words at opening a portfolio.

Things such as these are ever harbingers  
 To trains of peaceful images: the stirs 340  
 Of a swan's neck unseen among the rushes:  
 A linnet starting all about the bushes:  
 A butterfly, with golden wings broad parted,  
 Nestling a rose, convuls'd as though it smarted  
 With over pleasure—many, many more, 345  
 Might I indulge at large in all my store  
 Of luxuries: yet I must not forget  
 Sleep, quiet with his poppy coronet:  
 For what there may be worthy in these rhymes  
 I partly owe to him: and thus, the chimes 350  
 Of friendly voices had just given place  
 To as sweet a silence, when I 'gan retrace  
 The pleasant day, upon a couch at ease.  
 It was a poet's house who keeps the keys  
 Of pleasure's temple. Round about were hung 355  
 The glorious features of the bards who sung  
 In other ages—cold and sacred busts

Smiled at each other. Happy he who trusts  
To clear Futurity his darling fame!  
Then there were fauns and satyrs taking aim 360  
At swelling apples with a frisky leap  
And reaching fingers, 'mid a luscious heap  
Of vine-leaves. Then there rose to view a fane  
Of liny marble, and thereto a train  
Of nymphs approaching fairly o'er the sward: 365  
One, loveliest, holding her white hand toward  
The dazzling sun-rise: two sisters sweet  
Bending their graceful figures till they meet  
Over the trippings of a little child:  
And some are hearing, eagerly, the wild 370  
Thrilling liquidity of dewy piping.  
See, in another picture, nymphs are wiping  
Cherishingly Diana's timorous limbs;—  
A fold of lawny mantle dabbling swims  
At the bath's edge, and keeps a gentle motion 375  
With the subsiding crystal: as when ocean  
Heaves calmly its broad swelling smoothness o'er  
Its rocky marge, and balances once more  
The patient weeds; that now unshent by foam  
Feel all about their undulating home. 380

Sappho's meek head was there half smiling down  
At nothing; just as though the earnest frown  
Of over thinking had that moment gone  
From off her brow, and left her all alone.

Great Alfred's too, with anxious, pitying eyes, 385  
As if he always listened to the sighs  
Of the goaded world; and Kosciusko's, worn  
By horrid suffrance—mightily forlorn.

Petrarch, outstepping from the shady green,  
Starts at the sight of Laura; nor can wean 390  
His eyes from her sweet face. Most happy they!  
For over them was seen a free display

Of out-spread wings, and from between them shone  
 The face of Poesy: from off her throne  
 She overlook'd things that I scarce could tell. 395  
 The very sense of where I was might well  
 Keep Sleep aloof: but more than that, there came  
 Thought after thought to nourish up the flame  
 Within my breast; so that the morning light  
 Surprised me even from a sleepless night; 400  
 And up I rose refresh'd, and glad, and gay,  
 Resolving to begin that very day  
 These lines; and howsoever they be done,  
 I leave them as a father does his son.

### HAPPY IS ENGLAND

HAPPY is England! I could be content  
 To see no other verdure than its own;  
 To feel no other breezes than are blown  
 Through its tall woods with high romances blent:  
 Yet do I sometimes feel a languishment 5  
 For skies Italian, and an inward groan  
 To sit upon an Alp as on a throne,  
 And half forget what world or worldling meant.  
 Happy is England, sweet her artless daughters;  
 Enough their simple loveliness for me, 10  
 Enough their whitest arms in silence clinging:  
 Yet do I often warmly burn to see  
 Beauties of deeper glance, and hear their singing,  
 And float with them about the summer waters.

### TO G. A. W.

NYMPH of the downward smile, and sidelong glance,  
 In what diviner moments of the day  
 Art thou most lovely?—when gone far astray  
 Into the labyrinths of sweet utterance,  
 Or when serenely wand'ring in a trance 5

Of sober thought?—or when starting away  
 With careless robe, to meet the morning ray,  
 Thou spar'st the flowers in thy mazy dance?  
 Haply 'tis when thy ruby lips part sweetly,  
 And so remain, because thou listenest: 10  
 But thou to please wert nurtured so completely  
 That I can never tell what mood is best.  
 I shall as soon pronounce which Grace more neatly  
 Trips it before Apollo than the rest.

## TO KOSCIUSKO

Good Kosciusko, thy great name alone  
 Is a full harvest whence to reap high feeling;  
 It comes upon us like the glorious pealing  
 Of the wide spheres—an everlasting tone.  
 And now it tells me, that in worlds unknown, 5  
 The names of heroes burst from clouds concealing,  
 And change to harmonies, for ever stealing  
 Through cloudless blue, and round each silver throne.  
 It tells me too, that on a happy day,  
 When some good spirit walks upon the earth, 10  
 Thy name with Alfred's and the great of yore  
 Gently commingling, gives tremendous birth  
 To a loud hymn, that sounds far, far away  
 To where the great God lives for evermore.

## WRITTEN IN DISGUST OF VULGAR SUPERSTITION

THE church bells toll a melancholy round,  
 Calling the people to some other prayers,  
 Some other gloominess, more dreadful cares,  
 More hearkening to the sermon's horrid sound.  
 Surely the mind of man is closely bound 5  
 In some black spell; seeing that each one tears  
 Himself from fireside joys, and Lydian airs,  
 And converse high of those with glory crown'd.



Still, still they toll, and I should feel a damp,  
 A chill as from a tomb, did I not know 10  
 That they are dying like an outburnt lamp;  
 That 'tis their sighing, wailing ere they go  
 Into oblivion;—that fresh flowers will grow,  
 And many glories of immortal stamp.

## ON THE GRASSHOPPER AND CRICKET

THE poetry of earth is never dead:  
 When all the birds are faint with the hot sun,  
 And hide in cooling trees, a voice will run  
 From hedge to hedge about the new-mown mead;  
 That is the Grasshopper's—he takes the lead 5  
 In summer luxury,—he has never done  
 With his delights; for when tired out with fun  
 He rests at ease beneath some pleasant weed.  
 The poetry of earth is ceasing never:  
 On a lone winter evening, when the frost 10  
 Has wrought a silence, from the stove there shrills  
 The Cricket's song, in warmth increasing ever,  
 And seems to one in drowsiness half lost,  
 The Grasshopper's among some grassy hills.

## AFTER DARK VAPOURS

AFTER dark vapours have oppress'd our plains  
 For a long dreary season, comes a day  
 Born of the gentle South, and clears away  
 From the sick heavens all unseemly stains.  
 The anxious month, relieved of its pains, 5  
 Takes as a long-lost right the feel of May;  
 The eye-lids with the passing coolness play,  
 Like rose-leaves with the drip of Summer rains.  
 And calmest thoughts come round us—as of leaves  
 Budding—fruit ripening in stillness—autumn suns 10

Smiling at eve upon the quiet sheaves,—  
 Sweet Sappho's cheek,—a sleeping infant's breath,—  
 The gradual sand that through an hour-glass runs,—  
 A woodland rivulet,—a Poet's death.

# ON LEIGH HUNT'S POEM "THE STORY OF RIMINI"

Who loves to peer up at the morning sun  
 With half-shut eyes and comfortable cheek,  
 Let him, with this sweet tale, full often seek  
 For meadows where the little rivers run;  
 Who loves to linger with that brightest one 5  
 Of Heaven—Hesperus—let him lowly speak  
 These numbers to the night, and starlight meek,  
 Or moon, if that her hunting be begun.  
 He who knows these delights, and too is prone  
 To moralize upon a smile or tear, 10  
 Will find at once a region of his own,  
 A bower for his spirit, and will steer  
 To alleys where the fir-tree drops its cone,  
 Where robins hop, and fallen leaves are sear.

## TO LEIGH HUNT ESQ.

GLORY and loveliness have passed away;  
 For if we wander out in early morn,  
 No wreathed incense do we see upborne  
 Into the east, to meet the smiling day:  
 No crowd of nymphs soft-voic'd and young, and gay, 5  
 In woven baskets bringing ears of corn,  
 Roses, and pinks, and violets, to adorn  
 The shrine of Flora in her early May.  
 But there are left delights as high as these,  
 And I shall ever bless my destiny, 10  
 That in a time, when under pleasant trees  
 Pan is no longer sought, I feel a free,  
 A leafy luxury, seeing I could please,  
 With these poor offerings, a man like thee.

WRITTEN ON THE BLANK SPACE OF A LEAF  
AT THE END OF CHAUCER'S TALE OF  
"THE FLOWRE AND THE LEFE"

THIS pleasant tale is like a little copse:  
The honied lines so freshly interlace,  
To keep the reader in so sweet a place,  
So that he here and there full-hearted stops;  
And oftentimes he feels the dewy drops 5  
Come cool and suddenly against his face,  
And, by the wandering melody, may trace  
Which way the tender-legged linnet hops.  
Oh! what a power has white simplicity!  
What mighty power has this gentle story! 10  
I, that do ever feel athirst for glory,  
Could at this moment be content to lie  
Meekly upon the grass, as those whose sobbings  
Were heard of none beside the mournful robins.

ON SEEING THE ELGIN MARBLES  
FOR THE FIRST TIME

My spirit is too weak; mortality  
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep,  
And each imagined pinnacle and steep  
Of godlike hardship tells me I must die 5  
Like a sick eagle looking at the sky.  
Yet 'tis a gentle luxury to weep  
That I have not the cloudy winds to keep,  
Fresh for the opening of the morning's eye.  
Such dim-conceived glories of the brain  
Bring round the heart an indescribable feud; 10  
So do these wonders a most dizzy pain,  
That mingles Grecian grandeur with the rude  
Wasting of old Time—with a billowy main—  
A sun—a shadow of a magnitude.

## TO HAYDON

*With the preceding Sonnet on the Elgin Marbles*

HAYDON! forgive me that I cannot speak  
 Definitively of these mighty things;  
 Forgive me, that I have not eagle's wings,  
 That what I want I know not where to seek.  
 And think that I would not be over-meek, 5  
 In rolling out upfollow'd thunderings  
 Even to the steep of Heliconian springs,  
 Were I of ample strength for such a freak.  
 Think, too, that all these numbers should be thine;  
 Whose else? In this, who touch thy vesture's hem? 10  
 For, when men stared at what was most divine  
 With brainless idiotism and o'erwise phlegm,  
 Thou hadst beheld the full Hesperian shrine  
 Of their star in the east, and gone to worship them!

## ON THE SEA

It keeps eternal whisperings around  
 Desolate shores, and with its mighty swell  
 Gluts twice ten thousand caverns, till the spell  
 Of Hecate leaves them their old shadowy sound.  
 Often 'tis in such gentle temper found, 5  
 That scarcely will the very smallest shell  
 Be moved for days from where it sometime fell,  
 When last the winds of heaven were unbound.  
 O ye! who have your eye-balls vex'd and tired,  
 Feast them upon the wideness of the Sea; 10  
 O ye! whose ears are dinn'd with uproar rude,  
 Or fed too much with cloying melody,—  
 Sit ye near some old cavern's mouth, and brood  
 Until ye start, as if the sea-nymphs quired!

# ENDYMION

*A Poetic Romance*

"The Stretched metre of an antique song."

INSCRIBED TO THE MEMORY OF THOMAS CHATTERTON

## PREFACE

KNOWING within myself the manner in which this Poem has been produced, it is not without a feeling of regret that I make it public.

What manner I mean, will be quite clear to the reader, who must soon perceive great inexperience, immaturity, and every error denoting a feverish attempt, rather than a deed accomplished. The two first books, and indeed the two last, I feel sensible are not of such completion as to warrant their passing the press; nor should they if I thought a year's castigation would do them any good;—it will not: the foundations are too sandy. It is just that this youngster should die away: a sad thought for me, if I had not some hope that while it is dwindling I may be plotting, and fitting myself for verses fit to live.

This may be speaking too presumptuously, and may deserve a punishment: but no feeling man will be forward to inflict it: he will leave me alone, with the conviction that there is not a fiercer hell than the failure in a great object. This is not written with the least atom of purpose to forestall criticisms of course, but from the desire I have to conciliate men who are competent to look, and who do look with a zealous eye, to the honour of English literature.

The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature imagination of a man is healthy; but there is a space of life between, in which the soul is in a ferment, the character undecided, the way of life uncertain, the ambition thick-sighted: thence proceeds mawkishness, and all the thousand bitters which those men I speak of must necessarily taste in going over the following pages.

I hope I have not in too late a day touched the beautiful mythology of Greece, and dulled its brightness: for I wish to try once more, before I bid it farewell.

*Teignmouth,  
April 10, 1818.*

## BOOK ONE

A THING of beauty is a joy for ever:  
 Its loveliness increases; it will never  
 Pass into nothingness; but still will keep  
 A bower quiet for us, and a sleep  
 Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing. 5  
 Therefore, on every morrow, are we wreathing  
 A flowery band to bind us to the earth,  
 Spite of despondence, of the inhuman dearth  
 Of noble natures, of the gloomy days,  
 Of all the unhealthy and o'er-darkened ways 10  
 Made for our searching: yes, in spite of all,  
 Some shape of beauty moves away the pall  
 From our dark spirits. Such the sun, the moon,  
 Trees old and young, sprouting a shady boon  
 For simple sheep; and such are daffodils 15  
 With the green world they live in; and clear rills  
 That for themselves a cooling covert make  
 'Gainst the hot season; the mid forest brake,  
 Rich with a sprinkling of fair musk-rose blooms:  
 And such too is the grandeur of the dooms 20  
 We have imagined for the mighty dead;  
 All lovely tales that we have heard or read:  
 An endless fountain of immortal drink,  
 Pouring unto us from the heaven's brink.

Nor do we merely feel these essences 25  
 For one short hour; no, even as the trees  
 That whisper round a temple become soon  
 Dear as the temple's self, so does the moon,  
 The passion poesy, glories infinite,  
 Haunt us till they become a cheering light 30



Unto our souls, and bound to us so fast,  
That, whether there be shine, or gloom o'ercast,  
They alway must be with us, or we die.

Therefore, 'tis with full happiness that I  
Will trace the story of Endymion. 35  
The very music of the name has gone  
Into my being, and each pleasant scene  
Is growing fresh before me as the green  
Of our own valleys: so I will begin  
Now while I cannot hear the city's din; 40  
Now while the early budders are just new,  
And run in mazes of the youngest hue  
About old forests; while the willow trails  
Its delicate amber; and the dairy pails  
Bring home increase of milk. And, as the year 45  
Grows lush in juicy stalks, I'll smoothly steer  
My little boat, for many quiet hours,  
With streams that deepen freshly into bowers.  
Many and many a verse I hope to write,  
Before the daisies, vermeil rimm'd and white, 50  
Hide in deep herbage; and ere yet the bees  
Hum about globes of clover and sweet peas,  
I must be near the middle of my story.  
O may no wintry season, bare and hoary,  
See it half finished: but let Autumn bold, 55  
With universal tinge of sober gold,  
Be all about me when I make an end.  
And now at once, adventuresome, I send  
My herald thought into a wilderness:  
There let its trumpet blow, and quickly dress 60  
My uncertain path with green, that I may speed  
Easily onward, thorough flowers and weed.

Upon the sides of Latmos was outspread  
A mighty forest; for the moist earth fed  
So plenteously all weed-hidden roots 65  
Into o'er-hanging boughs, and precious fruits.

And it had gloomy shades, sequestered deep,  
Where no man went; and if from shepherd's keep  
A lamb strayed far a-down those inmost glens,  
Never again saw he the happy pens 70  
Whither his brethren, bleating with content,  
Over the hills at every nightfall went.  
Among the shepherds, 'twas believed ever,  
That not one fleecy lamb which thus did sever  
From the white flock, but pass'd unworried 75  
By angry wolf, or pard with prying head,  
Until it came to some unfooted plains  
Where fed the herds of Pan: aye great his gains  
Who thus one lamb did lose. Paths there were many,  
Winding through palmy fern, and rushes fenny, 80  
And ivy banks; all leading pleasantly  
To a wide lawn, whence one could only see  
Stems thronging all around between the swell  
Of turf and slanting branches: who could tell  
The freshness of the space of heaven above, 85  
Edg'd round with dark tree-tops? through which a dove  
Would often beat its wings, and often too  
A little cloud would move across the blue.

Full in the middle of this pleasantness  
There stood a marble altar, with a tress 90  
Of flowers budded newly; and the dew  
Had taken fairy phantasies to strew  
Daisies upon the sacred sward last eve,  
And so the dawned light in pomp receive.  
For 'twas the morn: Apollo's upward fire 95  
Made every eastern cloud a silvery pyre  
Of brightness so unsullied, that therein  
A melancholy spirit well might win  
Oblivion, and melt out his essence fine  
Into the winds: rain-scented eglantine 100  
Gave temperate sweets to that well-wooing sun;  
The lark was lost in him; cold springs had run  
To warm their chilliest bubbles in the grass;

Man's voice was on the mountain; and the mass  
 Of nature's lives and wonders puls'd tenfold, 105  
 To feel this sun-rise and its glories old.

Now while the silent workings of the dawn  
 Were busiest, into that self-same lawn  
 All suddenly, with joyful cries, there sped  
 A troop of little children garlanded; 110  
 Who gathering round the altar, seemed to pry  
 Earnestly round as wishing to espy  
 Some folk of holiday: nor had they waited  
 For many moments, ere their ears were sated  
 With a faint breath of music, which ev'n then 115  
 Fill'd out its voice, and died away again.  
 Within a little space again it gave  
 Its airy swellings, with a gentle wave,  
 To light-hung leaves, in smoothest echoes breaking  
 Through copse-clad valleys,—ere their death, o'ertaking 120  
 The surgy murmurs of the lonely sea.

And now, as deep into the wood as we  
 Might mark a lynx's eye, there glimmered light  
 Fair faces and a rush of garments white,  
 Plainer and plainer showing, till at last 125  
 Into the widest alley they all past,  
 Making directly for the woodland altar.  
 O kindly muse! let not my weak tongue falter  
 In telling of this goodly company,  
 Of their old piety, and of their glee: 130  
 But let a portion of ethereal dew  
 Fall on my head, and presently unmew  
 My soul; that I may dare, in wayfaring,  
 To stammer where old Chaucer used to sing.

Leading the way, young damsels danced along, 135  
 Bearing the burden of a shepherd song;  
 Each having a white wicker overbrimm'd  
 With April's tender younglings: next, well trimm'd,

A crowd of shepherds with as sunburnt looks  
As may be read of in Arcadian books; 140  
Such as sat listening round Apollo's pipe,  
When the great deity, for earth too ripe,  
Let his divinity o'erflowing die  
In music, through the vales of Thessaly:  
Some idly trailed their sheep-hooks on the ground, 145  
And some kept up a shrilly mellow sound  
With ebon-tipped flutes: close after these,  
Now coming from beneath the forest trees,  
A venerable priest full soberly,  
Begirt with minist'ring looks: alway his eye 150  
Stedfast upon the matted turf he kept,  
And after him his sacred vestments swept.  
From his right hand there swung a vase, milk-white,  
Of mingled wine, out-sparkling generous light;  
And in his left he held a basket full 155  
Of all sweet herbs that searching eye could cull:  
Wild thyme, and valley-lilies whiter still  
Than Leda's love, and cresses from the rill.  
His aged head, crowned with beechen wreath,  
Seem'd like a poll of ivy in the teeth 160  
Of winter hoar. Then came another crowd  
Of shepherds, lifting in due time aloud  
Their share of the ditty. After them appear'd,  
Up-followed by a multitude that rear'd  
Their voices to the clouds, a fair-wrought car, 165  
Easily rolling so as scarce to mar  
The freedom of three steeds of dapple brown:  
Who stood therein did seem of great renown  
Among the throng. His youth was fully blown,  
Showing like Ganymede to manhood grown: 170  
And, for those simple times, his garments were  
A chieftain-king's: beneath his breast, half bare,  
Was hung a silver bugle, and between  
His nervy knees there lay a boar-spear keen.  
A smile was on his countenance; he seem'd, 175  
To common lookers-on, like one who dream'd

Of idleness in groves Elysian:  
 But there were some who feelingly could scan  
 A lurking trouble in his nether lip,  
 And see that oftentimes the reins would slip 180  
 Through his forgotten hands: then would they sigh,  
 And think of yellow leaves, of owlets' cry,  
 Of logs piled solemnly.—Ah, well-a-day,  
 Why should our young Endymion pine away!

Soon the assembly, in a circle rang'd, 185  
 Stood silent round the shrine: each look was chang'd  
 To sudden veneration: women meek  
 Beckon'd their sons to silence; while each cheek  
 Of virgin bloom paled gently for slight fear.  
 Endymion too, without a forest peer, 190  
 Stood, wan, and pale, and with an awed face,  
 Among his brothers of the mountain chase.  
 In midst of all, the venerable priest  
 Eyed them with joy from greatest to the least,  
 And, after lifting up his aged hands, 195  
 Thus spake he: "Men of Latmos! shepherd bands!  
 Whose care it is to guard a thousand flocks:  
 Whether descended from beneath the rocks  
 That overtop your mountains; whether come  
 From valleys where the pipe is never dumb; 200  
 Or from your swelling downs, where sweet air stirs  
 Blue hare-bells lightly, and where prickly furze  
 Buds lavish gold; or ye, whose precious charge  
 Nibble their fill at ocean's very marge,  
 Whose mellow reeds are touch'd with sounds forlorn 205  
 By the dim echoes of old Triton's horn:  
 Mothers and wives! who day by day prepare  
 The scrip, with needments, for the mountain air;  
 And all ye gentle girls who foster up  
 Udderless lambs, and in a little cup — 210  
 Will put choice honey for a favored youth:  
 Yea, every one attend! for in good truth  
 Our vows are wanting to our great god Pan.

Are not our lowing heifers sleeker than  
 Night-swollen mushrooms? Are not our wide plains 215  
 Speckled with countless fleeces? Have not rains  
 Green'd over April's lap? No howling sad  
 Sickens our fearful ewes; and we have had  
 Great bounty from Endymion our lord.  
 The earth is glad: the merry lark has pour'd 220  
 His early song against yon breezy sky,  
 That spreads so clear o'er our solemnity."

Thus ending, on the shrine he heap'd a spire  
 Of teeming sweets, enkindling sacred fire;  
 Anon he stain'd the thick and spongy sod 225  
 With wine, in honor of the shepherd-god.  
 Now while the earth was drinking it, and while  
 Bay leaves were crackling in the fragrant pile,  
 And gummy frankincense was sparkling bright  
 'Neath smothering parsley, and a hazy light 230  
 Spread greyly eastward, thus a chorus sang:

"O THOU, whose mighty palace roof doth hang  
 From jagged trunks, and overshadoweth  
 Eternal whispers, glooms, the birth, life, death  
 Of unseen flowers in heavy peacefulness;  
 Who lov'st to see the hamadryads dress 235  
 Their ruffled locks where meeting hazels darken;  
 And through whose solemn hours doths it, and hearken  
 The dreary melody of bedded reeds—  
 In desolate places, where dank moisture breeds 240  
 The pipy hemlock to strange overgrowth;  
 Bethinking thee, how melancholy loth  
 Thou wast to lose fair Syrinx—do thou now,  
 By thy love's milky brow!  
 By all the trembling mazes that she ran, 245  
 Hear us, great Pan!

"O thou, for whose soul-soothing quiet, turtles  
 Passion their voices cooingly 'mong myrtles,



What time thou wanderest at eventide  
 Through sunny meadows, that outskirt the side 250  
 Of thine enmossed realms: O thou, to whom  
 Broad-leaved fig-trees even now foredoom  
 Their ripen'd fruitage; yellow-girted bees  
 Their golden honeycombs; our village leas  
 Their fairest blossom'd beans and popped corn; 255  
 The chuckling linnet its five young unborn,  
 To sing for thee; low creeping strawberries  
 Their summer coolness; pent-up butterflies  
 Their freckled wings; yea, the fresh budding year  
 All its completions—be quickly near, 260  
 By every wind that nods the mountain pine,  
 O forester divine!

“Thou, to whom every fawn and satyr flies  
 For willing service; whether to surprise  
 The squatted hare while in half-sleeping fit; 265  
 Or upward ragged precipices flit  
 To save poor lambkins from the eagle's maw;  
 Or by mysterious enticement draw  
 Bewildered shepherds to their path again;  
 Or to tread breathless round the frothy main, 270  
 And gather up all fancifullest shells  
 For thee to tumble into Naiads' cells,  
 And, being hidden, laugh at their out-peeping;  
 Or to delight thee with fantastic leaping,  
 The while they pelt each other on the crown 275  
 With silvery oak-apples, and fir-cones brown—  
 By all the echoes that about thee ring,  
 Hear us, O satyr king!

“O Harkener to the loud clapping shears,  
 While ever and anon to his shorn peers 280  
 A ram goes bleating: Winder of the horn,  
 When snouted wild-boars routing tender corn  
 Anger our huntsmen: Breather round our farms,  
 To keep off mildews, and all weather harms:

Strange ministrant of undescribed sounds, 285  
 That come a-swooning over hollow grounds,  
 And wither drearily on barren moors:  
 Dread opener of the mysterious doors  
 Leading to universal knowledge—see,  
 Great son of Dryope, 290  
 The many that are come to pay their vows  
 With leaves about their brows!

“Be still the unimaginable lodge  
 For solitary thinkings; such as dodge  
 Conception to the very bourne of heaven, 295  
 Then leave the naked brain: be still the leaven,  
 That spreading in this dull and clodded earth  
 Gives it a touch ethereal—a new birth:  
 Be still a symbol of immensity;  
 A firmament reflected in a sea; 300  
 An element filling the space between;  
 An unknown—But no more: we humbly screen  
 With uplift hands our foreheads, lowly bending,  
 And giving out a shout most heaven-rending,  
 Conjure thee to receive our humble Pæan, 305  
 Upon thy Mount Lycean!”

Even while they brought the burden to a close,  
 A shout from the whole multitude arose,  
 That lingered in the air like dying rolls  
 Of abrupt thunder, when Ionian shoals 310  
 Of dolphins bob their noses through the brine.  
 Meantime, on shady levels, mossy fine,  
 Young companies nimbly began dancing  
 To the swift treble pipe, and humming string.  
 Ay, those fair living forms swam heavenly 315  
 To tunes forgotten—out of memory:  
 Fair creatures! whose young children’s children bred  
 Thermopylæ its heroes—not yet dead,  
 But in old marbles ever beautiful.  
 High genitors, unconscious did they cull 320

Time's sweet first-fruits—they danc'd to weariness,  
 And then in quiet circles did they press  
 The hillock turf, and caught the latter end  
 Of some strange history, potent to send  
 A young mind from its bodily tenement. 325  
 Or they might watch the quoit-pitchers, intent  
 On either side; pitying the sad death  
 Of Hyacinthus, when the cruel breath  
 Of Zephyr slew him,—Zephyr penitent,  
 Who now, ere Phœbus mounts the firmament, 330  
 Fondles the flower amid the sobbing rain.  
 The archers too, upon a wider plain,  
 Beside the feathery whizzing of the shaft,  
 And the dull-twanging bowstring, and the raft  
 Branch down sweeping from a tall ash top, 335  
 Call'd up a thousand thoughts to envelope  
 Those who would watch. Perhaps, the trembling knee  
 And frantic gape of lonely Niobe,  
 Poor, lonely Niobe! when her lovely young  
 Were dead and gone, and her caressing tongue 340  
 Lay a lost thing upon her paly lip,  
 And very, very deadliness did nip  
 Her motherly cheeks. Arous'd from this sad mood  
 By one, who at a distance loud halloo'd,  
 Uplifting his strong bow into the air, 345  
 Many might after brighter visions stare:  
 After the Argonauts, in blind amaze  
 Tossing about on Neptune's restless ways,  
 Until, from the horizon's vaulted side,  
 There shot a golden splendour far and wide, 350  
 Spangling those million poutings of the brine  
 With quivering ore: 'twas even an awful shine  
 From the exaltation of Apollo's bow;  
 A heavenly beacon in their dreary woe.  
 Who thus were ripe for high contemplating, 355  
 Might turn their steps towards the sober ring  
 Where sat Endymion and the aged priest  
 'Mong shepherds gone in eld, whose looks increas'd

The silvery setting of their mortal star.  
 There they discours'd upon the fragile bar 360  
 That keeps us from our homes ethereal;  
 And what our duties there: to nightly call  
 Vesper, the beauty-crest of summer weather;  
 To summon all the downiest clouds together  
 For the sun's purple couch; to emulate 365  
 In minist'ring the potent rule of fate  
 With speed of fire-tailed exhalations;  
 To tint her pallid cheek with bloom, who cons  
 Sweet poesy by moonlight: besides these,  
 A world of other unguess'd offices. 370  
 Anon they wander'd, by divine converse,  
 Into Elysium; vieing to rehearse  
 Each one his own anticipated bliss.  
 One felt heart-certain that he could not miss  
 His quick-gone love, among fair blossom'd boughs, 375  
 Where every zephyr-sigh pouts, and endows  
 Her lips with music for the welcoming.  
 Another wish'd, mid that eternal spring,  
 To meet his rosy child, with feathery sails,  
 Sweeping, eye-earnestly, through almond vales: 380  
 Who, suddenly, should stoop through the smooth wind,  
 And with the balmiest leaves his temples bind;  
 And, ever after, through those regions be  
 His messenger, his little Mercury.  
 Some were athirst in soul to see again 385  
 Their fellow huntsmen o'er the wide champaign  
 In times long past; to sit with them, and talk  
 Of all the chances in their earthly walk;  
 Comparing, joyfully, their plenteous stores  
 Of happiness, to when upon the moors, 390  
 Benighted, close they huddled from the cold,  
 And shar'd their famish'd srips. Thus all out-told  
 Their fond imaginations,—saving him  
 Whose eyelids curtain'd up their jewels dim,  
 Endymion: yet hourly had he striven 395  
 To hide the cankering venom, that had riven

His fainting recollections. Now indeed  
 His senses had swoon'd off: he did not heed  
 The sudden silence, or the whispers low,  
 Or the old eyes dissolving at his woe, 400  
 Or anxious calls, or close of trembling palms,  
 Or maiden's sigh, that grief itself embalms:  
 But in the self-same fixed trance he kept,  
 Like one who on the earth had never stept.  
 Ay, even as dead-still as a marble man, 405  
 Frozen in that old tale Arabian.

Who whispers him so pantingly and close?  
 Peona, his sweet sister: of all those,  
 His friends, the dearest. Hushing signs she made,  
 And breath'd a sister's sorrow to persuade 410  
 A yielding-up, a cradling on her care.  
 Her eloquence did breathe away the curse:  
 She led him, like some midnight spirit nurse  
 Of happy changes in emphatic dreams,  
 Along a path between two little streams,— 415  
 Guarding his forehead, with her round elbow,  
 From low-grown branches, and his footsteps slow  
 From stumbling over stumps and hillocks small;  
 Until they came to where these streamlets fall,  
 With mingled bubblings and a gentle rush, 420  
 Into a river, clear, brimful, and flush  
 With crystal mocking of the trees and sky.  
 A little shallop, floating there hard by,  
 Pointed its beak over the fringed bank;  
 And soon it lightly dipt, and rose, and sank, 425  
 And dipt again, with the young couple's weight,—  
 Peona guiding, through the water straight,  
 Towards a bowery island opposite;  
 Which gaining presently, she steered light  
 Into a shady, fresh, and ripply cove, 430  
 Where nested was an arbour, overwove  
 By many a summer's silent fingering;

To whose cool bosom she was used to bring  
Her playmates, with their needle broidery,  
And minstrel memories of times gone by. 435

So she was gently glad to see him laid  
Under her favourite bower's quiet shade,  
On her own couch, new made of flower leaves,  
Dried carefully on the cooler side of sheaves  
When last the sun his autumn tresses shook, 440  
And the tann'd harvesters rich armfuls took.  
Soon was he quieted to slumbrous rest:  
But, ere it crept upon him, he had prest  
Peona's busy hand against his lips,  
And still, a-sleeping, held her finger-tips 445  
In tender pressure. And as a willow keeps  
A patient watch over the stream that creeps  
Windingly by it, so the quiet maid  
Held her in peace: so that a whispering blade  
Of grass, a wailful gnat, a bee bustling 450  
Down in the blue-bells, or a wren light rustling  
Among sere leaves and twigs, might all be heard.

O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,  
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind  
Till it is hush'd and smooth! O unconfin'd 455  
Restraint! imprisoned liberty! great key  
To golden palaces, strange minstrelsy,  
Fountains grotesque, new trees, bespangled caves,  
Echoing grottos, full of tumbling waves  
And moonlight; ay, to all the mazy world 460  
Of silvery enchantment!—who, upfurl'd  
Beneath thy drowsy wing a triple hour,  
But renovates and lives?—Thus, in the bower,  
Endymion was calm'd to life again.  
Opening his eyelids with a healthier brain, 465  
He said: "I feel this thine endearing love  
All through my bosom: thou art as a dove  
Trembling its closed eyes and sleeked wings



About me; and the pearliest dew not brings  
 Such morning incense from the fields of May, 470  
 As do those brighter drops that twinkling stray  
 From those kind eyes,—the very home and haunt  
 Of sisterly affection. Can I want  
 Aught else, aught nearer heaven, than such tears?  
 Yet dry them up, in bidding hence all fears 475  
 That, any longer, I will pass my days  
 Alone and sad. No, I will once more raise  
 My voice upon the mountain-heights; once more  
 Make my horn parley from their foreheads hoar;  
 Again my trooping hounds their tongues shall loll 480  
 Around the breathed boar: again I'll poll  
 The fair-grown yew-tree, for a chosen bow:  
 And, when the pleasant sun is getting low,  
 Again I'll linger in a sloping mead  
 To hear the speckled thrushes, and see feed 485  
 Our idle sheep. So be thou cheered, sweet,  
 And, if thy lute is here, softly intreat  
 My soul to keep in its resolved course."

Hereat Peona, in their silver source,  
 Shut her pure sorrow-drops with glad exclaim, 490  
 And took a lute, from which there pulsing came  
 A lively prelude, fashioning the way  
 In which her voice should wander. 'Twas a lay  
 More subtle cadenced, more forest-wild  
 Than Dryope's lone lulling of her child; 495  
 And nothing since has floated in the air  
 So mournful strange. Surely some influence rare  
 Went, spiritual, through the damsel's hand;  
 For still, with Delphic emphasis, she spann'd  
 The quick invisible strings, even though she saw 500  
 Endymion's spirit melt away and thaw  
 Before the deep intoxication.  
 But soon she came, with sudden burst, upon  
 Her self-possession—swung the lute aside,  
 And earnestly said: "Brother, 'tis vain to hide 505

That thou dost know of things mysterious,  
Immortal, starry; such alone could thus  
Weigh down thy nature. Hast thou sinn'd in aught  
Offensive to the heavenly powers? Caught  
A Paphian dove upon a message sent? 510  
Thy deathful bow against some deer-herd bent  
Sacred to Dian? Haply, thou hast seen  
Her naked limbs among the alders green;  
And that, alas! is death. No, I can trace  
Something more high perplexing in thy face!" 515

Endymion look'd at her, and press'd her hand,  
And said, "Art thou so pale, who wast so bland  
And merry in our meadows? How is this?  
Tell me thine ailment: tell me all amiss!—  
Ah! thou hast been unhappy at the change 520  
Wrought suddenly in me. What indeed more strange?  
Or more complete to overwhelm surmise?  
Ambition is no sluggard: 'tis no prize,  
That toiling years would put within my grasp,  
That I have sigh'd for: with so deadly gasp 525  
No man e'er panted for a mortal love.  
So all have set my heavier grief above  
These things which happen. Rightly have they done:  
I, who still saw the horizontal sun  
Heave his broad shoulder o'er the edge of the world, 530  
Out-facing Lucifer, and then had hurl'd  
My spear aloft, as signal for the chace—  
I, who, for very sport of heart, would race  
With my own steed from Araby; pluck down  
A vulture from his towery perching; frown 535  
A lion into growling, loth retire—  
To lose, at once, all my toil-breeding fire,  
And sink thus low! but I will ease my breast  
Of secret grief, here in this bowery nest.

"This river does not see the naked sky, 540  
Till it begins to progress silverly  
Around the western border of the wood,

Whence, from a certain spot, its winding flood  
 Seems at the distance like a crescent moon:  
 And in that nook, the very pride of June, 545  
 Had I been used to pass my weary eves;  
 The rather for the sun unwilling leaves  
 So dear a picture of his sovereign power,  
 And I could witness his most kingly hour,  
 When he doth tighten up the golden reins, 550  
 And paces leisurely down amber plains  
 His snorting four. Now when his chariot last  
 Its beams against the zodiac-lion cast,  
 There blossom'd suddenly a magic bed  
 Of sacred ditamy, and poppies red: 555  
 At which I wondered greatly, knowing well  
 That but one night had wrought this flowery spell;  
 And, sitting down close by, began to muse  
 What it might mean. Perhaps, thought I, Morpheus,  
 In passing here, his owlet pinions shook; 560  
 Or, it may be, ere matron Night uptook  
 Her ebon urn, young Mercury, by stealth,  
 Had dipt his rod in it: such garland wealth  
 Came not by common growth. Thus on I thought,  
 Until my head was dizzy and distraught. 565  
 Moreover, through the dancing poppies stole  
 A breeze, most softly lulling to my soul;  
 And shaping visions all about my sight  
 Of colours, wings, and bursts of spangly light;  
 The which became more strange, and strange, and dim, 570  
 And then were gulph'd in a tumultuous swim:  
 And then I fell asleep. Ah, can I tell  
 The enchantment that afterwards befell?  
 Yet it was but a dream: yet such a dream  
 That never tongue, although it overteem 575  
 With mellow utterance, like a cavern spring,  
 Could figure out and to conception bring  
 All I beheld and felt. Methought I lay  
 Watching the zenith, where the milky way  
 Among the stars in virgin splendour pours; 580

And travelling my eye, until the doors  
Of heaven appear'd to open for my flight,  
I became loth and fearful to alight  
From such high soaring by a downward glance:  
So kept me stedfast in that airy trance, 585  
Spreading imaginary pinions wide.  
When, presently, the stars began to glide,  
And faint away, before my eager view:  
At which I sigh'd that I could not pursue,  
And dropt my vision to the horizon's verge; 590  
And lo! from opening clouds, I saw emerge  
The loveliest moon, that ever silver'd o'er  
A shell for Neptune's goblet: she did soar  
So passionately bright, my dazzled soul  
Commingleing with her argent spheres did roll 595  
Through clear and cloudy, even when she went  
At last into a dark and vapoury tent—  
Whereat, methought, the lidless-eyed train  
Of planets all were in the blue again.  
To commune with those orbs, once more I rais'd 600  
My sight right upward: but it was quite dazed  
By a bright something, sailing down apace,  
Making me quickly veil my eyes and face:  
Again I look'd, and, O ye deities,  
Who from Olympus watch our destinies! 605  
Whence that completed form of all completeness?  
Whence came that high perfection of all sweetness?  
Speak, stubborn earth, and tell me where, O where  
Hast thou a symbol of her golden hair?  
Not oat-sheaves drooping in the western sun; 610  
Not—thy soft hand, fair sister! let me shun  
Such follying before thee—yet she had,  
Indeed, locks bright enough to make me mad;  
And they were simply gordian'd up and braided,  
Leaving, in naked comeliness, unshaded, 615  
Her pearl-round ears, white neck, and orb'd brow;  
The which were blended in, I know not how,  
With such a paradise of lips and eyes,

Blush-tinted cheeks, half smiles, and faintest sighs,  
 That, when I think thereon, my spirit clings 620  
 And plays about its fancy, till the stings  
 Of human neighbourhood envenom all.  
 Unto what awful power shall I call?  
 To what high fane?—Ah! see her hovering feet,  
 More bluely vein'd, more soft, more whitely sweet 625  
 Than those of sea-born Venus, when she rose  
 From out her cradle shell. The wind out-blows  
 Her scarf into a fluttering pavillion;  
 'Tis blue, and over-spangled with a million  
 Of little eyes, as though thou wert to shed, 630  
 Over the darkest, lushest blue-bell bed,  
 Handfuls of daisies."—"Endymion, how strange!  
 Dream within dream!"—"She took an airy range,  
 And then, towards me, like a very maid,  
 Came blushing, waning, willing, and afraid, 635  
 And press'd me by the hand: Ah! 'twas too much;  
 Methought I fainted at the charmed touch,  
 Yet held my recollection, even as one  
 Who dives three fathoms where the waters run  
 Gurgling in beds of coral: for anon, 640  
 I felt upmounted in that region  
 Where falling stars dart their artillery forth,  
 And eagles struggle with the buffeting north  
 That balances the heavy meteor-stone;—  
 Felt, too, I was not fearful, nor alone, 645  
 But lapp'd and lull'd along the dangerous sky.  
 Soon, as it seem'd, we left our journeying high,  
 And straightway into frightful eddies swoop'd;  
 Such as aye muster where grey time has scoop'd  
 Huge dens and caverns in a mountain's side: 650  
 There hollow sounds arous'd me, and I sigh'd  
 To faint once more by looking on my bliss—  
 I was distracted; madly did I kiss  
 The wooing arms which held me, and did give  
 My eyes at once to death: but 'twas to live, 655  
 To take in draughts of life from the gold fount

Of kind and passionate looks; to count, and count  
The moments, by some greedy help that seem'd  
A second self, that each might be redeem'd  
And plunder'd of its load of blessedness. 660  
Ah, desperate mortal! I e'en dar'd to press  
Her very cheek against my crowned lip,  
And, at that moment, felt my body dip  
Into a warmer air: a moment more,  
Our feet were soft in flowers. There was store 665  
Of newest joys upon that alp. Sometimes  
A scent of violets, and blossoming limes,  
Loiter'd around us; then of honey cells,  
Made delicate from all white-flower bells;  
And once, above the edges of our nest, 670  
An arch face peep'd,—an Oread as I guess'd.

“Why did I dream that sleep o'er-power'd me  
In midst of all this heaven? Why not see,  
Far off, the shadows of his pinions dark,  
And stare them from me? But no, like a spark 675  
That needs must die, although its little beam  
Reflects upon a diamond, my sweet dream  
Fell into nothing—into stupid sleep.  
And so it was, until a gentle creep,  
A careful moving caught my waking ears, 680  
And up I started: Ah! my sighs, my tears,  
My clenched hands;—for lo! the poppies hung  
Dew-dabbled on their stalks, the ouzel sung  
A heavy ditty, and the sullen day  
Had chidden herald Hesperus away, 685  
With leaden looks: the solitary breeze  
Bluster'd, and slept, and its wild self did tease  
With wayward melancholy; and I thought,  
Mark me, Peona! that sometimes it brought  
Faint fare-thee-wells, and sigh-shrilled adieus!— 690  
Away I wander'd—all the pleasant hues  
Of heaven and earth had faded: deepest shades  
Were deepest dungeons; heaths and sunny glades



Were full of pestilent light; our taintless rills  
 Seem'd sooty, and o'er-spread with upturn'd gills 695  
 Of dying fish; the vermeil rose had blown  
 In frightful scarlet, and its thorns out-grown  
 Like spiked aloe. If an innocent bird  
 Before my heedless footsteps stirr'd, and stirr'd  
 In little journeys, I beheld in it 700  
 A disguis'd demon, missioned to knit  
 My soul with under darkness; to entice  
 My stumblings down some monstrous precipice:  
 Therefore I eager followed, and did curse  
 The disappointment. Time, that aged nurse, 705  
 Rock'd me to patience. Now, thank gentle heaven!  
 These things, with all their comfortings, are given  
 To my down-sunken hours, and with thee,  
 Sweet sister, help to stem the ebbing sea  
 Of weary life."

Thus ended he, and both 710  
 Sat silent: for the maid was very loth  
 To answer; feeling well that breathed words  
 Would all be lost, unheard, and vain as swords  
 Against the enchased crocodile, or leaps  
 Of grasshoppers against the sun. She weeps, 715  
 And wonders; struggles to devise some blame;  
 To put on such a look as would say, *Shame*  
*On this poor weakness!* but, for all her strife,  
 She could as soon have crush'd away the life  
 From a sick dove. At length, to break the pause, 720  
 She said with trembling chance: "Is this the cause?  
 This all? Yet it is strange, and sad, alas!  
 That one who through this middle earth should pass  
 Most like a sojourning demi-god, and leave  
 His name upon the harp-string, should achieve 725  
 No higher bard than simple maidenhood,  
 Singing alone, and fearfully,—how the blood  
 Left his young cheek; and how he used to stray

He knew not where; and how he would say, *nay*,  
If any said 'twas love: and yet 'twas love; 730  
What could it be but love? How a ring-dove  
Let fall a sprig of yew-tree in his path;  
And how he died: and then, that love doth scathe  
The gentle heart, as northern blasts do roses;  
And then the ballad of his sad life closes 735  
With sighs, and an alas!—Endymion!  
Be rather in the trumpet's mouth,—anon  
Among the winds at large—that all may hearken!  
Although, before the crystal heavens darken,  
I watch and dote upon the silver lakes 740  
Pictur'd in western cloudiness, that takes  
The semblance of gold rocks and bright gold sands,  
Islands, and creeks, and amber-fretted strands  
With horses prancing o'er them, palaces  
And towers of amethyst,—would I so teaze 745  
My pleasant days, because I could not mount  
Into those regions? The Morphean fount  
Of that fine element that visions, dreams,  
And fitful whims of sleep are made of, streams  
Into its airy channels with so subtle, 750  
So thin a breathing, not the spider's shuttle,  
Circled a million times within the space  
Of a swallow's nest-door, could delay a trace,  
A tinting of its quality: how light  
Must dreams themselves be; seeing they're more slight 755  
Than the mere nothing that engenders them!  
Then wherefore sully the entrusted gem  
Of high and noble life with thoughts so sick?  
Why pierce high-fronted honour to the quick  
For nothing but a dream?" Hereat the youth 760  
Look'd up: a conflicting of shame and ruth  
Was in his plaited brow: yet, his eyelids  
Widened a little, as when Zephyr bids  
A little breeze to creep between the fans  
Of careless butterflies: amid his pains 765

## Keats

He seem'd to taste a drop of manna-dew,  
Full palatable; and a colour grew  
Upon his cheek, while thus he life's spake:

"Peona! ever have I long'd to slake  
 My thirst for the world's praises: nothing base, 770  
 No merely slumberous phantasm, could unlace  
 The stubborn canvas for my voyage prepar'd—  
 Though now 'tis tatter'd; leaving my bark bar'd  
 And sullenly drifting: yet my higher hope  
 Is of too wide, too rainbow-large a scope, 775  
 To fret at myriads of earthly wrecks.  
 Wherein lies happiness? In that which beck  
 Our ready minds to fellowship divine,  
 A fellowship with essence; till we shine,  
 Full alchemiz'd, and free of space. Behold 780  
 The clear religion of heaven! Fold  
 A rose leaf round thy finger's taperness,  
 And soothe thy lips: hush, when the airy stress  
 Of music's kiss impregnates the free winds,  
 And with a sympathetic touch unbinds 785  
 Æolian magic from their lucid wombs:  
 Then old songs waken from enclouded tombs;  
 Old ditties sigh above their father's grave;  
 Ghosts of melodious prophesyings rave  
 Round every spot where trod Apollo's foot; 790  
 Bronze clarions awake, and faintly bruit,  
 Where long ago a giant battle was;  
 And, from the turf, a lullaby doth pass  
 In every place where infant Orpheus slept.  
 Feel we these things?—that moment have we stept 795  
 Into a sort of oneness, and our state  
 Is like a floating spirit's. But there are  
 Richer entanglements, enthrallments far  
 More self-destroying, leading, by degrees,  
 To the chief intensity: the crown of these 800  
 Is made of love and friendship, and sits high  
 Upon the forehead of humanity.

All its more ponderous and bulky worth  
 Is friendship, whence there ever issues forth  
 A steady splendour; but at the tip-top, 805  
 There hangs by unseen film, an orb'd drop  
 Of light, and that is love: its influence,  
 Thrown in our eyes, genders a novel sense,  
 At which we start and fret; till in the end,  
 Melting into its radiance, we blend, 810  
 Mingle, and so become a part of it,—  
 Nor with aught else can our souls interknit  
 So wingedly: when we combine therewith  
 Life's self is nourish'd by its proper pith,  
 And we are nurtured like a pelican brood. 815  
 Ay, so delicious is the unsating food,  
 That men who might have tower'd in the van  
 Of all the congregated world, to fan  
 And winnow from the coming step of time  
 All chaff of custom, wipe away all slime 820  
 Left by men-slugs and human serpentry,  
 Have been content to let occasion die,  
 Whilst they did sleep in love's elysium.  
 And, truly, I would rather be struck dumb,  
 Than speak against this ardent listlessness: 825  
 For I have ever thought that it might bless  
 The world with benefits unknowingly;  
 As does the nightingale, upperched high,  
 And cloister'd among cool and bunched leaves—  
 She sings but to her love, nor e'er conceives 830  
 How tiptoe Night holds back her dark-grey hood.  
 Just so may love, although 'tis understood  
 The mere commingling of passionate breath,  
 Produce more than our searching witnesseth:  
 What I know not: but who, of men, can tell 835  
 That flowers would bloom, or that green fruit would swell  
 To melting pulp, that fish would have bright mail,  
 The earth its dower of river, wood, and vale,  
 The meadows runnels, runnels pebble-stones,

The seed its harvest, or the lute its tones,  
 Tones ravishment, or ravishment its sweet,  
 If human souls did never kiss and greet?

840

“Now, if this earthly love has power to make  
 Men’s being mortal, immortal; to shake  
 Ambition from their memories, and brim  
 Their measure of content: what merest whim,  
 Seems all this poor endeavour after fame,  
 To one who keeps within his steadfast aim  
 A love immortal, an immortal too.  
 Look not so wilder’d; for these things are true,  
 And never can be born of atomies  
 That buzz about our slumbers, like brain-flies,  
 Leaving us fancy-sick. No, no, I’m sure,  
 My restless spirit never could endure  
 To brood so long upon one luxury,  
 Unless it did, though fearfully, espy  
 A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.  
 My sayings will the less obscured seem,  
 When I have told thee how my waking sight  
 Has made me scruple whether that same night  
 Was pass’d in dreaming. Harken, sweet Peona!  
 Beyond the matron-temple of Latona,  
 Which we should see but for these darkening boughs,  
 Lies a deep hollow, from whose ragged brows  
 Bushes and trees do lean all round athwart,  
 And meet so nearly, that with wings outraught,  
 And spreaded tail, a vulture could not glide  
 Past them, but he must brush on every side.  
 Some moulder’d steps lead into this cool cell,  
 Far as the slabbed margin of a well,  
 Whose patient level peeps its crystal eye  
 Right upward, through the bushes, to the sky.  
 Oft have I brought thee flowers, on their stalks set  
 Like vestal primroses, but dark velvet  
 Edges them round, and they have golden pits:  
 ’Twas there I got them, from the gaps and slits

845

850

855

860

865

870

875

In a mossy stone, that sometimes was my seat,  
When all above was faint with mid-day heat.  
And there in strife no burning thoughts to heed,  
I'd bubble up the water through a reed; 880  
So reaching back to boyhood: make me ships  
Of moulted feathers, touchwood, alder chips,  
With leaves stuck in them; and the Neptune be  
Of their petty ocean. Oftener, heavily,  
When love-lorn hours had left me less a child, 885  
I sat contemplating the figures wild  
Of o'er-head clouds melting the mirror through.  
Upon a day, while thus I watch'd, by flew  
A cloudy Cupid, with his bow and quiver;  
So plainly character'd, no breeze would shiver 890  
The happy chance: so happy, I was fain  
To follow it upon the open plain,  
And, therefore, was just going; when, behold!  
A wonder, fair as any I have told—  
The same bright face I tasted in my sleep, 895  
Smiling in the clear well. My heart did leap  
Through the cool depth.—It moved as if to flee—  
I started up, when lo! refreshfully,  
There came upon my face, in plenteous showers,  
Dew-drops, and dewy buds, and leaves, and flowers, 900  
Wrapping all objects from my smothered sight,  
Bathing my spirit in a new delight.  
Ay, such a breathless honey-feel of bliss  
Alone preserved me from the drear abyss  
Of death, for the fair form had gone again. 905  
Pleasure is oft a visitant; but pain  
Clings cruelly to us, like the gnawing sloth  
On the deer's tender haunches: late, and loth,  
'Tis scar'd away by slow returning pleasure.  
How sickening, how dark the dreadful leisure 910  
Of weary days, made deeper exquisite  
By a fore-knowledge of unslumbrous night!  
Like sorrow came upon me, heavier still,  
Than when I wander'd from the poppy hill:



And a whole age of lingering moments crept 915  
 Sluggishly by, ere more contentment swept  
 Away at once the deadly yellow spleen.  
 Yes, thrice have I this fair enchantment seen;  
 Once more been tortured with renewed life.  
 When last the wintry gusts gave over strife 920  
 With the conquering sun of spring, and left the skies  
 Warm and serene, but yet with moistened eyes  
 In pity of the shatter'd infant buds,—  
 That time thou didst adorn, with amber studs,  
 My hunting cap, because I laugh'd and smil'd, 925  
 Chatted with thee, and many days exil'd  
 All torment from my breast;—'twas even then,  
 Straying about, yet coop'd up in the den  
 Of helpless discontent,—hurling my lance  
 From place to place, and following at chance, 930  
 At last, by hap, through some young trees it struck,  
 And, plashing among bedded pebbles, stuck  
 In the middle of a brook,—whose silver ramble  
 Down twenty little falls, through reeds and bramble,  
 Tracing along, it brought me to a cave, 935  
 Whence it ran brightly forth, and white did lave  
 The nether sides of mossy stones and rock,—  
 'Mong which it gurgled blythe adieus, to mock  
 Its own sweet grief at parting. Overhead,  
 Hung a lush screen of drooping weeds, and spread 940  
 Thick, as to curtain up some wood-nymph's home.  
 'Ah! impious mortal, whither do I roam?'  
 Said I, low voic'd: 'Ah, whither! 'Tis the grot  
 Of Proserpine, when Hell, obscure and hot,  
 Doth her resign; and where her tender hands 945  
 She dabbles, on the cool and sluicy sands:  
 Or, 'tis the cell of Echo, where she sits,  
 And babbles thorough silence, till her wits  
 Are gone in tender madness, and anon,  
 Faints into sleep, with many a dying tone 950  
 Of sadness. O that she would take my vows,  
 And breathe them sighingly among the boughs,

To sue her gentle ears for whose fair head,  
Daily, I pluck sweet flowerets from their bed,  
And weave them dyingly—send honey-whispers 955  
Round every leaf, that all those gentle lispers  
May sigh my love unto her pitying!  
O charitable echo! hear, and sing  
This ditty to her!—tell her'—So I stay'd  
My foolish tongue, and listening, half afraid, 960  
Stood stupefied with my own empty folly,  
And blushing for the freaks of melancholy.  
Salt tears were coming, when I heard my name  
Most fondly lipp'd, and then these accents came:  
'Endymion! the cave is secreter 965  
Than the isle of Delos. Echo hence shall stir  
No sighs but sigh-warm kisses, or light noise  
Of thy combing hand, the while it travelling cloys  
And trembles through my labyrinthine hair.'  
At that oppress'd I hurried in.—Ah! where 970  
Are those swift moments? Whither are they fled?  
I'll smile no more, Peona; nor will wed  
Sorrow the way to death; but patiently  
Bear up against it: so farewell, sad sigh;  
And come instead demurest meditation, 975  
To occupy me wholly, and to fashion  
My pilgrimage for the world's dusky brink.  
No more will I count over, link by link,  
My chain of grief: no longer strive to find  
A half-forgetfulness in mountain wind 980  
Blustering about my ears: ay, thou shalt see,  
Dearest of sisters, what my life shall be;  
What a calm round of hours shall make my days.  
There is a paly flame of hope that plays  
Where'er I look: but yet, I'll say 'tis naught— 985  
And here I bid it die. Have not I caught,  
Already, a more healthy countenance?  
By this the sun is setting; we may chance  
Meet some of our near-dwellers with my car."

This said, he rose, faint-smiling like a star 990  
 Through autumn mists, and took Peona's hand:  
 They stept into the boat, and launch'd from land.

## BOOK TWO

O SOVEREIGN power of love! O grief! O balm!  
 All records, saving thine, come cool, and calm,  
 And shadowy, through the mist of passed years:  
 For others, good or bad, hatred and tears  
 Have become indolent; but touching thine, 5  
 One sigh doth echo, one poor sob doth pine,  
 One kiss brings honey-dew from buried days.  
 The woes of Troy, towers smothering o'er their blaze,  
 Stiff-holden shields, far-piercing spears, keen blades,  
 Struggling, and blood, and shrieks—all dimly fades 10  
 Into some backward corner of the brain;  
 Yet, in our very souls, we feel amain  
 The close of Troilus and Cressid sweet.  
 Hence, pageant history! hence, gilded cheat!  
 Swart planet in the universe of deeds! 15  
 Wide sea, that one continuous murmur breeds  
 Along the pebbled shore of memory!  
 Many old rotten-timber'd boats there be  
 Upon thy vaporous bosom, magnified  
 To goodly vessels; many a sail of pride, 20  
 And golden keel'd, is left unlaunch'd and dry.  
 But wherefore this? What care, though owl did fly  
 About the great Athenian admiral's mast?  
 What care, though striding Alexander past  
 The Indus with his Macedonian numbers? 25  
 Though old Ulysses tortured from his slumbers  
 The gluttred Cyclops, what care?—Juliet leaning  
 Amid her window-flowers,—sighing,—weaning  
 Tenderly her fancy from its maiden snow,  
 Doth more avail than these: the silver flow 30  
 Of Hero's tears, the swoon of Imogen,

Fair Pastorella in the bandit's den,  
 Are things to brood on with more ardency  
 Than the death-day of empires. Fearfully  
 Must such conviction come upon his head, 35  
 Who, thus far, discontent, has dared to tread,  
 Without one muse's smile, or kind behest,  
 The path of love and poesy. But rest,  
 In chafing restlessness, is yet more drear  
 Than to be crush'd, in striving to uprear 40  
 Love's standard on the battlements of song.  
 So once more days and nights aid me along,  
 Like legion'd soldiers.

Brain-sick shepherd prince,  
 What promise hast thou faithful guarded since  
 The day of sacrifice? Or, have new sorrows 45  
 Come with the constant dawn upon thy morrows?  
 Alas! 'tis his old grief. For many days,  
 Has he been wandering in uncertain ways:  
 Through wilderness, and woods of mossed oaks;  
 Counting his woe-worn minutes, by the strokes 50  
 Of the lone woodcutter; and listening still,  
 Hour after hour, to each lush-leav'd rill.  
 Now he is sitting by a shady spring,  
 And elbow-deep with feverous fingering  
 Stems the upbursting cold: a wild rose tree 55  
 Pavilions him in bloom, and he doth see  
 A bud which snares his fancy: lo! but now  
 He plucks it, dips its stalk in the water: how!  
 It swells, it buds, it flowers beneath his sight;  
 And, in the middle, there is softly pight 60  
 A golden butterfly; upon whose wings  
 There must be surely character'd strange things,  
 For with wide eye he wonders, and smiles oft.

Lightly this little herald flew aloft,  
 Follow'd by glad Endymion's clasped hands: 65  
 Onward it flies. From languor's sullen bands

His limbs are loos'd; and eager, on he hies  
 Dazzled to trace it in the sunny skies.  
 It seem'd he flew, the way so easy was;  
 And like a new-born spirit did he pass 70  
 Through the green evening quiet in the sun,  
 O'er many a heath, through many a woodland dun,  
 Through buried paths, where sleepy twilight dreams  
 The summer time away. One track unseams  
 A wooded cleft, and, far away, the blue 75  
 Of ocean fades upon him; then, anew,  
 He sinks adown a solitary glen,  
 Where there was never sound of mortal men,  
 Saving, perhaps, some snow-light cadences  
 Melting to silence, when upon the breeze 80  
 Some holy bark let forth an anthem sweet,  
 To cheer itself to Delphi. Still his feet  
 Went swift beneath the merry-winged guide,  
 Until it reached a splashing fountain's side  
 That, near a cavern's mouth, for ever pour'd 85  
 Unto the temperate air: then high it soar'd,  
 And, downward, suddenly began to dip,  
 As if, athirst with so much toil, 'twould sip  
 The crystal spout-head: so it did, with touch  
 Most delicate, as though afraid to smutch 90  
 Even with mealy gold the waters clear.  
 But, at that very touch, to disappear  
 So fairy-quick, was strange! Bewildered,  
 Endymion sought around, and shook each bed  
 Of covert flowers in vain; and then he flung 95  
 Himself along the grass. What gentle tongue,  
 What whisperer disturb'd his gloomy rest?  
 It was a nymph uprisen to the breast  
 In the fountain's pebbly margin, and she stood  
 'Mong lilies, like the youngest of the brood. 100  
 To him her dripping hand she softly kist,  
 And anxiously began to plait and twist  
 Her ringlets round her fingers, saying: "Youth!  
 Too long, alas, hast thou starv'd on the ruth,

The bitterness of love: too long indeed,  
 Seeing thou art so gentle. Could I weed  
 Thy soul of care, by heavens, I would offer  
 All the bright riches of my crystal coffer  
 To Amphitrite; all my clear-eyed fish,  
 Golden, or rainbow-sided, or purplish,  
 Vermilion-tail'd, or finn'd with silvery gauze;  
 Yea, or my veined pebble-floor, that draws  
 A virgin light to the deep; my grotto-sands  
 Tawny and gold, ooz'd slowly from far lands  
 By my diligent springs; my level lilies, shells,  
 My charming-rod, my potent river spells;  
 Yes, every thing, even to the pearly cup  
 Meander gave me,—for I bubbled up  
 To fainting creatures in a desert wild.  
 But woe is me, I am but as a child  
 To gladden thee; and all I dare to say,  
 Is, that I pity thee; that on this day  
 I've been thy guide; that thou must wander far  
 In other regions, past the scanty bar  
 To mortal steps, before thou canst be ta'en  
 From every wasting sigh, from every pain,  
 Into the gentle bosom of thy love.  
 Why it is thus, one knows in heaven above:  
 But, a poor Naiad, I guess not. Farewell!  
 I have a ditty for my hollow cell."

130

Hereat, she vanished from Endymion's gaze,  
 Who brooded o'er the water in amaze:  
 The dashing fount pour'd on, and where its pool  
 Lay, half asleep, in grass and rushes cool,  
 Quick waterflies and gnats were sporting still,  
 And fish were dimpling, as if good nor ill  
 Had fallen out that hour. The wanderer,  
 Holding his forehead, to keep off the burr  
 Of smothering fancies, patiently sat down;  
 And, while beneath the evening's sleepy frown  
 Glow-worms began to trim their starry lamps,

135

140



Thus breath'd he to himself: "Whoso encamps  
 To take a fancied city of delight,  
 O what a wretch is he! and when 'tis his,  
 After long toil and travelling, to miss 145  
 The kernel of his hopes, how more than vile:  
 Yet, for him there's refreshment even in toil;  
 Another city doth he set about,  
 Free from the smallest pebble-bead of doubt  
 That he will seize on trickling honey-combs: 150  
 Alas, he finds them dry; and then he foams,  
 And onward to another city speeds.  
 But this is human life: the war, the deeds,  
 The disappointment, the anxiety,  
 Imagination's struggles, far and nigh, 155  
 All human; bearing in themselves this good,  
 That they are still the air, the subtle food,  
 To make us feel existence, and to shew  
 How quiet death is. Where soil is, men grow,  
 Whether to weeds or flowers; but for me, 160  
 There is no depth to strike in: I can see  
 Nought earthly worth my compassing; so stand  
 Upon a misty, jutting head of land—  
 Alone? No, no; and by the Orphean lute,  
 When mad Eurydice is listening to't, 165  
 I'd rather stand upon this misty peak,  
 With not a thing to sigh for, or to seek,  
 But the soft shadow of my thrice-seen love,  
 Than be—I care not what. O meekest dove  
 Of heaven! O Cynthia, ten-times bright and fair! 170  
 From thy blue throne, now filling all the air,  
 Glance but one little beam of temper'd light  
 Into my bosom, that the dreadful might  
 And tyranny of love be somewhat scar'd.  
 Yet do not so, sweet queen; one torment spar'd, 175  
 Would give a pang to jealous misery,  
 Worse than the torment's self: but rather tie  
 Large wings upon my shoulders, and point out  
 My love's far dwelling. Though the playful rout

Of Cupids shun thee, too divine art thou, 180  
 Too keen in beauty, for thy silver prow  
 Not to have dipp'd in love's most gentle stream.  
 O be propitious, nor severely deem  
 My madness impious; for, by all the stars  
 That tend thy bidding, I do think the bars 185  
 That kept my spirit in are burst—that I  
 Am sailing with thee through the dizzy sky!  
 How beautiful thou art! The world how deep!  
 How tremulous-dazzlingly the wheels sweep  
 Around their axle! Then these gleaming reins, 190  
 How lithe! When this thy chariot attains  
 Its airy goal, haply some bower veils  
 Those twilight eyes? Those eyes!—my spirit fails—  
 Dear goddess, help! or the wide-gaping air  
 Will gulph me—help!” —At this with madden'd stare, 195  
 And lifted hands, and trembling lips he stood;  
 Like old Deucalion mountain'd o'er the flood,  
 Or blind Orion hungry for the morn.  
 And, but from the deep cavern there was borne  
 A voice, he had been froze to senseless stone; 200  
 Nor sigh of his, nor plaint, nor passion'd moan  
 Had more been heard. Thus swell'd it forth: “Descend,  
 Young mountaineer! descend where alleys bend  
 Into the sparry hollows of the world!  
 Oft hast thou seen bolts of the thunder hurl'd 205  
 As from thy threshold; day by day hast been  
 A little lower than the chilly sheen  
 Of icy pinnacles, and dipp'dst thine arms  
 Into the deadening ether that still charms  
 Their marble being: now, as deep profound 210  
 As those are high, descend! He ne'er is crown'd  
 With immortality, who fears to follow  
 Where airy voices lead: so through the hollow,  
 The silent mysteries of earth, descend!”

He heard but the last words, nor could contend 215  
 One moment in reflection: for he fled

Into the fearful deep, to hide his head  
From the clear moon, the trees, and coming madness.

'Twas far too strange and wonderful for sadness;  
Sharpening, by degrees, his appetite 220  
To dive into the deepest. Dark, nor light,  
The region; nor bright, nor sombre wholly,  
But mingled up; a gleaming melancholy;  
A dusky empire and its diadems;  
One faint eternal eventide of gems. 225  
Ay, millions sparkled on a vein of gold,  
Along whose track the prince quick footsteps told,  
With all its lines abrupt and angular:  
Out-shooting sometimes, like a meteor-star,  
Through a vast antre; then the metal woof, 230  
Like Vulcan's rainbow, with some monstrous roof  
Curves hugely: now, far in the deep abyss,  
It seems an angry lightning, and doth hiss  
Fancy into belief: anon it leads  
Through winding passages, where sameness breeds 235  
Vexing conceptions of some sudden change;  
Whether to silver grots, or giant range  
Of sapphire columns, or fantastic bridge  
Athwart a flood of crystal. On a ridge  
Now fareth he, that o'er the vast beneath 240  
Towers like an ocean-cliff, and whence he seeth  
A hundred waterfalls, whose voices come  
But as the murmuring surge. Chilly and numb  
His bosom grew, when first he, far away,  
Descried an orb'd diamond, set to fray 245  
Old darkness from his throne: 'twas like the sun  
Uprisen o'er chaos: and with such a stun  
Came the amazement, that, absorb'd in it,  
He saw not fiercer wonders—past the wit  
Of any spirit to tell, but one of those 250  
Who, when this planet's sphering time doth close,  
Will be its high remembrancers: who they?  
The mighty ones who have made eternal day

For Greece and England. While astonishment  
With deep-drawn sighs was quieting, he went 255  
Into a marble gallery, passing through  
A mimic temple, so complete and true  
In sacred custom, that he well nigh fear'd  
To search it inwards; whence far off appear'd,  
Through a long pillar'd vista, a fair shrine, 260  
And just beyond, on light tiptoe divine,  
A quiver'd Dian. Stepping awfully,  
The youth approach'd; oft turning his veil'd eye  
Down sidelong aisles, and into niches old.  
And when, more near against the marble cold 265  
He had touch'd his forehead, he began to thread  
All courts and passages, where silence dead  
Rous'd by his whispering footsteps murmured faint:  
And long he travers'd to and fro, to acquaint  
Himself with every mystery, and awe; 270  
Till, weary, he sat down before the maw  
Of a wide outlet, fathomless and dim  
To wild uncertainty and shadows grim.  
There, when new wonders ceas'd to float before,  
And thoughts of self came on, how crude and sore 275  
The journey homeward to habitual self!  
A mad-pursuing of the fog-born elf,  
Whose flitting lantern, through rude nettle-briar,  
Cheats us into a swamp, into a fire,  
Into the bosom of a hated thing. 280

What misery most drowningly doth sing  
In lone Endymion's ear, now he has raught  
The goal of consciousness? Ah, 'tis the thought,  
The deadly feel of solitude: for lo!  
He cannot see the heavens, nor the flow 285  
Of rivers, nor hill-flowers running wild  
In pink and purple chequer, nor, up-pil'd,  
The cloudy rack slow journeying in the west,  
Like herded elephants; nor felt, nor prest,  
Cool grass, nor tasted the fresh slumberous air; 290

But far from such companionship to wear  
 An unknown time, surcharg'd with grief, away,  
 Was now his lot. And must he patient stay,  
 Tracing fantastic figures with his spear?  
 "No!" exclaim'd he, "why should I tarry here?" 295  
 No! loudly echoed times innumerable.  
 At which he straightway started, and 'gan tell  
 His paces back into the temple's chief;  
 Warming and glowing strong in the belief  
 Of help from Dian: so that when again 300  
 He caught her airy form, thus did he plain,  
 Moving more near the while: "O Hunter chaste  
 Of river sides, and woods, and heathy waste,  
 Where with thy silver bow and arrows keen  
 Art thou now forested? O woodland Queen, 305  
 What smoothest air thy smoother forehead woos?  
 Where dost thou listen to the wide halloos  
 Of thy departed nymphs? Through what dark tree  
 Glimmers thy crescent? Wheresoe'er it be,  
 'Tis in the breath of heaven: thou dost taste 310  
 Freedom as none can taste it, nor dost waste  
 Thy loveliness in dismal elements;  
 But, finding in our green earth sweet contents,  
 There livest blissfully. Ah, if to thee  
 It feels Elysian, how rich to me, 315  
 An exil'd mortal, sounds its pleasant name!  
 Within my breast there lives a choking flame—  
 O let me cool 't the zephyr-boughs among!  
 A homeward fever parches up my tongue—  
 O let me slake it at the running springs! 320  
 Upon my ear a noisy nothing rings—  
 O let me once more hear the linnet's note!  
 Before mine eyes thick films and shadows float—  
 O let me 'noint them with the heaven's light!  
 Dost thou now lave thy feet and ankles white? 325  
 O think how sweet to me the freshening sluice!  
 Dost thou now please thy thirst with berry-juice?  
 O think how this dry palate would rejoice!

If in soft slumber thou dost hear my voice,  
O think how I should love a bed of flowers!— 330  
Young goddess! let me see my native bowers!  
Deliver me from this rapacious deep!”

Thus ending loudly, as he would o'erleap  
His destiny, alert he stood: but when  
Obstinate silence came heavily again, 335  
Feeling about for its old couch of space  
And airy cradle, lowly bow'd his face  
Desponding, o'er the marble floor's cold thrill.  
But 'twas not long; for, sweeter than the rill  
To its old channel, or a swollen tide 340  
To margin sallows, were the leaves he spied,  
And flowers, and wreaths, and ready myrtle crowns  
Up heaping through the slab: refreshment drowns  
Itself, and strives its own delights to hide—  
Nor in one spot alone; the floral pride 345  
In a long whispering birth enchanted grew  
Before his footsteps; as when heav'd anew  
Old ocean rolls a lengthened wave to the shore,  
Down whose green back the short-liv'd foam, all hoar,  
Bursts gradual, with a wayward indolence. 350

Increasing still in heart, and pleasant sense,  
Upon his fairy journey on he hastes;  
So anxious for the end, he scarcely wastes  
One moment with his hand among the sweets:  
Onward he goes—he stops—his bosom beats 355  
As plainly in his ear, as the faint charm  
Of which the throbs were born. This still alarm,  
This sleepy music, forc'd him walk tiptoe:  
For it came more softly than the east could blow  
Arion's magic to the Atlantic isles; 360  
Or than the west, made jealous by the smiles  
Of thron'd Apollo, could breathe back the lyre  
To seas Ionian and Tyrian.



O did he ever live, that lonely man,  
 Who lov'd—and music slew not? 'Tis the pest 365  
 Of love, that fairest joys give most unrest;  
 That things of delicate and tenderest worth  
 Are swallow'd all, and made a seared dearth,  
 By one consuming flame: it doth immerse  
 And suffocate true blessings in a curse. 370  
 Half-happy, by comparison of bliss,  
 Is miserable. 'Twas even so with this  
 Dew-dropping melody, in the Carian's ear;  
 First heaven, then hell, and then forgotten clear,  
 Vanish'd in elemental passion. 375

And down some swart abysm he had gone,  
 Had not a heavenly guide benignant led  
 To where thick myrtle branches, 'gainst his head  
 Brushing, awakened: then the sounds again  
 Went noiseless as a passing noontide rain 380  
 Over a bower, where little space he stood;  
 For as the sunset peeps into a wood  
 So saw he panting light, and towards it went  
 Through winding alleys; and lo, wonderment!  
 Upon soft verdure saw, one here, one there, 385  
 Cupids a-slumbering on their pinions fair.

After a thousand mazes overgone,  
 At last, with sudden step, he came upon  
 A chamber, myrtle wall'd, embowered high,  
 Full of light, incense, tender minstrelsy, 390  
 And more of beautiful and strange beside:  
 For on a silken couch of rosy pride,  
 In midst of all, there lay a sleeping youth  
 Of fondest beauty; fonder, in fair sooth,  
 Than sighs could fathom, or contentment reach: 395  
 And coverlids gold-tinted like the peach,  
 Or ripe October's faded marigolds,  
 Fell sleek about him in a thousand folds—  
 Not hiding up an Apollonian curve

Of neck and shoulder, nor the tenting swerve  
 Of knee from knee, nor ankles pointing light;  
 But rather, giving them to the filled sight  
 Officiously. Sideway his face repos'd  
 On one white arm, and tenderly unclos'd,  
 By tenderest pressure, a faint damask mouth  
 To slumbery pout; just as the morning south  
 Disparts a dew-lipp'd rose. Above his head,  
 Four lily stalks did their white honours wed  
 To make a coronal; and round him grew  
 All tendrils green, of every bloom and hue,  
 Together intertwin'd and trammel'd fresh:  
 The vine of glossy sprout; the ivy mesh,  
 Shading its Ethiop berries; and woodbine,  
 Of velvet leaves and bugle-blooms divine;  
 Convolvulus in streaked vases flush;  
 The creeper, mellowing for an autumn blush;  
 And virgin's bower, trailing airily;  
 With others of the sisterhood. Hard by,  
 Stood serene Cupids watching silently.  
 One, kneeling to a lyre, touch'd the strings,  
 Muffling to death the pathos with his wings;  
 And, ever and anon, uprose to look  
 At the youth's slumber; while another took  
 A willow-bough, distilling odorous dew,  
 And shook it on his hair; another flew  
 In through the woven roof, and fluttering-wise  
 Rain'd violets upon his sleeping eyes.

At these enchantments, and yet many more,  
 The breathless Latmian wonder'd o'er and o'er;  
 Until, impatient in embarrassment,  
 He forthright pass'd, and lightly treading went  
 To that same feather'd lyrist, who straightway,  
 Smiling, thus whisper'd: "Though from upper day  
 Thou art a wanderer, and thy presence here  
 Might seem unholy, be of happy cheer!  
 For 'tis the nicest touch of human honour,

When some ethereal and high-favouring donor  
Presents immortal bowers to mortal sense;  
As now 'tis done to thee, Endymion. Hence  
Was I in no wise startled. So recline 440  
Upon these living flowers. Here is wine,  
Alive with sparkles—never, I aver,  
Since Ariadne was a vintager,  
So cool a purple: taste these juicy pears,  
Sent me by sad Vertumnus, when his fears 445  
Were high about Pomona: here is cream,  
Deepening to richness from a snowy gleam;  
Sweeter than that nurse Amalthea skimm'd  
For the boy Jupiter: and here, undimm'd  
By any touch, a bunch of blooming plums 450  
Ready to melt between an infant's gums:  
And here is manna pick'd from Syrian trees,  
In starlight, by the three Hesperides.  
Feast on, and meanwhile I will let thee know  
Of all these things around us." He did so, 455  
Still brooding o'er the cadence of his lyre;  
And thus: "I need not any hearing tire  
By telling how the sea-born goddess pin'd  
For a mortal youth, and how she strove to bind  
Him all in all unto her doting self. 460  
Who would not be so prison'd? but, fond elf,  
He was content to let her amorous plea  
Faint through his careless arms; content to see  
An unseiz'd heaven dying at his feet;  
Content, O fool! to make a cold retreat, 465  
When on the pleasant grass such love, lovelorn,  
Lay sorrowing; when every tear was born  
Of diverse passion; when her lips and eyes  
Were clos'd in sullen moisture, and quick sighs  
Came vex'd and pettish through her nostrils' small. 470  
Hush! no exclaim—yet, justly mightst thou call  
Curses upon his head.—I was half glad,  
But my poor mistress went distract and mad,  
When the boar tusk'd him: so away she flew

To Jove's high throne, and by her plainings drew  
Immortal tear-drops down the thunderer's beard;  
Whereon, it was decreed he should be rear'd  
Each summer time to life. Lo! this is he,  
That same Adonis, safe in the privacy  
Of this still region all his winter-sleep. 480  
Ay, sleep; for when our love-sick queen did weep  
Over his waned corse, the tremulous shower  
Heal'd up the wound, and, with a balmy power,  
Medicined death to a lengthened drowsiness:  
The which she fills with visions, and doth dress 485  
In all this quiet luxury; and hath set  
Us young immortals, without any let,  
To watch his slumber through. 'Tis well nigh pass'd,  
Even to a moment's filling up, and fast  
She scuds with summer breezes, to pant through 490  
The first long kiss, warm firstling, to renew  
Embower'd sports in Cytherea's isle.  
Look! how those winged listeners all this while  
Stand anxious: see! behold!"—This clamant word  
Broke through the careful silence; for they heard 495  
A rustling noise of leaves, and out there flutter'd  
Pigeons and doves: Adonis something mutter'd  
The while one hand, that erst upon his thigh  
Lay dormant, mov'd convuls'd and gradually  
Up to his forehead. Then there was a hum 500  
Of sudden voices, echoing, "Come! come!  
Arise! awake! Clear summer has forth walk'd  
Unto the clover-sward, and she has talk'd  
Full soothingly to every nested finch:  
Rise, Cupids! or we'll give the blue-bell pinch 505  
To your dimpled arms. Once more sweet life begin!"  
At this, from every side they hurried in,  
Rubbing their sleepy eyes with lazy wrists,  
And doubling over head their little fists  
In backward yawns. But all were soon alive: 510  
For as delicious wine doth, sparkling, dive  
In nectar'd clouds and curls through water fair,

So from the arbour roof down swell'd an air  
 Odorous and enlivening; making all  
 To laugh, and play, and sing, and loudly call 515  
 For their sweet queen: when lo! the wreathed green  
 Disparted, and far upward could be seen  
 Blue heaven, and a silver car, air-borne,  
 Whose silent wheels, fresh wet from clouds of morn,  
 Spun off a drizzling dew,—which falling chill 520  
 On soft Adonis' shoulders, made him still  
 Nestle and turn uneasily about.  
 Soon were the white doves plain, with necks stretch'd out,  
 And silken traces lighten'd in descent;  
 And soon, returning from love's banishment, 525  
 Queen Venus leaning downward open-arm'd:  
 Her shadow fell upon his breast, and charm'd  
 A tumult to his heart, and a new life  
 Into his eyes. Ah, miserable strife,  
 But for her comforting! unhappy sight, 530  
 But meeting her blue orbs! Who, who can write  
 Of these first minutes? The unchariest muse  
 To embracements warm as theirs makes coy excuse.

O it has ruffled every spirit there,  
 Saving Love's self, who stands superb to share 535  
 The general gladness: awfully he stands;  
 A sovereign quell is in his waving hands;  
 No sight can bear the lightning of his bow;  
 His quiver is mysterious, none can know  
 What themselves think of it; from forth his eyes 540  
 There darts strange light of varied hues and dyes:  
 A scowl is sometimes on his brow, but who  
 Look full upon it feel anon the blue  
 Of his fair eyes run liquid through their souls.  
 Endymion feels it, and no more controls 545  
 The burning prayer within him; so, bent low,  
 He had begun a plaining of his woe.  
 But Venus, bending forward, said: "My child,  
 Favour this gentle youth; his days are wild

With love—he—but alas! too well I see 550  
Thou know'st the deepness of his misery.  
Ah, smile not so, my son: I tell thee true,  
That when through heavy hours I us'd to rue  
The endless sleep of this new-born Adon',  
This stranger aye I pitied. For upon 555  
A dreary morning once I fled away  
Into the breezy clouds, to weep and pray  
For this my love: for vexing Mars had teas'd  
Me even to tears: thence, when a little eas'd,  
Down looking, vacant, through a hazy wood, 560  
I saw this youth as he despairing stood:  
Those same dark curls blown vagrant in the wind;  
Those same full fringed lids a constant blind  
Over his sullen eyes: I saw him throw  
Himself on wither'd leaves, even as though 565  
Death had come sudden; for no jot he mov'd,  
Yet mutter'd wildly. I could hear he lov'd  
Some fair immortal, and that his embrace  
Had zoned her through the night. There is no trace  
Of this in heaven: I have mark'd each cheek, 570  
And find it is the vainest thing to seek;  
And that of all things 'tis kept secretest.  
Endymion! one day thou wilt be blest:  
So still obey the guiding hand that fends  
Thee safely through these wonders for sweet ends. 575  
'Tis a concealment needful in extreme;  
And if I guess'd not so, the sunny beam  
Thou shouldst mount up to with me. Now adieu!  
Here must we leave thee."—At these words up flew  
The impatient doves, up rose the floating car, 580  
Up went the hum celestial. High afar  
The Latmian saw them minish into nought;  
And, when all were clear vanish'd, still he caught  
A vivid lightning from that dreadful bow.  
When all was darkened, with Ætnean throe 585  
The earth clos'd—gave a solitary moan—  
And left him once again in twilight lone.



He did not rave, he did not stare aghast,  
 For all those visions were o'ergone, and past,  
 And he in loneliness: he felt assur'd 590  
 Of happy times, when all he had endur'd  
 Would seem a feather to the mighty prize.  
 So, with unusual gladness, on he hies  
 Through caves, and palaces of mottled ore,  
 Gold dome, and crystal wall, and turquois floor, 595  
 Black polish'd porticos of awful shade,  
 And, at the last, a diamond balustrade,  
 Leading afar past wild magnificence,  
 Spiral through ruggedest loopholes, and thence  
 Stretching across a void, then guiding o'er 600  
 Enormous chasms, where, all foam and roar,  
 Streams subterranean tease their granite beds;  
 Then heighten'd just above the silvery heads  
 Of a thousand fountains, so that he could dash  
 The waters with his spear; but at the splash, 605  
 Done heedlessly, those spouting columns rose  
 Sudden a poplar's height, and 'gan to enclose  
 His diamond path with fretwork, streaming round  
 Alive, and dazzling cool, and with a sound,  
 Haply, like dolphin tumults, when sweet shells 610  
 Welcome the float of Thetis. Long he dwells  
 On this delight; for, every minute's space,  
 The streams with changed magic interlace:  
 Sometimes like delicatest lattices,  
 Cover'd with crystal vines; then weeping trees, 615  
 Moving about as in a gentle wind,  
 Which, in a wink, to watery gauze refin'd,  
 Pour'd into shapes of curtain'd canopies,  
 Spangled, and rich with liquid broideries  
 Of flowers, peacocks, swans, and naiads fair. 620  
 Swifter than lightning went these wonders rare;  
 And then the water, into stubborn streams  
 Collecting, mimick'd the wrought oaken beams,  
 Pillars, and frieze, and high fantastic roof,  
 Of those dusk places in times far aloof 625

Cathedrals call'd. He bade a loth farewell  
 To these founts Protean, passing gulph, and dell,  
 And torrent, and ten thousand jutting shapes,  
 Half seen through deepest gloom, and griesly gapes,  
 Blackening on every side, and overhead 630  
 A vaulted dome like Heaven's, far bespread  
 With starlight gems: ay, all so huge and strange,  
 The solitary felt a hurried change  
 Working within him into something dreary,—  
 Vex'd like a morning eagle, lost, and weary, 635  
 And purblind amid foggy, midnight wolds.  
 But he revives at once: for who beholds  
 New sudden things, nor casts his mental slough?  
 Forth from a rugged arch, in the dusk below,  
 Came mother Cybele! alone—alone— 640  
 In sombre chariot; dark foldings thrown  
 About her majesty, and front death pale,  
 With turrets crown'd. Four maned lions hale  
 The sluggish wheels; solemn their toothed maws,  
 Their surly eyes brow-hidden, heavy paws 645  
 Uplifted drowsily, and nervy tails  
 Cowering their tawny brushes. Silent sails  
 This shadowy queen athwart, and faints away  
 In another gloomy arch.

Wherefore delay,  
 Young traveller, in such a mournful place? 650  
 Art thou wayworn, or canst not further trace  
 The diamond path? And does it indeed end  
 Abrupt in middle air? Yet earthward bend  
 Thy forehead, and to Jupiter cloud-borne  
 Call ardently! He was indeed wayworn; 655  
 Abrupt, in middle air, his way was lost;  
 To cloud-borne Jove he bowed, and there crost  
 Towards him a large eagle, 'twixt whose wings,  
 Without one impious word, himself he flings,  
 Committed to the darkness and the gloom: 660  
 Down, down, uncertain to what pleasant doom.

Swift as a fathoming plummet down he fell  
Through unknown things; till exhaled asphodel,  
And rose, with spicy fannings interbreath'd,  
Came swelling forth where little caves were wreath'd 665  
So thick with leaves and mosses, that they seem'd  
Large honey-combs of green, and freshly teem'd  
With airs delicious. In the greenest nook  
The eagle landed him, and farewell took.

It was a jasmine bower, all bestrown 670  
With golden moss. His every sense had grown  
Ethereal for pleasure; 'bove his head  
Flew a delight half-graspable; his tread  
Was Hesperean; to his capable ears  
Silence was music from the holy spheres; 675  
A dewy luxury was in his eyes;  
The little flowers felt his pleasant sighs  
And stirr'd them faintly. Verdant cave and cell  
He wander'd through, oft wondering at such swell  
Of sudden exaltation: but, "Alas!" 680  
Said he, "will all this gush of feeling pass  
Away in solitude? And must they wane,  
Like melodies upon a sandy plain,  
Without an echo? Then shall I be left  
So sad, so melancholy, so bereft! 685  
Yet still I feel immortal! O my love,  
My breath of life, where art thou? High above,  
Dancing before the morning gates of heaven?  
Or keeping watch among those starry seven,  
Old Atlas' children? Art a maid of the waters, 690  
One of shell-winding Triton's bright-hair'd daughters?  
Or art, impossible! a nymph of Dian's,  
Weaving a coronal of tender scions  
For very idleness? Where'er thou art,  
Methinks it now is at my will to start 695  
Into thine arms; to scare Aurora's train,  
And snatch thee from the morning; o'er the main  
To scud like a wild bird, and take thee off

From thy sea-foamy cradle; or to doff  
 Thy shepherd vest, and woo thee mid fresh leaves. 700  
 No, no, too eagerly my soul deceives  
 Its powerless self: I know this cannot be.  
 O let me then by some sweet dreaming flee  
 To her entrancements: hither sleep awhile!  
 Hither most gentle sleep! and soothing foil 705  
 For some few hours the coming solitude."

Thus spake he, and that moment felt endued  
 With power to dream deliciously; so wound  
 Through a dim passage, searching till he found  
 The smoothest mossy bed and deepest, where 710  
 He threw himself, and just into the air  
 Stretching his indolent arms, he took, O bliss!  
 A naked waist: "Fair Cupid, whence is this?"  
 A well-known voice sigh'd, "Sweetest, here am I!"  
 At which soft ravishment, with doting cry 715  
 They trembled to each other.—Helicon!  
 O fountain'd hill! Old Homer's Helicon!  
 That thou wouldst spout a little streamlet o'er  
 These sorry pages; then the verse would soar  
 And sing above this gentle pair, like lark 720  
 Over his nested young: but all is dark  
 Around thine aged top, and thy clear fount  
 Exhales in mists to heaven. Ay, the count  
 Of mighty Poets is made up; the scroll  
 Is folded by the Muses; the bright roll 725  
 Is in Apollo's hand: our dazed eyes  
 Have seen a new tinge in the western skies:  
 The world has done its duty. Yet, oh yet,  
 Although the sun of poesy is set,  
 These lovers did embrace, and we must weep 730  
 That there is no old power left to steep  
 A quill immortal in their joyous tears.  
 Long time ere silence did their anxious fears  
 Question that thus it was; long time they lay  
 Fondling and kissing every doubt away; 735

Long time ere soft caressing sobs began  
 To mellow into words, and then there ran  
 Two bubbling springs of talk from their sweet lips.  
 "O known Unknown! from whom my being sips  
 Such darling essence, wherefore may I not 740  
 Be ever in these arms? in this sweet spot  
 Pillow my chin for ever? ever press  
 These toying hands and kiss their smooth excess?  
 Why not for ever and for ever feel  
 That breath about my eyes? Ah, thou wilt steal 745  
 Away from me again, indeed, indeed—  
 Thou wilt be gone away, and wilt not heed  
 My lonely madness. Speak, my kindest fair!  
 Is—is it to be so? No! Who will dare  
 To pluck thee from me? And, of thine own will, 750  
 Full well I feel thou wouldst not leave me. Still  
 Let me entwine thee surer, surer—now  
 How can we part? Elysium! who art thou?  
 Who, that thou canst not be for ever here,  
 Or lift me with thee to some starry sphere? 755  
 Enchantress! tell me by this soft embrace,  
 By the most soft completion of thy face,  
 Those lips, O slippery blisses, twinkling eyes,  
 And by these tenderest, milky sovereignties—  
 These tenderest, and by the nectar-wine, 760  
 The passion"——"O dov'd Ida the divine!  
 Endymion! dearest! Ah, unhappy me!  
 His soul will 'scape us—O felicity!  
 How he does love me! His poor temples beat  
 To the very tune of love—how sweet, sweet, sweet. 765  
 Revive, dear youth, or I shall faint and die;  
 Revive, or these soft hours will hurry by  
 In tranced dulness; speak, and let that spell  
 Affright this lethargy! I cannot quell  
 Its heavy pressure, and will press at least 770  
 My lips to thine, that they may richly feast  
 Until we taste the life of love again.  
 What! dost thou move? dost kiss? O bliss! O pain!

I love thee, youth, more than I can conceive;  
And so long absence from thee doth bereave 775  
My soul of any rest: yet must I hence:  
Yet, can I not to starry eminence  
Uplift thee; nor for very shame can own  
Myself to thee: Ah, dearest, do not groan  
Or thou wilt force me from this secrecy, 780  
And I must blush in heaven. O that I  
Had done it already; that the dreadful smiles  
At my lost brightness, my impassion'd wiles,  
Had waned from Olympus' solemn height,  
And from all serious Gods; that our delight 785  
Was quite forgotten, save of us alone!  
And wherefore so ashamed? 'Tis but to atone  
For endless pleasure, by some coward blushes:  
Yet must I be a coward!—Horror rushes  
Too palpable before me—the sad look 790  
Of Jove—Minerva's start—no bosom shook  
With awe of purity—no Cupid pinion  
In reverence veiled—my crystalline dominion  
Half lost, and all old hymns made nullity!  
But what is this to love? O I could fly 795  
With thee into the ken of heavenly powers,  
So thou wouldst thus, for many sequent hours,  
Press me so sweetly. Now I swear at once  
That I am wise, that Pallas is a dunce—  
Perhaps her love like mine is but unknown— 800  
O I do think that I have been alone  
In chastity: yes, Pallas has been sighing,  
While every eve saw me my hair uptying  
With fingers cool as aspen leaves. Sweet love,  
I was as vague as solitary dove, 805  
Nor knew that nests were built. Now a soft kiss—  
Ay, by that kiss, I vow an endless bliss,  
An immortality of passion's thine:  
Ere long I will exalt thee to the shine  
Of heaven ambrosial; and we will shade 810  
Ourselves whole summers by a river glade;



And I will tell thee stories of the sky,  
 And breathe thee whispers of its minstrelsy.  
 My happy love will overwing all bounds!  
 O let me melt into thee; let the sounds 815  
 Of our close voices marry at their birth;  
 Let us entwine hoveringly—O dearth  
 Of human words! roughness of mortal speech!  
 Lispings empyrean will I sometime teach  
 Thine honied tongue—lute-breathings, which I gasp 820  
 To have thee understand, now while I clasp  
 Thee thus, and weep for fondness—I am pain'd,  
 Endymion: woe! woe! is grief contain'd  
 In the very deeps of pleasure, my sole life?"—  
 Hereat, with many sobs, her gentle strife 825  
 Melted into a languor. He return'd  
 Entranced vows and tears.

Ye who have yearn'd

With too much passion, will here stay and pity,  
 For the mere sake of truth; as 'tis a ditty  
 Not of these days, but long ago 'twas told 830  
 By a cavern wind unto a forest old;  
 And then the forest told it in a dream  
 To a sleeping lake, whose cool and level gleam  
 A poet caught as he was journeying  
 To Phœbus' shrine; and in it he did fling 835  
 His weary limbs, bathing an hour's space,  
 And after, straight in that inspired place  
 He sang the story up into the air,  
 Giving it universal freedom. There  
 Has it been ever sounding for those ears 840  
 Whose tips are glowing hot. The legend cheers  
 Yon sentinel stars; and he who listens to it  
 Must surely be self-doom'd or he will rue it:  
 For quenchless burnings come upon the heart,  
 Made fiercer by a fear lest any part 845  
 Should be engulfed in the eddying wind.  
 As much as here is penn'd doth always find

A resting place, thus much comes clear and plain;  
 Anon the strange voice is upon the wane—  
 And 'tis but echo'd from departing sound, 850  
 That the fair visitant at last unwound  
 Her gentle limbs, and left the youth asleep.—  
 Thus the tradition of the gusty deep.

Now turn we to our former chroniclers.—  
 Endymion awoke, that grief of hers 855  
 Sweet paining on his ear: he sickly guess'd  
 How lone he was once more, and sadly press'd  
 His empty arms together, hung his head,  
 And most forlorn upon that widow'd bed  
 Sat silently. Love's madness he had known: 860  
 Often with more than tortured lion's groan  
 Moanings had burst from him; but now that rage  
 Had pass'd away: no longer did he wage  
 A rough-voic'd war against the dooming stars.  
 No, he had felt too much for such harsh jars: 865  
 The lyre of his soul Æolian tun'd  
 Forgot all violence, and but commun'd  
 With melancholy thought: O he had swoon'd  
 Drunken from pleasure's nipple; and his love  
 Henceforth was dove-like.—Loth was he to move 870  
 From the imprinted couch, and when he did,  
 'Twas with slow, languid paces, and face hid  
 In muffling hands. So temper'd, out he stray'd  
 Half seeing visions that might have dismay'd  
 Alecto's serpents; ravishments more keen 875  
 Than Hermes' pipe, when anxious he did lean  
 Over eclipsing eyes: and at the last  
 It was a sounding grotto, vaulted, vast,  
 O'erstudged with a thousand, thousand pearls,  
 And crimson-mouthed shells with stubborn curls, 880  
 Of every shape and size, even to the bulk  
 In which whales harbour close, to brood and sulk  
 Against an endless storm. Moreover too,  
 Fish-semblances, of green and azure hue,

Ready to snort their streams. In this cool wonder 885  
 Endymion sat down, and 'gan to ponder  
 On all his life: his youth, up to the day  
 When 'mid acclaim, and feast, and garlands gay,  
 He stept upon his shepherd throne: the look  
 Of his white palace in wild forest nook, 890  
 And all the revels he had lorded there:  
 Each tender maiden whom he once thought fair,  
 With every friend and fellow-woodlander—  
 Pass'd like a dream before him. Then the spur  
 Of the old bards to mighty deeds: his plans 895  
 To nurse the golden age 'mong shepherd clans:  
 That wondrous night: the great Pan-festival:  
 His sister's sorrow; and his wanderings all,  
 Until into the earth's deep maw he rush'd:  
 Then all its buried magic, till it flush'd 900  
 High with excessive love. "And now," thought he,  
 "How long must I remain in jeopardy  
 Of blank amazements that amaze no more?  
 Now I have tasted her sweet soul to the core  
 All other depths are shallow: essences, 905  
 Once spiritual, are like muddy lees,  
 Meant but to fertilize my earthly root,  
 And make my branches lift a golden fruit  
 Into the bloom of heaven: other light,  
 Though it be quick and sharp enough to blight 910  
 The Olympian eagle's vision, is dark,  
 Dark as the parentage of chaos. Hark!  
 My silent thoughts are echoing from these shells;  
 Or they are but the ghosts, the dying swells  
 Of noises far away?—list!"—Hereupon 915  
 He kept an anxious ear. The humming tone  
 Came louder, and behold, there as he lay,  
 On either side outgush'd, with misty spray,  
 A copious spring; and both together dash'd  
 Swift, mad, fantastic round the rocks, and lash'd 920  
 Among the conchs and shells of the lofty grot,  
 Leaving a trickling dew. At last they shot

Down from the ceiling's height, pouring a noise  
 As of some breathless racers whose hopes poise  
 Upon the last few steps, and with spent force 925  
 Along the ground they took a winding course.  
 Endymion follow'd—for it seem'd that one  
 Ever pursued, the other strove to shun—  
 Follow'd their languid mazes, till well nigh  
 He had left thinking of the mystery,— 930  
 And was now rapt in tender hoverings  
 Over the vanish'd bliss. Ah! what is it sings  
 His dream away? What melodies are these?  
 They sound as through the whispering of trees,  
 Not native in such barren vaults. Give ear! 935

“O Arethusa, peerless nymph! why fear  
 Such tenderness as mine? Great Dian, why,  
 Why didst thou hear her prayer? O that I  
 Were rippling round her dainty fairness now,  
 Circling about her waist, and striving how 940  
 To entice her to a dive! then stealing in  
 Between her luscious lips and eyelids thin.  
 O that her shining hair was in the sun,  
 And I distilling from it thence to run  
 In amorous rillets down her shrinking form! 945  
 To linger on her lily shoulders, warm  
 Between her kissing breasts, and every charm  
 Touch, raptur'd!—See how painfully I flow:  
 Fair maid, be pitiful to my great woe.  
 Stay, stay thy weary course, and let me lead, 950  
 A happy wooer, to the flowery mead  
 Where all that beauty snar'd me.”—“Cruel god,  
 Desist! or my offended mistress' nod  
 Will stagnate all thy fountains:—tease me not  
 With syren words—Ah, have I really got 955  
 Such power to madden thee? And is it true—  
 Away, away, or I shall dearly rue  
 My very thoughts: in mercy then away,  
 Kindest Alpheus, for should I obey

My own dear will, 'twould be a deadly bane. 960  
 O, Oread-Queen! would that thou hadst a pain  
 Like this of mine, then would I fearless turn  
 And be a criminal. Alas, I burn,  
 I shudder—gentle river, get thee hence.  
 Alpheus! thou enchanter! every sense 965  
 Of mine was once made perfect in these woods.  
 Fresh breezes, bowery lawns, and innocent floods,  
 Ripe fruits, and lonely couch, contentment gave;  
 But ever since I heedlessly did lave  
 In thy deceitful stream, a panting glow 970  
 Grew strong within me: wherefore serve me so,  
 And call it love? Alas, 'twas cruelty.  
 Not once more did I close my happy eye  
 Amid the thrushes' song. Away! Avaunt!  
 O 'twas a cruel thing."—"Now thou dost taunt 975  
 So softly, Arethusa, that I think  
 If thou wast playing on my shady brink,  
 Thou wouldst bathe once again. Innocent maid!  
 Stifle thine heart no more; nor be afraid  
 Of angry powers: there are deities 980  
 Will shade us with their wings. Those fitful sighs  
 'Tis almost death to hear: O let me pour  
 A dewy balm upon them!—fear no more,  
 Sweet Arethusa! Dian's self must feel  
 Sometime these very pangs. Dear maiden, steal 985  
 Blushing into my soul, and let us fly  
 These dreary caverns for the open sky.  
 I will delight thee all my winding course,  
 From the green sea up to my hidden source  
 About Arcadian forests; and will show 990  
 The channels where my coolest waters flow  
 Through mossy rocks; where, 'mid exuberant green,  
 I roam in pleasant darkness, more unseen  
 Than Saturn in his exile; where I brim  
 Round flowery islands, and take thence a skim 995  
 Of mealy sweets, which myriads of bees  
 Buzz from their honied wings: and thou shouldst please

Thyself to choose the richest, where we might  
 Be incense-pillow'd every summer night.  
 Doff all sad fears, thou white deliciousness, 1000  
 And let us be thus comforted; unless  
 Thou couldst rejoice to see my hopeless stream  
 Hurry distracted from Sol's temperate beam,  
 And pour to death along some hungry sands."—  
 "What can I do, Alpheus? Dian stands 1005  
 Severe before me: persecuting fate!  
 Unhappy Arethusa! thou wast late  
 A huntress free in"—At this, sudden fell  
 Those two sad streams adown a fearful dell.  
 The Latmian listen'd, but he heard no more, 1010  
 Save echo, faint repeating o'er and o'er  
 The name of Arethusa. On the verge  
 Of that dark gulph he wept, and said: "I urge  
 Thee, gentle Goddess of my pilgrimage,  
 By our eternal hopes, to soothe, to assuage, 1015  
 If thou art powerful, these lovers' pains;  
 And make them happy in some happy plains."

He turn'd—there was a whelming sound—he stept,  
 There was a cooler light; and so he kept  
 Towards it by a sandy path, and lo! 1020  
 More suddenly than doth a moment go,  
 The visions of the earth were gone and fled—  
 He saw the giant sea above his head.

## BOOK THREE

THERE are who lord it o'er their fellow-men  
 With most prevailing tinsel: who unpen  
 Their baaing vanities, to browse away  
 The comfortable green and juicy hay  
 From human pastures; or, O torturing fact! 5  
 Who, through an idiot blink, will see unpack'd  
 Fire-branded foxes to sear up and singe  
 Our gold and ripe-ear'd hopes. With not one tinge



Of sanctuary splendour, not a sight  
 Able to face an owl's, they still are dight 10  
 By the blear-eyed nations in empurpled vests,  
 And crowns, and turbans. With unladen breasts,  
 Save of blown self-applause, they proudly mount  
 To their spirit's perch, their being's high account,  
 Their tiptop nothings, their dull skies, their thrones—15  
 Amid the fierce intoxicating tones  
 Of trumpets, shoutings, and belabour'd drums,  
 And sudden cannon. Ah! how all this hums,  
 In wakeful ears, like uproar past and gone—  
 Like thunder clouds that spake to Babylon, 20  
 And set those old Chaldeans to their tasks.—  
 Are then regalities all gilded masks?  
 No, there are throned seats unscalable  
 But by a patient wing, a constant spell,  
 Or by ethereal things that, unconfin'd, 25  
 Can make a ladder of the eternal wind,  
 And poise about in cloudy thunder-tents  
 To watch the abysm-birth of elements.  
 Ay, 'bove the withering of old-lipp'd Fate  
 A thousand Powers keep religious state, 30  
 In water, fiery realm, and airy bourne;  
 And, silent as a consecrated urn,  
 Hold sphery sessions for a season due.  
 Yet few of these far majesties, ah, few!  
 Have bared their operations to this globe— 35  
 Few, who with gorgeous pageantry enrobe  
 Our piece of heaven—whose benevolence  
 Shakes hands with our own Ceres; every sense  
 Filling with spiritual sweets to plentitude,  
 As bees gorge full their cells. And, by the feud 40  
 'Twixt Nothing and Creation, I here swear, —  
 Eterne Apollo! that thy Sister fair  
 Is of all these the gentlier-mightiest.  
 When thy gold breath is misting in the west,  
 She unobserved steals unto her throne, 45  
 And there she sits most meek and most alone;

As if she had not pomp subservient;  
 As if thine eye, high Poet! was not bent  
 Towards her with the Muses in thine heart;  
 As if the minist'ring stars kept not apart, 50  
 Waiting for silver-footed messages.  
 O Moon! the oldest shades 'mong oldest trees  
 Feel palpitations when thou lookest in:  
 O Moon! old boughs lisp forth a holier din  
 The while they feel thine airy fellowship. 55  
 Thou dost bless every where, with silver lip  
 Kissing dead things to life. The sleeping kine,  
 Couched in thy brightness, dream of fields divine:  
 Innumerable mountains rise, and rise,  
 Ambitious for the hallowing of thine eyes; 60  
 And yet thy benediction passeth not  
 One obscure hiding-place, one little spot  
 Where pleasure may be sent: the nested wren  
 Has thy fair face within its tranquil ken,  
 And from beneath a sheltering ivy leaf 65  
 Takes glimpses of thee; thou art a relief  
 To the poor patient oyster, where it sleeps  
 Within its pearly house.—The mighty deeps,  
 The monstrous sea is thine—the myriad sea!  
 O Moon! far-spooming Ocean bows to thee, 70  
 And Tellus feels his forehead's cumbrous load.

Cynthia! where art thou now? What far abode  
 Of green or silvery bower doth enshrine  
 Such utmost beauty? Alas, thou dost pine  
 For one as sorrowful: thy cheek is pale 75  
 For one whose cheek is pale: thou dost bewail  
 His tears, who weeps for thee. Where dost thou sigh?  
 Ah! surely that light peeps from Vesper's eye,  
 Or what a thing is love! 'Tis She, but lo!  
 How chang'd, how full of ache, how gone in woe! 80  
 She dies at the thinnest cloud; her loveliness  
 Is wan on Neptune's blue: yet there's a stress

Of love-spangles, just off yon cape of trees,  
 Dancing upon the waves, as if to please  
 The curly foam with amorous influence 85  
 O, not so idle: for down-glancing thence  
 She fathoms eddies, and runs wild about  
 O'erwhelming water-courses; scaring out  
 The thorny sharks from hiding-holes, and fright'ning  
 Their savage eyes with unaccustomed lightning. 90  
 Where will the splendour be content to reach?  
 O love! how potent hast thou been to teach  
 Strange journeyings! Wherever beauty dwells,  
 In gulph or aerie, mountains or deep dells,  
 In light, in gloom, in star or blazing sun, 95  
 Thou pointest out the way, and straight 'tis won.  
 Amid his toil thou gav'st Leander breath;  
 Thou leddest Orpheus through the gleams of death;  
 Thou madest Pluto bear thin element;  
 And now, O winged Chieftain! thou hast sent 100  
 A moon-beam to the deep, deep water-world,  
 To find Endymion.

On gold sand impearl'd  
 With lily shells, and pebbles milky white,  
 Poor Cynthia greeted him, and sooth'd her light  
 Against his pallid face: he felt the charm 105  
 To breathlessness, and suddenly a warm  
 Of his heart's blood: 'twas very sweet; he stay'd  
 His wandering steps, and half-entranced laid  
 His head upon a tuft of straggling weeds,  
 To taste the gentle moon, and freshening beads, 110  
 Lashed from the crystal roof by fishes' tails.  
 And so he kept, until the rosy veils  
 Mantling the east, by Aurora's peering hand  
 Were lifted from the water's breast, and fann'd  
 Into sweet air; and sober'd morning came 115  
 Meekly through billows:—when like taper-flame  
 Left sudden by a dallying breath of air,

He rose in silence, and once more 'gan fare  
Along his fated way.

Far had he roam'd,  
With nothing save the hollow vast, that foam'd, 120  
Above, around, and at his feet; save things  
More dead than Morpheus' imaginings:  
Old rusted anchors, helmets, breast-plates large  
Of gone sea-warriors; brazen beaks and targe;  
Rudders that for a hundred years had lost 125  
The sway of human hand; gold vase emboss'd  
With long-forgotten story, and wherein  
No reveller had ever dipp'd a chin  
But those of Saturn's vintage; mouldering scrolls,  
Writ in the tongue of heaven, by those souls 130  
Who first were on the earth; and sculptures rude  
In ponderous stone, developing the mood  
Of ancient Nox;—then skeletons of man,  
Of beast, behemoth, and leviathan,  
And elephant, and eagle, and huge jaw 135  
Of nameless monster. A cold leaden awe  
These secrets struck into him; and unless  
Dian had chased away that heaviness,  
He might have died: but now, with cheered feel,  
He onward kept; wooing these thoughts to steal 140  
About the labyrinth in his soul of love.

“What is there in thee, Moon! that thou shouldst move  
My heart so potently? When yet a child  
I oft have dried my tears when thou hast smil'd.  
Thou seem'dst my sister: hand in hand we went 145  
From eve to morn across the firmament.  
No apples would I gather from the tree,  
Till thou hadst cool'd their cheeks deliciously:  
No tumbling water ever spake romance  
But when my eyes with thine thereon could dance: 150  
No woods were green enough, no bower divine,  
Until thou liftedst up thine eyelids fine:

In sowing time ne'er would I dibble take,  
 Or drop a seed, till thou wast wide awake;  
 And, in the summer tide of blossoming, 155  
 No one but thee hath heard me blithely sing  
 And mesh my dewy flowers all the night.  
 No melody was like a passing spright  
 If it went not to solemnize thy reign.  
 Yes, in my boyhood, every joy and pain 160  
 By thee were fashion'd to the self-same end;  
 And as I grew in years, still didst thou blend  
 With all my ardours: thou wast the deep glen;  
 Thou wast the mountain-top—the sage's pen—  
 The poet's harp—the voice of friends—the sun; 165  
 Thou wast the river—thou wast glory won;  
 Thou wast my clarion's blast—thou wast my steed—  
 My goblet full of wine—my topmost deed:—  
 Thou wast the charm of women, lovely Moon!  
 O what a wild and harmonized tune 170  
 My spirit struck from all the beautiful!  
 On some bright essence could I lean, and lull  
 Myself to immortality: I prest  
 Nature's soft pillow in a wakeful rest.  
 But, gentle Orb! there came a nearer bliss— 175  
 My strange love came—Felicity's abyss!  
 She came, and thou didst fade, and fade away—  
 Yet not entirely; no, thy starry sway  
 Has been an under-passion to this hour.  
 Now I begin to feel thine orby power 180  
 Is coming fresh upon me: O be kind,  
 Keep back thine influence, and do not blind  
 My sovereign vision.—Dearest love, forgive  
 That I can think away from thee and live!—  
 Pardon me, airy planet, that I prize 185  
 One thought beyond thine argent luxuries!  
 How far beyond!" At this a surpris'd start  
 Frosted the springing verdure of his heart;  
 For as he lifted up his eyes to swear  
 How his own goddess was past all things fair, 190

He saw far in the concave green of the sea  
 An old man sitting calm and peacefully.  
 Upon a weeded rock this old man sat,  
 And his white hair was awful, and a mat  
 Of weeds were cold beneath his cold thin feet; 195  
 And, ample as the largest winding-sheet,  
 A cloak of blue wrapp'd up his aged bones,  
 O'erwrought with symbols by the deepest groans  
 Of ambitious magic: every ocean-form  
 Was woven in with black distinctness; storm, 200  
 And calm, and whispering, and hideous roar,  
 Quicksand, and whirlpool, and deserted shore,  
 Were emblem'd in the woof; with every shape  
 That skims, or dives, or sleeps, 'twixt cape and cape.  
 The gulping whale was like a dot in the spell, 205  
 Yet look upon it, and 'twould size and swell  
 To its huge self; and the minutest fish  
 Would pass the very hardest gazer's wish,  
 And show his little eye's anatomy.  
 Then there was pictur'd the regality 210  
 Of Neptune; and the sea-nymphs round his state,  
 In beauteous vassalage, look up and wait.  
 Beside this old man lay a pearly wand,  
 And in his lap a book, the which he conn'd  
 So stedfastly that the new denizen 215  
 Had time to keep him in amazed ken,  
 To mark these shadowings, and stand in awe.

The old man rais'd his hoary head and saw  
 The wilder'd stranger—seeming not to see,  
 His features were so lifeless. Suddenly 220  
 He woke as from a trance; his snow-white brows  
 Went arching up, and like two magic ploughs  
 Furrow'd deep wrinkles in his forehead large,  
 Which kept as fixedly as rocky marge,  
 Till round his wither'd lips had gone a smile. 225  
 Then up he rose, like one whose tedious toil  
 Had watch'd for years in forlorn hermitage,



Who had not from mid-life to utmost age  
 Eas'd in one accent his o'er-burden'd soul,  
 Even to the trees. He rose: he grasp'd his stole, 230  
 With convuls'd clenches waving it abroad,  
 And in a voice of solemn joy, that aw'd  
 Echo into oblivion, he said:—

“Thou art the man! Now shall I lay my head  
 In peace upon my watery pillow: now 235  
 Sleep will come smoothly to my weary brow.  
 O Jove! I shall be young again, be young!  
 O shell-borne Neptune, I am pierc'd and stung  
 With new-born life! What shall I do? Where go,  
 When I have cast this serpent-skin of woe?— 240  
 I'll swim to the syrens, and one moment listen  
 Their melodies, and see their long hair glisten;  
 Anon upon that giant's arm I'll be,  
 That writhes about the roots of Sicily:  
 To northern seas I'll in a twinkling sail, 245  
 And mount upon the snortings of a whale  
 To some black cloud; thence down I'll madly sweep  
 On forked lightning, to the deepest deep,  
 Where through some sucking pool I will be hurl'd  
 With rapture to the other side of the world! 250  
 O, I am full of gladness! Sisters three,  
 I bow full-hearted to your old decree!  
 Yes, every god be thank'd, and power benign,  
 For I no more shall wither, droop, and pine.  
 Thou art the man!” Endymion started back 255  
 Dismay'd; and, like a wretch from whom the rack  
 Tortures hot breath, and speech of agony,  
 Mutter'd: “What lonely death am I to die  
 In this cold region? Will he let me freeze,  
 And float my brittle limbs o'er polar seas? 260  
 Or will he touch me with his searing hand,  
 And leave a black memorial on the sand?  
 Or tear me piece-meal with a bony saw,  
 And keep me as a chosen food to draw

His magian fish through hated fire and flame? 265  
 O misery of hell! resistless, tame,  
 Am I to be burnt up? No, I will shout,  
 Until the gods through heaven's blue look out!—  
 O Tartarus! but some few days ago  
 Her soft arms were entwining me, and on 270  
 Her voice I hung like fruit among green leaves:  
 Her lips were all my own, and—ah, ripe sheaves  
 Of happiness! ye on the stubble droop,  
 But never may be garner'd. I must stoop  
 My head, and kiss death's foot. Love! love, farewell! 275  
 Is there no hope from thee? This horrid spell  
 Would melt at thy sweet breath.—By Dian's hind  
 Feeding from her white fingers, on the wind  
 I see thy streaming hair! and now, by Pan,  
 I care not for this old mysterious man!" 280

He spake, and walking to that aged form,  
 Look'd high defiance. Lo! his heart 'gan warm  
 With pity, for the grey-hair'd creature wept.  
 Had he then wrong'd a heart where sorrow kept?  
 Had he, though blindly contumelious, brought 285  
 Rheum to kind eyes, a sting to humane thought,  
 Convulsions to a mouth of many years?  
 He had in truth; and he was ripe for tears.  
 The penitent shower fell, as down he knelt  
 Before that care-worn sage, who trembling felt 290  
 About his large dark locks, and faltering spake:

"Arise, good youth, for sacred Phœbus' sake!  
 I know thine inmost bosom, and I feel  
 A very brother's yearning for thee steal  
 Into mine own: for why? thou openest 295  
 The prison gates that have so long oppress  
 My weary watching. Though thou know'st it not,  
 Thou art commission'd to this fated spot  
 For great enfranchisement. O weep no more;  
 I am a friend to love, to loves of yore: 300

Ay, hadst thou never lov'd an unknown power,  
 I had been grieving at this joyous hour.  
 But even now most miserable old,  
 I saw thee, and my blood no longer cold  
 Gave mighty pulses: in this tottering case 305  
 Grew a new heart, which at this moment plays  
 As dancingly as thine. Be not afraid,  
 For thou shalt hear this secret all display'd,  
 Now as we speed towards our joyous task."

So saying, this young soul in age's mask 310  
 Went forward with the Carian side by side:  
 Resuming quickly thus; while ocean's tide  
 Hung swollen at their backs, and jewel'd sands  
 Took silently their foot-prints:—

"My soul stands  
 Now past the midway from mortality, 315  
 And so I can prepare without a sigh  
 To tell thee briefly all my joy and pain.  
 I was a fisher once, upon this main,  
 And my boat danc'd in every creek and bay;  
 Rough billows were my home by night and day,— 320  
 The sea-gulls not more constant; for I had  
 No housing from the storm and tempests mad,  
 But hollow rocks,—and they were palaces  
 Of silent happiness, of slumberous ease:  
 Long years of misery have told me so. 325  
 Ay, thus it was one thousand years ago.  
 One thousand years!—Is it then possible  
 To look so plainly through them? to dispel  
 A thousand years with backward glance sublime?  
 To breathe away as 'twere all scummy slime 330  
 From off a crystal pool, to see its deep,  
 And one's own image from the bottom peep?  
 Yes: now I am no longer wretched thrall,  
 My long captivity and moanings all

Are but a slime, a thin-pervading scum, 335  
The which I breathe away, and thronging come  
Like things of yesterday my youthful pleasures.

“I touch’d no lute, I sang not, trod no measures:  
I was a lonely youth on desert shores.  
My sports were lonely, ’mid continuous roars, 340  
And craggy isles, and sea-mew’s plaintive cry  
Plaining discrepant between sea and sky.  
Dolphins were still my playmates; shapes unseen  
Would let me feel their scales of gold and green,  
Nor be my desolation; and, full oft, 345  
When a dread waterspout had rear’d aloft  
Its hungry hugeness, seeming ready ripe  
To burst with hoarsest thunderings, and wipe  
My life away like a vast sponge of fate,  
Some friendly monster, pitying my sad state, 350  
Has dived to its foundations, gulph’d it down,  
And left me tossing safely. But the crown  
Of all my life was utmost quietude:  
More did I love to lie in cavern rude,  
Keeping in wait whole days for Neptune’s voice, 355  
And if it came at last, hark, and rejoice!  
There blush’d no summer eve but I would steer  
My skiff along green shelving coasts, to hear  
The shepherd’s pipe come clear from aery steep,  
Mingled with ceaseless bleatings of his sheep: 360  
And never was a day of summer shine  
But I beheld its birth upon the brine:  
For I would watch all night to see unfold  
Heaven’s gates, and Æthon snort his morning gold  
Wide o’er the swelling streams: and constantly 365  
At brim of day-tide, on some grassy lea,  
My nets would be spread out, and I at rest.  
The poor folk of the sea-country I blest  
With daily boon of fish most delicate:  
They knew not whence this bounty, and elate 370  
Would strew sweet flowers on a sterile beach.

"Why was I not contented? Wherefore reach  
 At things which, but for thee, O Latmian!  
 Had been my dreary death? Fool! I began  
 To feel distemper'd longings: to desire 375  
 The utmost privilege that ocean's sire  
 Could grant in benediction: to be free  
 Of all his kingdom. Long in misery  
 I wasted, ere in one extremest fit  
 I plung'd for life or death. To interknit 380  
 One's senses with so dense a breathing stuff  
 Might seem a work of pain; so not enough  
 Can I admire how crystal-smooth it felt,  
 And buoyant round my limbs. At first I dwelt  
 Whole days and days in sheer astonishment; 385  
 Forgetful utterly of self-intent;  
 Moving but with the mighty ebb and flow.  
 Then, like a new fledg'd bird that first doth show  
 His spreaded feathers to the morrow chill,  
 I tried in fear the pinions of my will. 390  
 'Twas freedom! and at once I visited  
 The ceaseless wonders of this ocean-bed.  
 No need to tell thee of them, for I see  
 That thou hast been a witness—it must be—  
 For these I know thou canst not feel a drouth, 395  
 By the melancholy corners of that mouth.  
 So I will in my story straightway pass  
 To more immediate matter. Woe, alas!  
 That love should be my bane! Ah, Scylla fair!  
 Why did poor Glaucus ever—ever dare 400  
 To sue thee to his heart? Kind stranger-youth!  
 I lov'd her to the very white of truth,  
 And she would not conceive it. Timid thing!  
 She fled me swift as sea-bird on the wing,  
 Round every isle, and point, and promontory, 405  
 From where large Hercules wound up his story  
 Far as Egyptian Nile. My passion grew  
 The more, the more I saw her dainty hue  
 Gleam delicately through the azure clear:

Until 'twas too fierce agony to bear; 410  
 And in that agony, across my grief  
 It flash'd, that Circe might find some relief—  
 Cruel enchantress! So above the water  
 I rear'd my head, and look'd for Phœbus' daughter.  
 Ææa's isle was wondering at the moon:— 415  
 It seem'd to whirl around me, and a swoon  
 Left me dead-drifting to that fatal power.

"When I awoke, 'twas in a twilight bower;  
 Just when the light of morn, with hum of bees,  
 Stole through its verdurous matting of fresh trees. 420  
 How sweet, and sweeter! for I heard a lyre,  
 And over it a sighing voice expire.  
 It ceas'd—I caught light footsteps; and anon  
 The fairest face that morn e'er look'd upon  
 Push'd through a screen of roses.—Starry Jove! 425  
 With tears, and smiles, and honey-words she wove  
 A net whose thralldom was more bliss than all  
 The range of flower'd Elysium. Thus did fall  
 The dew of her rich speech: 'Ah! Art awake?  
 O let me hear thee speak, for Cupid's sake! 430  
 I am so oppress'd with joy! Why, I have shed  
 An urn of tears, as though thou wert cold dead;  
 And now I find thee living, I will pour  
 From these devoted eye their silver store,  
 Until exhausted of the latest drop, 435  
 So it will pleasure thee, and force thee stop  
 Here, that I too may live: but if beyond  
 Such cool and sorrowful offerings, thou art fond  
 Of soothing warmth, of dalliance supreme;  
 If thou art ripe to taste a long love-dream; 440  
 If smiles, if dimples, tongues for ardour mute,  
 Hang in thy vision like a tempting fruit,  
 O let me pluck it for thee.' Thus she link'd  
 Her charming syllables, till indistinct  
 Their music came to my o'er-sweeten'd soul; 445  
 And then she hover'd over me, and stole



So near, that if no nearer it had been  
This furrow'd visage thou hadst never seen.

“Young man of Latmos! thus particular  
Am I, that thou may'st plainly see how far 450  
This fierce temptation went: and thou may'st not  
Exclaim, How, then, was Scylla quite forgot?

“Who could resist? Who in this universe?  
She did so breathe ambrosia; so immerse  
My fine existence in a golden clime. 455  
She took me like a child of suckling time,  
And cradled me in roses. Thus condemn'd,  
The current of my former life was stemm'd,  
And to this arbitrary queen of sense  
I bow'd a tranced vassal: nor would thence 460  
Have mov'd, even though Amphion's harp had woo'd  
Me back to Scylla o'er the billows rude.  
For as Apollo each eve doth devise  
A new appareling for western skies;  
So every eve, nay every spendthrift hour 465  
Shed balmy consciousness within that bower.  
And I was free of haunts umbrageous;  
Could wander in the mazy forest-house  
Of squirrels, foxes shy, and antler'd deer,  
And birds from coverts innermost and drear 470  
Warbling for very joy mellifluous sorrow—  
To me new-born delights!

“Now let me borrow,  
For moments few, a temperament as stern  
As Pluto's sceptre, that my words not burn  
These uttering lips, while I in calm speech tell 475  
How specious heaven was changed to real hell.

“One morn she left me sleeping: half awake  
I sought for her smooth arms and lips, to slake  
My greedy thirst with nectarous camel-draughts;

But she was gone. Whereat the barbed shafts 480  
Of disappointment stuck in me so sore,  
That out I ran and search'd the forest o'er.  
Wandering about in pine and cedar gloom  
Damp awe assail'd me; for there 'gan to boom  
A sound of moan, an agony of sound, 485  
Sepulchral from the distance all around.  
Then came a conquering earth-thunder, and rumbled  
That fierce complain to silence: while I stumbled  
Down a precipitous path, as if impell'd.  
I came to a dark valley.—Groanings swell'd 490  
Poisonous about my ears, and louder grew,  
The nearer I approach'd a flame's gaunt blue,  
That glar'd before me through a thorny brake.  
This fire, like the eye of gordian snake,  
Bewitch'd me towards; and I soon was near 495  
A sight too fearful for the feel of fear:  
In thicket hid I curs'd the haggard scene—  
The banquet of my arms, my arbour queen,  
Seated upon an uptorn forest root;  
And all around her shapes, wizzard and brute, 500  
Laughing, and wailing, groveling, serpentine,  
Showing tooth, tusk, and venom-bag, and sting!  
O such deformities! Old Charon's self,  
Should he give up awhile his penny pelf,  
And take a dream 'mong rushes Stygian, 505  
It could not be so phantasied. Fierce, wan,  
And tyrannizing was the lady's look,  
As over them a gnarled staff she shook.  
Oft-times upon the sudden she laugh'd out,  
And from a basket emptied to the rout 510  
Clusters of grapes, the which they raven'd quick  
And roar'd for more; with many a hungry lick  
About their shaggy jaws. Avenging, slow,  
Anon she took a branch of mistletoe,  
And emptied on't a black dull-gurgling phial: 515  
Groan'd one and all, as if some piercing trial  
Was sharpening for their pitiable bones.

She lifted up the charm: appealing groans  
 From their poor breasts went sueing to her ear  
 In vain; remorseless as an infant's bier 520  
 She whisk'd against their eyes the sooty oil.  
 Whereat was heard a noise of painful toil,  
 Increasing gradual to a tempest rage,  
 Shrieks, yells, and groans of torture-pilgrimage;  
 Until their grieved bodies 'gan to bloat 525  
 And puff from the tail's end to stifled throat:  
 Then was appalling silence: then a sight  
 More wildering than all that hoarse affright;  
 For the whole herd, as by a whirlwind writhen,  
 Went through the dismal air like one huge Python 530  
 Antagonizing Boreas,—and so vanish'd.  
 Yet there was not a breath of wind: she banish'd  
 These phantoms with a nod. Lo! from the dark  
 Came waggish fauns, and nymphs, and satyrs stark,  
 With dancing and loud revelry,—and went 535  
 Swifter than centaurs after rapine bent.—  
 Sighing an elephant appear'd and bow'd  
 Before the fierce witch, speaking thus aloud  
 In human accent: 'Potent goddess! chief  
 Of pains resistless! make my being brief, 540  
 Or let me from this heavy prison fly:  
 Or give me to the air, or let me die!  
 I sue not for my happy crown again;  
 I sue not for my phalanx on the plain;  
 I sue not for my lone, my widow'd wife; 545  
 I sue not for my ruddy drops of life,  
 My children fair, my lovely girls and boys!  
 I will forget them; I will pass these joys;  
 Ask nought so heavenward, so too—too high:  
 Only I pray, as fairest boon, to die, 550  
 Or be deliver'd from this cumbrous flesh,  
 From this gross, detestable, filthy mesh,  
 And merely given to the cold bleak air.  
 Have mercy, Goddess! Circe, feel my prayer!'

"That curst magician's name fell icy numb 555  
 Upon my wild conjecturing: truth had come  
 Naked and sabre-like against my heart.  
 I saw a fury whetting a death-dart;  
 And my slain spirit, overwrought with fright,  
 Fainted away in that dark lair of night. 560  
 Think, my deliverer, how desolate  
 My waking must have been! disgust, and hate,  
 And terrors manifold divided me  
 A spoil amongst them. I prepar'd to flee  
 Into the dungeon core of that wild wood: 565  
 I fled three days—when lo! before me stood  
 Glaring the angry witch. O Dis, even now,  
 A clammy dew is beading on my brow,  
 At mere remembering her pale laugh, and curse.  
 'Ha! ha! Sir Dainty! there must be a nurse 570  
 Made of rose leaves and thistledown, express,  
 To cradle thee, my sweet, and lull thee: yes,  
 I am too flinty-hard for thy nice touch:  
 My tenderest squeeze is but a giant's clutch.  
 So, fairy-thing, it shall have lullabies 575  
 Unheard of yet: and it shall still its cries  
 Upon some breast more lily-feminine.  
 Oh, no—it shall not pine, and pine, and pine  
 More than one pretty, trifling thousand years;  
 And then 'twere pity but fate's gentle shears 580  
 Cut short its immortality. Sea-flirt!  
 Young dove of the waters! truly I'll not hurt  
 One hair of thine: see how I weep and sigh,  
 That our heart-broken parting is so nigh.  
 And must we part? Ah, yes, it must be so. 585  
 Yet ere thou leavest me in utter woe,  
 Let me sob over thee my last adieus,  
 And speak a blessing: Mark me! Thou hast thews  
 Immortal, for thou art of heavenly race:  
 But such a love is mine, that here I chase 590  
 Eternally away from thee all bloom  
 Of youth, and destine thee towards a tomb.

Hence shalt thou quickly to the watery vast;  
 And there, ere many days be overpast,  
 Disabled age shall seize thee; and even then 595  
 Thou shalt not go the way of aged men;  
 But live and wither, cripple and still breathe,  
 Ten hundred years: which gone, I then bequeath  
 Thy fragile bones to unknown burial.  
 Adieu, sweet love, adieu!—As shot stars fall, 600  
 She fled ere I could groan for mercy. Stung  
 And poisoned was my spirit: despair sung  
 A war-song of defiance 'gainst all hell.  
 A hand was at my shoulder to compel  
 My sullen steps; another 'fore my eyes 605  
 Moved on with pointed finger. In this guise  
 Enforced, at the last by ocean's foam  
 I found me; by my fresh, my native home.  
 Its tempering coolness, to my life akin,  
 Came salutary as I waded in; 610  
 And, with a blind voluptuous rage, I gave  
 Battle to the swollen billow-ridge, and drave  
 Large froth before me, while there yet remain'd  
 Hale strength, nor from my bones all marrow drain'd.

“Young lover, I must weep—such hellish spite 615  
 With dry cheek who can tell? While thus my might  
 Proving upon this element, dismay'd,  
 Upon a dead thing's face my hand I laid;  
 I look'd—'twas Scylla! Cursed, cursed Circe!  
 O vulture-witch, hast never heard of mercy? 620  
 Could not thy harshest vengeance be content,  
 But thou must nip this tender innocent  
 Because I lov'd her?—Cold, O cold indeed  
 Were her fair limbs, and like a common weed  
 The sea-swell took her hair. Dead as she was 625  
 I clung about her waist, nor ceas'd to pass  
 Fleet as an arrow through unfathom'd brine,  
 Until there shone a fabric crystalline,  
 Ribb'd and inlaid with coral, pebble, and pearl.

Headlong I darted; at one eager swirl  
 Gain'd its bright portal, enter'd, and behold!  
 'Twas vast, and desolate, and icy-cold;  
 And all around—But wherefore this to thee  
 Who in few minutes more thyself shalt see?—  
 I left poor Scylla in a niche and fled. 635  
 My fever'd parchings-up, my scathing dread,  
 Met palsy half way: soon these limbs became  
 Gaunt, wither'd, sapless, feeble, cramp'd, and lame.

“Now let me pass a cruel, cruel space,  
 Without one hope, without one faintest trace 640  
 Of mitigation, or redeeming bubble  
 Of colour'd phantasy; for I fear 'twould trouble  
 Thy brain to loss of reason: and next tell  
 How a restoring chance came down to quell  
 One half of the witch in me.

“On a day, 645  
 Sitting upon a rock above the spray,  
 I saw grow up from the horizon's brink  
 A gallant vessel: soon she seem'd to sink  
 Away from me again, as though her course  
 Had been resum'd in spite of hindering force— 650  
 So vanish'd: and not long, before arose  
 Dark clouds, and muttering of winds morose.  
 Old Æolus would stifle his mad spleen,  
 But could not: therefore all the billows green  
 Toss'd up the silver spume against the clouds. 655  
 The tempest came: I saw that vessel's shrouds  
 In perilous bustle; while upon the deck  
 Stood trembling creatures. I beheld the wreck;  
 The final gulphing; the poor struggling souls:  
 I heard their cries amid loud thunder-rolls. 660  
 O they had all been sav'd but crazed eld  
 Annull'd my vigorous cravings: and thus quell'd  
 And curb'd, think on't, O Latmian! did I sit  
 Writhing with pity, and a cursing fit



Against that hell-born Circe. The crew had gone, 665  
 By one and one, to pale oblivion;  
 And I was gazing on the surges prone,  
 With many a scalding tear and many a groan,  
 When at my feet emerg'd an old man's hand,  
 Grasping this scroll, and this same slender wand. 670  
 I knelt with pain—reached out my hand—had grasp'd  
 These treasures—touch'd the knuckles—they unclasp'd—  
 I caught a finger: but the downward weight  
 O'erpowered me—it sank. Then 'gan abate  
 The storm, and through chill aguish gloom outburst 675  
 The comfortable sun. I was athirst  
 To search the book, and in the warming air  
 Parted its dripping leaves with eager care.  
 Strange matters did it treat of, and drew on  
 My soul page after page, till well-nigh won 680  
 Into forgetfulness; when, stupefied,  
 I read these words, and read again, and tried  
 My eyes against the heavens, and read again.  
 O what a load of misery and pain  
 Each Atlas-line bore off!— a shine of hope 685  
 Came gold around me, cheering me to cope  
 Strenuous with hellish tyranny. Attend!  
 For thou hast brought their promise to an end.

*“In the wide sea there lives a forlorn wretch,*  
*Doom'd with enfeebled carcase to outstretch 690*  
*His loath'd existence through ten centuries,*  
*And then to die alone. Who can devise*  
*A total opposition? No one. So*  
*One million times ocean must ebb and flow,*  
*And he oppressed. Yet he shall not die, 695*  
*These things accomplish'd:—If he utterly*  
*Scans all the depths of magic, and expounds*  
*The meanings of all motions, shapes, and sounds;*  
*If he explores all forms and substances*  
*Straight homeward to their symbol-essences; 700*  
*He shall not die. Moreover, and in chief,*

*He must pursue this task of joy and grief  
 Most piously;—all lovers tempest-tost,  
 And in the savage overwhelming lost,  
 He shall deposit side by side, until* 705  
*Time's creeping shall the dreary space fulfil:  
 Which done, and all these labours ripened,  
 A youth, by heavenly power lov'd and led,  
 Shall stand before him; whom he shall direct  
 How to consummate all. The youth elect* 710  
*Must do the thing, or both will be destroy'd."* —

"Then," cried the young Endymion, overjoy'd,  
 "We are twin brothers in this destiny!  
 Say, I intreat thee, what achievement high  
 Is, in this restless world, for me reserv'd." 715  
 What! if from thee my wandering feet had swerv'd,  
 Had we both perish'd?"—"Look!" the sage replied,  
 "Dost thou not mark a gleaming through the tide,  
 Of divers brilliances? 'tis the edifice  
 I told thee of, where lovely Scylla lies; 720  
 And where I have enshrined piously  
 All lovers whom fell storms have doom'd to die  
 Throughout my bondage." Thus discoursing, on  
 They went till unobscur'd the porches shone;  
 Which hurryingly they gain'd, and enter'd straight. 725  
 Sure never since king Neptune held his state  
 Was seen such wonder underneath the stars.  
 Turn to some level plain where haughty Mars  
 Has legion'd all his battle; and behold  
 How every soldier, with firm foot, doth hold 730  
 His even breast: see, many steeled squares,  
 And rigid ranks of iron—whence who dares  
 One step? Imagine further, line by line,  
 These warrior thousands on the field supine:—  
 So in that crystal place, in silent rows, 735  
 Poor lovers lay at rest from joys and woes.—  
 The stranger from the mountains, breathless, trac'd  
 Such thousands of shut eyes in order plac'd;

Such ranges of white feet, and patient lips  
 All ruddy,—for here death no blossom nips. 740  
 He mark'd their brows and foreheads; saw their hair  
 Put sleekly on one side with nicest care;  
 And each one's gentle wrists, with reverence,  
 Put cross-wise to its heart.

“Let us commence,”

Whisper'd the guide, stuttering with joy, “even now.” 745  
 He spake, and, trembling like an aspen-bough,  
 Began to tear his scroll in pieces small,  
 Uttering the while some mumblings funeral.  
 He tore it into pieces small as snow  
 That drifts unfeather'd when bleak northerns blow; 750  
 And having done it, took his dark blue cloak  
 And bound it round Endymion: then struck  
 His wand against the empty air times nine.—  
 “What more there is to do, young man, is thine:  
 But first a little patience; first undo 755  
 This tangled thread, and wind it to a clue.  
 Ah, gentle! 'tis as weak as spider's skein;  
 And shouldst thou break it—What, is it done so clean?  
 A power overshadows thee! O, brave!  
 The spite of hell is tumbling to its grave. 760  
 Here is a shell; 'tis pearly blank to me,  
 Nor mark'd with any sign or character—  
 Canst thou read aught? O read for pity's sake!  
 Olympus! we are safe! Now, Carian, break  
 This wand against yon lyre on the pedestal.” 765

'Twas done: and straight with sudden swell and fall  
 Sweet music breath'd her soul away, and sigh'd  
 A lullaby to silence.—“Youth! now strew  
 These minced leaves on me, and passing through  
 Those files of dead, scatter the same around, 770  
 And thou wilt see the issue.”—'Mid the sound  
 Of flutes and viols, ravishing his heart,  
 Endymion from Glaucus stood apart,

And scatter'd in his face some fragments light.  
 How lightning-swift the change! a youthful wight 775  
 Smiling beneath a coral diadem,  
 Out-sparkling sudden like an upturn'd gem,  
 Appear'd, and, stepping to a beauteous corse,  
 Kneel'd down beside it, and with tenderest force  
 Press'd its cold hand, and wept,—and Scylla sigh'd! 780  
 Endymion, with quick hand, the charm applied—  
 The nymph arose: he left them to their joy,  
 And onward went upon his high employ,  
 Showering those powerful fragments on the dead.  
 And, as he pass'd, each lifted up his head, 785  
 As doth a flower at Apollo's touch.  
 Death felt it to his inwards: 'twas too much:  
 Death fell a-weeping in his charnel-house.  
 The Latmian persever'd along, and thus  
 All were re-animated. There arose 790  
 A noise of harmony, pulses and throes  
 Of gladness in the air—while many, who  
 Had died in mutual arms devout and true,  
 Sprang to each other madly; and the rest  
 Felt a high certainty of being blest. 795  
 They gaz'd upon Endymion. Enchantment  
 Grew drunken, and would have its head and bent.  
 Delicious symphonies, like airy flowers,  
 Budded, and swell'd, and, full-blown, shed full showers  
 Of light, soft, unseen leaves of sounds divine. 800  
 The two deliverers tasted a pure wine  
 Of happiness, from fairy-press ooz'd out.  
 Speechless they eyed each other, and about  
 The fair assembly wander'd to and fro,  
 Distracted with the richest overflow 805  
 Of joy that ever pour'd from heaven.

——“Away!”

Shouted the new born god; “Follow, and pay  
 Our piety to Neptunus supreme!”—  
 Then Scylla, blushing sweetly from her dream,

They led on first, bent to her meek surprise, 810  
Through portal columns of a giant size,  
Into the vaulted, boundless emerald.  
Joyous all follow'd, as the leader call'd,  
Down marble steps; pouring as easily  
As hour-glass sand,—and fast, as you might see 815  
Swallows obeying the south summer's call,  
Or swans upon a gentle waterfall.

Thus went that beautiful multitude, nor far,  
Ere from among some rocks of glittering spar,  
Just within ken, they saw descending thick 820  
Another multitude. Whereat more quick  
Moved either host. On a wide sand they met,  
And of those numbers every eye was wet;  
For each their old love found. A murmuring rose,  
Like what was never heard in all the throes 825  
Of wind and waters: 'tis past human wit  
To tell; 'tis dizziness to think of it.

This mighty consummation made, the host  
Mov'd on for many a league; and gain'd, and lost,  
Huge sea-marks; vanward swelling in array, 830  
And from the rear diminishing away,—  
Till a faint dawn surpris'd them. Glaucus cried,  
“Behold! behold, the palace of his pride!  
God Neptune's palaces!” With noise increas'd,  
They shoulder'd on towards that brightening east. 835  
At every onward step proud domes arose  
In prospect,—diamond gleams, and golden glows  
Of amber, 'gainst their faces levelling.  
Joyous, and many as the leaves in spring,  
Still onward; still the splendour gradual swell'd. 840  
Rich opal domes were seen, on high upheld  
By jasper pillars, letting through their shafts  
A blush of coral. Copious wonder-draughts  
Each gazer drank; and deeper drank more near:  
For what poor mortals fragment-up, as mere 845

As marble was there lavish, to the vast  
Of one fair palace, that far, far surpass'd,  
Even for common bulk, those olden three,  
Memphis, and Babylon, and Nineveh.

As large, as bright, as colour'd as the bow 850  
Of Iris, when unfading it doth show  
Beyond a silvery shower, was the arch  
Through which this Paphian army took its march,  
Into the outer courts of Neptune's state:  
Whence could be seen, direct, a golden gate, 855  
To which the leaders sped; but not half raught  
Ere it burst open swift as fairy thought,  
And made those dazzled thousands veil their eyes  
Like callow eagles at the first sun-rise.  
Soon with an eagle nativeness their gaze 860  
Ripe from hue-golden swoons took all the blaze,  
And then, behold! large Neptune on his throne  
Of emerald deep: yet not exalt alone;  
At his right hand stood winged Love, and on  
His left sat smiling Beauty's paragon. 865

Far as the mariner on highest mast  
Can see all round upon the calmed vast,  
So wide was Neptune's hall: and as the blue  
Doth vault the waters, so the waters drew  
Their doming curtains, high, magnificent, 870  
Aw'd from the throne aloof;—and when storm-rent  
Disclos'd the thunder-gloomings in Jove's air;  
But sooth'd as now, flash'd sudden everywhere,  
Noiseless, sub-marine cloudlets, glittering  
Death to a human eye: for there did spring 875  
From natural west, and east, and south, and north,  
A light as of four sunsets, blazing forth  
A gold-green zenith 'bove the Sea-God's head.  
Of lucid depth the floor, and far outspread  
As breezeless lake, on which the slim canoe 880  
Of feather'd Indian darts about, as through



The delicatest air: air verily,  
 But for the portraiture of clouds and sky:  
 This palace floor breath-air,—but for the amaze  
 Of deep-seen wonders motionless,—and blaze 885  
 Of the dome pomp, reflected in extremes,  
 Globing a golden sphere.

They stood in dreams

Till Triton blew his horn. The palace rang;  
 The Nereids danc'd; the Syrens faintly sang;  
 And the great Sea-King bow'd his dripping head. 890  
 Then Love took wing, and from his pinions shed  
 On all the multitude a nectarous dew.  
 The ooze-born Goddess beckoned and drew  
 Fair Scylla and her guides to conference;  
 And when they reach'd the throned eminence 895  
 She kist the sea-nymph's cheek,—who sat her down  
 A-toying with the doves. Then,—“Mighty crown  
 And sceptre of this kingdom!” Venus said,  
 “Thy vows were on a time to Nais paid:  
 Behold!”—Two copious tear-drops instant fell 900  
 From the God's large eyes; he smil'd delectable,  
 And over Glaucus held his blessing hands.—  
 “Endymion! Ah! still wandering in the bands  
 Of love? Now this is cruel. Since the hour  
 I met thee in earth's bosom, all my power 905  
 Have I put forth to serve thee. What, not yet  
 Escap'd from dull mortality's harsh net?  
 A little patience, youth! 'twill not be long,  
 Or I am skillless quite: an idle tongue,  
 A humid eye, and steps luxurious, 910  
 Where these are new and strange, are ominous.  
 Ay, I have seen these signs in one of heaven,  
 When others were all blind: and were I given  
 To utter secrets, haply I might say  
 Some pleasant words:—but Love will have his day. 915  
 So wait awhile expectant. Pr'ythee soon,  
 Even in the passing of thine honey-moon,

Visit thou my Cythera: thou wilt find  
 Cupid well-natured, my Adonis kind;  
 And pray persuade with thee—Ah, I have done, 920  
 All blisses be upon thee, my sweet son!”—  
 Thus the fair goddess: While Endymion  
 Knelt to receive those accents halcyon.

Meantime a glorious revelry began  
 Before the Water-Monarch. Nectar ran 925  
 In courteous fountains to all cups outreach'd;  
 And plunder'd vines, teeming exhaustless, pleach'd  
 New growth about each shell and pendent lyre;  
 The which, in disentangling for their fire,  
 Pull'd down fresh foliage and coverture 930  
 For dainty toying. Cupid, empire-sure,  
 Flutter'd and laugh'd, and oft-times through the throng  
 Made a delighted way. Then dance, and song,  
 And garlanding grew wild; and pleasure reign'd.  
 In harmless tendril they each other chain'd, 935  
 And strove who should be smother'd deepest in  
 Fresh crush of leaves.

O 'tis a very sin  
 For one so weak to venture his poor verse  
 In such a place as this. O do not curse,  
 High Muses! let him hurry to the ending. 940

All suddenly were silent. A soft blending  
 Of dulcet instruments came charmingly;  
 And then a hymn.

“King of the stormy sea!  
 Brother of Jove, and co-inheritor  
 Of elements! Eternally before 945  
 Thee the waves awful bow. Fast, stubborn rock,  
 At thy fear'd trident shrinking, doth unlock  
 Its deep foundations, hissing into foam.  
 All mountain-rivers, lost in the wide home

Of thy capacious bosom, ever flow. 950  
 Thou frownest, and old Æolus thy foe  
 Skulks to his cavern, 'mid the gruff complaint  
 Of all his rebel tempests. Dark clouds faint  
 When, from thy diadem, a silver gleam  
 Slants over blue dominion. Thy bright team 955  
 Gulphs in the morning light, and scuds along  
 To bring thee nearer to that golden song  
 Apollo singeth, while his chariot  
 Waits at the doors of heaven. Thou art not  
 For scenes like this: an empire stern hast thou; 960  
 And it hath furrow'd that large front: yet now,  
 As newly come of heaven, dost thou sit  
 To blend and interknit  
 Subdued majesty with this glad time.  
 O shell-borne King sublime! 965  
 We lay our hearts before thee evermore —  
 We sing, and we adore!

“Breathe softly, flutes;  
 Be tender of your strings, ye soothing lutes;  
 Nor be the trumpet heard! O vain, O vain; 970  
 Not flowers budding in an April rain,  
 Nor breath of sleeping dove, nor river's flow,—  
 No, nor the Æolian twang of Love's own bow,  
 Can mingle music fit for the soft ear  
 Of goddess Cytherea! 975  
 Yet deign, white Queen of Beauty, thy fair eyes  
 On our souls' sacrifice.

“Bright-winged Child!  
 Who has another care when thou hast smil'd?  
 Unfortunates on earth, we see at last 980  
 All death-shadows, and glooms that overcast  
 Our spirits, fann'd away by thy light pinions.  
 O sweetest essence! sweetest of all minions!  
 God of warm pulses, and dishevell'd hair,  
 And panting bosoms bare! 985

Dear unseen light in darkness! eclipser  
 Of light in light! delicious poisoner!  
 Thy venom'd goblet will we quaff until  
 We fill—we fill!  
 And by thy Mother's lips ——”

Was heard no more 990

For clamour, when the golden palace-door  
 Opened again, and from without, in shone  
 A new magnificence. On oozy throne  
 Smooth-moving came Oceanus the old,  
 To take a latest glimpse at his sheep-fold, 995  
 Before he went into his quiet cave  
 To muse for ever—Then a lucid wave,  
 Scoop'd from its trembling sisters of mid-sea,  
 Afloat, and pillowing up the majesty  
 Of Doris, and the Ægean seer, her spouse— 1000  
 Next, on a dolphin, clad in laurel boughs,  
 Theban Amphion leaning on his lute:  
 His fingers went across it—All were mute  
 To gaze on Amphitrite, queen of pearls,  
 And Thetis pearly too.—

The palace whirls 1005

Around giddy Endymion; seeing he  
 Was there far strayed from mortality.  
 He could not bear it—shut his eyes in vain;  
 Imagination gave a dizzier pain.  
 “O I shall die! sweet Venus, be my stay! 1010  
 Where is my lovely mistress? Well-a-way!  
 I die—I hear her voice—I feel my wing—”  
 At Neptune's feet he sank. A sudden ring  
 Of Nereids were about him, in kind strife  
 To usher back his spirit into life: 1015  
 But still he slept. At last they interwove  
 Their cradling arms, and purpos'd to convey  
 Towards a crystal bower far away.

Lo! while slow carried through the pitying crowd,  
 To his inward senses these words spake aloud; 1020  
 Written in star-light on the dark above:  
*Dearest Endymion! my entire love!*  
*How have I dwelt in fear of fate: 'tis done—*  
*Immortal bliss for me too hast thou won.*  
*Arise then! for the hen-dove shall not hatch* 1025  
*Her ready eggs, before I'll kissing snatch*  
*Thee into endless heaven. Awake! Awake!*

The youth at once arose: a placid lake  
 Came quiet to his eyes; and forest green,  
 Cooler than all the wonders he had seen, 1030  
 Lull'd with its simple song his fluttering breast.  
 How happy once again in grassy nest!

## BOOK FOUR

MUSE of my native land! loftiest Muse!  
 O first-born on the mountains! by the hues  
 Of heaven on the spiritual air begot:  
 Long didst thou sit alone in northern grot,  
 While yet our England was a wolfish den; 5  
 Before our forests heard the talk of men;  
 Before the first of Druids was a child;—  
 Long didst thou sit amid our regions wild  
 Rapt in a deep prophetic solitude.  
 There came an eastern voice of solemn mood:— 10  
 Yet wast thou patient. Then sang forth the Nine,  
 Apollo's garland:—yet didst thou divine  
 Such home-bred glory, that they cry'd in vain,  
 "Come hither, Sister of the Island!" Plain  
 Spake fair Ausonia; and once more she spake 15  
 A higher summons:—still didst thou betake  
 Thee to thy native hopes. O thou hast won  
 A full accomplishment! The thing is done,  
 Which undone, these our latter days had risen  
 On barren souls. Great Muse, thou know'st what prison, 20

Of flesh and bone, curbs, and confines, and frets  
Our spirit's wings: despondency besets  
Our pillows; and the fresh to-morrow morn  
Seems to give forth its light in very scorn  
Of our dull, uninspired, snail-paced lives. 25  
Long have I said, how happy he who shrives  
To thee! But then I thought on poets gone,  
And could not pray:—nor could I now—so on  
I move to the end in lowliness of heart.—

“Ah, woe is me! that I should fondly part 30  
From my dear native land! Ah, foolish maid!  
Glad was the hour, when, with thee, myriads bade  
Adieu to Ganges and their pleasant fields!  
To one so friendless the clear freshet yields  
A bitter coolness; the ripe grape is sour: 35  
Yet I would have, great gods! but one short hour  
Of native air—let me but die at home.”

Endymion to heaven's airy dome  
Was offering up a hecatomb of vows,  
When these words reach'd him. Whereupon he bows 40  
His head through thorny-green entanglement  
Of underwood, and to the sound is bent,  
Anxious as hind towards her hidden fawn.

“Is no one near to help me? No fair dawn  
Of life from charitable voice? No sweet saying 45  
To set my dull and sadden'd spirit playing?  
No hand to toy with mine? No lips so sweet  
That I may worship them? No eyelids meet  
To twinkle on my bosom? No one dies  
Before me, till from these enslaving eyes 50  
Redemption sparkles!—I am sad and lost.”

Thou, Carian lord, hadst better have been tost  
Into a whirlpool. Vanish into air,  
Warm mountaineer! for canst thou only bear



A woman's sigh alone and in distress? 55  
 See not her charms! Is Phœbe passionless?  
 Phœbe is fairer far—O gaze no more:—  
 Yet if thou wilt behold all beauty's store,  
 Behold her panting in the forest grass!  
 Do not those curls of glossy jet surpass 60  
 For tenderness the arms so idly lain  
 Amongst them? Feelest not a kindred pain,  
 To see such lovely eyes in swimming search  
 After some warm delight, that seems to perch  
 Dovelike in the dim cell lying beyond 65  
 Their upper lids?—Hist!

"O for Hermes' wand,  
 To touch this flower into human shape!  
 That woodland Hyacinthus could escape  
 From his green prison, and here kneeling down  
 Call me his queen, his second life's fair crown! 70  
 Ah me, how I could love!—My soul doth melt  
 For the unhappy youth—Love! I have felt  
 So faint a kindness, such a meek surrender  
 To what my own full thoughts had made too tender,  
 That but for tears my life had fled away!— 75  
 Ye deaf and senseless minutes of the day,  
 And thou, old forest, hold ye this for true,  
 There is no lightning, no authentic dew,  
 But in the eye of love: there's not a sound,  
 Melodious howsoever, can confound 80  
 The heavens and earth in one to such a death  
 As doth the voice of love: there's not a breath  
 Will mingle kindly with the meadow air,  
 Till it has panted round and stolen a share  
 Of passion from the heart!"—

Upon a bough 85  
 He leant, wretched. He surely cannot now  
 Thirst for another love: O impious,  
 That he can even dream upon it thus!—  
 Thought he, "Why am I not as are the dead,

Since to a woe like this I have been led 90  
 Through the dark earth, and through the wondrous sea?  
 Goddess! I love thee not the less: from thee  
 By Juno's smile I turn not—no, no, no —  
 While the great waters are at ebb and flow.—  
 I have a triple soul! O fond pretence — 95  
 For both, for both, my love is so immense,  
 I feel my heart is cut for them in twain."

And so he groan'd, as one by beauty slain.  
 The lady's heart beat quick, and he could see  
 Her gentle bosom heave tumultuously. 100  
 He sprang from his green covert: there she lay,  
 Sweet as a muskrose upon new-made hay;  
 With all her limbs on tremble, and her eyes  
 Shut softly up alive. To speak he tries.  
 "Fair damsel, pity me! forgive that I 105  
 Thus violate thy bower's sanctity!  
 O pardon me, for I am full of grief—  
 Grief born of thee, young angel! fairest thief!  
 Who stolen hast away the wings wherewith  
 I was to top the heavens. Dear maid, sith 110  
 Thou art my executioner, and I feel  
 Loving and hatred, misery and weal,  
 Will in a few short hours be nothing to me,  
 And all my story that much passion slew me;  
 Do smile upon the evening of my days: 115  
 And, for my tortur'd brain begins to craze,  
 Be thou my nurse; and let me understand  
 How dying I shall kiss that lily hand.—  
 Dost weep for me? Then should I be content.  
 Scowl on, ye fates! until the firmament 120  
 Outblackens Erebus, and the full-cavern'd earth  
 Crumbles into itself. By the cloud-girth  
 Of Jove, those tears have given me a thirst  
 To meet oblivion."—As her heart would burst  
 The maiden sobb'd awhile, and then replied: 125  
 "Why must such desolation betide

As that thou speakest of? Are not these green nooks  
 Empty of all misfortune? Do the brooks  
 Utter a gorgon voice? Does yonder thrush,  
 Schooling its half-fledg'd little ones to brush 130  
 About the dewy forest, whisper tales?—  
 Speak not of grief, young stranger, or cold snails  
 Will slime the rose to-night. Though if thou wilt,  
 Methinks 'twould be a guilt—a very guilt—  
 Not to companion thee, and sigh away 135  
 The light—the dusk—the dark—till break of day!"  
 "Dear lady," said Endymion, "'tis past:  
 I love thee! and my days can never last.  
 That I may pass in patience still speak:  
 Let me have music dying, and I seek 140  
 No more delight—I bid adieu to all.  
 Didst thou not after other climates call,  
 And murmur about Indian streams?"—Then she,  
 Sitting beneath the midmost forest tree,  
 For pity sang this roundelay — 145

"O Sorrow,  
 Why dost borrow  
 The natural hue of health, from vermeil lips?—  
 To give maiden blushes  
 To the white rose bushes? 150  
 Or is it thy dewy hand the daisy tips?

"O Sorrow,  
 Why dost borrow  
 The lustrous passion from a falcon-eye?—  
 To give the glow-worm light? 155  
 Or, on a moonless night,  
 To tinge, on syren shores, the salt sea-spry?

"O Sorrow,  
 Why dost borrow  
 The mellow ditties from a mourning tongue?— 160  
 To give at evening pale

Unto the nightingale,  
That thou mayst listen the cold dew's among?

“O Sorrow,  
Why dost borrow  
Heart's lightness from the merriment of May?— 165  
A lover would not tread  
A cowslip on the head,  
Though he should dance from eve till peep of day—  
Nor any drooping flower 170  
Held sacred for thy bower,  
Wherever he may sport himself and play.

“To Sorrow,  
I bade good-morrow,  
And thought to leave her far away behind; 175  
But cheerly, cheerly,  
She loves me dearly;  
She is so constant to me, and so kind:  
I would deceive her  
And so leave her, 180  
But ah! she is so constant and so kind.

“Beneath my palm-trees, by the river side,  
I sat a-weeping: in the whole world wide  
There was no one to ask me why I wept,—  
And so I kept 185  
Brimming the water-lily cups with tears  
Cold as my fears.

“Beneath my palm-trees, by the river side,  
I sat a-weeping: what enamour'd bride,  
Cheated by shadowy wooer from the clouds, 190  
But hides and shrouds  
Beneath dark palm-trees by a river side?

“And as I sat, over the light blue hills  
There came a noise of revellers: the rills  
Into the wide stream came of purple hue— 195  
’Twas Bacchus and his crew!

The earnest trumpet spake, and silver thrills  
From kissing cymbals made a merry din—

'Twas Bacchus and his kin!

Like to a moving vintage down they came, 200  
Crown'd with green leaves, and faces all on flame;  
All madly dancing through the pleasant valley,  
To scare thee, Melancholy!

O then, O then, thou wast a simple name!  
And I forgot thee, as the berried holly 205  
By shepherds is forgotten, when, in June,  
Tall chestnuts keep away the sun and moon:—  
I rush'd into the folly!

“Within his car, aloft, young Bacchus stood,  
Trifling his ivy-dart, in dancing mood, 210  
With sidelong laughing;

And little rills of crimson wine imbrued  
His plump white arms, and shoulders, enough white  
For Venus' pearly bite:

And near him rode Silenus on his ass, 215  
Pelted with flowers as he on did pass  
Tipsily quaffing.

“Whence came ye, merry Damsels! whence came ye!  
So many, and so many, and such glee?  
Why have ye left your bowers desolate, 220  
Your lutes, and gentler fate?—

‘We follow Bacchus! Bacchus on the wing,  
A-conquering!

Bacchus, young Bacchus! good or ill betide,  
We dance before him thorough kingdoms wide:— 225  
Come hither, lady fair, and joined be  
To our wild minstrelsy!’

“Whence came ye, jolly Satyrs! whence came ye!  
So many, and so many, and such glee?  
Why have ye left your forest haunts, why left 230  
Your nuts in oak-tree cleft?—

‘For wine, for wine, we left our kernel tree;

For wine we left our heath, and yellow brooms,  
And cold mushrooms;  
For wine we follow Bacchus through the earth; 235  
Great God of breathless cups and chirping mirth!—  
Come hither, lady fair, and joined be  
To our mad minstrelsy!

“Over wide streams and mountains great we went,  
And, save when Bacchus kept his ivy tent, 240  
Onward the tiger and the leopard pants,  
With Asian elephants:  
Onward these myriads—with song and dance,  
With zebras striped, and sleek Arabians’ prance,  
Web-footed alligators, crocodiles, 245  
Bearing upon their scaly backs, in files,  
Plump infant laughers mimicking the coil  
Of seamen, and stout galley-rowers’ toil:  
With toying oars and silken sails they glide,  
Nor care for wind and tide. 250

“Mounted on panthers’ furs and lions’ manes,  
From rear to van they scour about the plains;  
A three days’ journey in a moment done:  
And always, at the rising of the sun,  
About the wilds they hunt with spear and horn, 255  
On spleenful unicorn.

“I saw Osirian Egypt kneel adown  
Before the vine-wreath crown!  
I saw parch’d Abyssinia rouse and sing  
To the silver cymbals’ ring! 260  
I saw the whelming vintage hotly pierce  
Old Tartary the fierce!  
The kings of Inde their jewel-sceptres vail,  
And from their treasures scatter pearly hail;  
Great Brahma from his mystic heaven groans, 265  
And all his priesthood moans;  
Before young Bacchus’ eye-wink turning pale.—



Into these regions came I following him,  
Sick-hearted, weary—so I took a whim  
To stray away into these forests drear 270  
    Alone, without a peer:  
And I have told thee all thou mayest hear.

    “Young stranger!  
    I’ve been a ranger  
In search of pleasure throughout every clime: 275  
    Alas, ’tis not for me!  
    Bewitch’d I sure must be,  
To lose in grieving all my maiden prime.

    “Come then, Sorrow!  
    Sweetest Sorrow! 280  
Like an own babe I nurse thee on my breast:  
    I thought to leave thee  
    And deceive thee,  
But now of all the world I love thee best.

    “There is not one 285  
    No, no, not one  
But thee to comfort a poor lonely maid;  
    Thou art her mother,  
    And her brother,  
Her playmate, and her wooer in the shade.” 290

O what a sigh she gave in finishing,  
And look, quite dead to every worldly thing!  
Endymion could not speak, but gazed on her;  
And listened to the wind that now did stir  
About the crisped oaks full drearily, 295  
Yet with as sweet a softness as might be  
Remember’d from its velvet summer song.  
At last he said: “Poor lady, how thus long  
Have I been able to endure that voice?  
Fair Melody! kind Syren! I’ve no choice; 300  
I must be thy sad servant evermore:  
I cannot choose but kneel here and adore.

Alas, I must not think—by Phœbe, no!  
 Let me not think, soft Angel! shall it be so?  
 Say, beautifullest, shall I never think? 305  
 O thou could'st foster me beyond the brink  
 Of recollection! make my watchful care  
 Close up its bloodshot eyes, nor see despair!  
 Do gently murder half my soul, and I  
 Shall feel the other half so utterly!— 310  
 I'm giddy at that cheek so fair and smooth;  
 O let it blush so ever! let it soothe  
 My madness! let it mantle rosy-warm  
 With the tinge of love, panting in safe alarm.—  
 This cannot be thy hand, and yet it is; 315  
 And this is sure thine other softling—this  
 Thine own fair bosom, and I am so near!  
 Wilt fall asleep? O let me sip that tear!  
 And whisper one sweet word that I may know  
 This is this world—sweet dewy blossom!"—*Woe!* 320  
*Woe! Woe to that Endymion! Where is he?—*  
 Even these words went echoing dismally  
 Through the wide forest—a most fearful tone,  
 Like one repenting in his latest moan;  
 And while it died away a shade pass'd by, 325  
 As of a thunder-cloud. When arrows fly  
 Through the thick branches, poor ring-doves sleek forth  
 Their timid necks and tremble; so these both  
 Leant to each other trembling, and sat so  
 Waiting for some destruction—when lo, 330  
 Foot-feather'd Mercury appear'd sublime  
 Beyond the tall tree-tops; and in less time  
 Than shoots the slanted hail-storm, down he dropt  
 Towards the ground; but rested not, nor stopt  
 One moment from his home: only the sward 335  
 He with this wand light touch'd, and heavenward  
 Swifter than sight was gone—even before  
 The teeming earth a sudden witness bore  
 Of his swift magic. Diving swans appear  
 Above the crystal circlings white and clear; 340

And catch the cheated eye in wild surprise,  
 How they can dive in sight and unseen rise—  
 So from the turf outsprang two steeds jet-black,  
 Each with large dark blue wings upon his back.  
 The youth of Caria plac'd the lovely dame 345  
 On one, and felt himself in spleen to tame  
 The other's fierceness. Through the air they flew,  
 High as the eagles. Like two drops of dew  
 Exhal'd to Phœbus' lips, away they are gone,  
 Far from the earth away—unseen, alone, 350  
 Among cool clouds and winds, but that the free,  
 The buoyant life of song can floating be  
 Above their heads, and follow them untir'd.—  
 Muse of my native land, am I inspir'd?  
 This is the giddy air, and I must spread 355  
 Wide pinions to keep here; nor do I dread  
 Or height, or depth, or width, or any chance  
 Precipitous: I have beneath my glance  
 Those towering horses and their mournful freight.  
 Could I thus sail, and see, and thus await 360  
 Fearless for power of thought, without thine aid?—  
 There is a sleepy dusk, an odorous shade,  
 From some approaching wonder, and behold  
 Those winged steeds, with snorting nostrils bold  
 Snuff at its faint extreme, and seem to tire, 365  
 Dying to embers from their native fire!

There curl'd a purple mist around them; soon,  
 It seem'd as when around the pale new moon  
 Sad Zephyr droops the clouds like weeping willow:  
 'Twas Sleep slow journeying with head on pillow. 370  
 For the first time, since he came nigh dead-born  
 From the old womb of night, his cave forlorn  
 Had he left more forlorn; for the first time,  
 He felt aloof the day and morning's prime—  
 Because into his depth Cimmerian 375  
 There came a dream, showing how a young man,  
 Ere a lean bat could plump its wintry skin,

Would at high Jove's empyreal footstool win  
 An immortality, and how espouse  
 Jove's daughter, and be reckon'd of his house. 380  
 Now was he slumbering towards heaven's gate,  
 That he might at the threshold one hour wait  
 To hear the marriage melodies, and then  
 Sink downward to his dusky cave again.  
 His litter of smooth semiluculent mist, 385  
 Diversely ting'd with rose and amethyst,  
 Puzzled those eyes that for the centre sought;  
 And scarcely for one moment could be caught  
 His sluggish form reposing motionless.  
 Those two on winged steeds, with all the stress 390  
 Of vision search'd for him, as one would look  
 Athwart the sallows of a river nook  
 To catch a glance at silver-throated eels,—  
 Or from old Skiddaw's top, when fog conceals  
 His rugged forehead in a mantle pale, 395  
 With an eye-guess towards some pleasant vale  
 Descry a favourite hamlet faint and far.

These raven horses, though they foster'd are  
 Of earth's splenetic fire, dully drop  
 Their full-veined ears, nostrils blood wide, and stop; 400  
 Upon the spiritless mist have they outspread  
 Their ample feathers, are in slumber dead,—  
 And on those pinions, level in mid air,  
 Endymion sleepeth and the lady fair.  
 Slowly they sail, slowly as icy isle 405  
 Upon a calm sea drifting: and meanwhile  
 The mournful wanderer dreams. Behold! he walks  
 On heaven's pavement; brotherly he talks  
 To divine powers: from his hand full fain  
 Juno's proud birds are pecking pearly grain: 410  
 He tries the nerve of Phœbus' golden bow,  
 And asketh where the golden apples grow:  
 Upon his arm he braces Pallas' shield,  
 And strives in vain to unsettle and wield

A Jovian thunderbolt: arch Hebe brings 415  
 A full-brimm'd goblet, dances lightly, sings  
 And tantalizes long: at last he drinks,  
 And lost in pleasure at her feet he sinks,  
 Touching with dazzled lips her starlight hand.  
 He blows a bugle,—an ethereal band 420  
 Are visible above: the Seasons four,—  
 Green-kyrtled Spring, flush Summer, golden store  
 In Autumn's sickle, Winter frosty hoar,  
 Join dance with shadowy Hours; while still the blast,  
 In swells unmitigated, still doth last 425  
 To sway their floating morris. "Whose is this?  
 Whose bugle?" he inquires; they smile—"O Dis!  
 Why is this mortal here? Dost thou not know  
 Its mistress' lips? Not thou?—'Tis Dian's: lo!  
 She rises crescented!" He looks, 'tis she, 430  
 His very goddess: good-bye earth, and sea,  
 And air, and pains, and care, and suffering;  
 Good-bye to all but love! Then doth he spring  
 Towards her, and awakes—and, strange, o'erhead,  
 Of those same fragrant exhalations bred, 435  
 Beheld awake his very dream: the gods  
 Stood smiling; merry Hebe laughs and nods;  
 And Phœbe bends towards him crescented.  
 O state perplexing! On the pinion bed,  
 Too well awake, he feels the panting side 440  
 Of his delicious lady. He who died  
 For soaring too audacious in the sun,  
 Where that same treacherous wax began to run,  
 Felt not more tongue-tied than Endymion.  
 His heart leapt up as to its rightful throne, 445  
 To that fair shadow'd passion puls'd its way—  
 Ah, what perplexity! Ah, well-a-day!  
 So fond, so beauteous was his bed-fellow,  
 He could not help but kiss her: then he grew  
 Awhile forgetful of all beauty save 450  
 Young Phœbe's, golden-hair'd; and so 'gan crave  
 Forgiveness: yet he turn'd once more to look

At the sweet sleeper,—all his soul was shook,—  
She press'd his hand in slumber; so once more  
He could not help but kiss her and adore. 455  
At this the shadow wept, melting away.  
The Latmian started up: “Bright goddess, stay!  
Search my most hidden breast! By truth's own tongue,  
I have no dædale heart; why is it wrung  
To desperation? Is there nought for me, 460  
Upon the bourne of bliss, but misery?”

These words awoke the stranger of dark tresses:  
Her dawning love-look rapt Endymion blesses  
With 'haviour soft. Sleep yawned from underneath.  
“Thou swan of Ganges, let us no more breathe 465  
This murky phantasm! thou contented seem'st  
Pillow'd in lovely idleness, nor dream'st  
What horrors may discomfort thee and me.  
Ah, shouldst thou die from my heart-treachery!—  
Yet did she merely weep—her gentle soul 470  
Hath no revenge in it: as it is whole  
In tenderness, would I were whole in love!  
Can I prize thee, fair maid, all price above,  
Even when I feel as true as innocence?  
I do, I do.—What is this soul, then? Whence 475  
Came it? It does not seem my own, and I  
Have no self-passion or identity.  
Some fearful end must be: where, where is it?  
By Nemesis, I see my spirit flit  
Alone about the dark—Forgive me, sweet: 480  
Shall we away?” He rous'd the steeds: they beat  
Their wings chivalrous into the clear air,  
Leaving old Sleep within his vapoury lair.

The good-night blush of eve was waning slow,  
And Vesper, risen star, began to throe 485  
In the dusk heavens silverly, when they  
Thus sprang direct towards the Galaxy.  
Nor did speed hinder converse soft and strange—



Eternal oaths and vows they interchange,  
 In such wise, in such temper, so aloof 490  
 Up in the winds, beneath a starry roof,  
 So witless of their doom, that verily  
 'Tis well nigh past man's search their hearts to see;  
 Whether they wept, or laugh'd, or griev'd, or toy'd—  
 Most like with joy gone mad, with sorrow cloy'd. 495

Full facing their swift flight, from ebon streak,  
 The moon put forth a little diamond peak,  
 No bigger than an unobserved star,  
 Or tiny point of fairy scymetar;  
 Bright signal that she only stoop'd to tie 500  
 Her silver sandals, ere deliciously  
 She bow'd into the heavens her timid head.  
 Slowly she rose, as though she would have fled,  
 While to his lady meek the Carian turn'd,  
 To mark if her dark eyes had yet discern'd 505  
 This beauty in its birth—Despair! despair!  
 He saw her body fading gaunt and spare  
 In the cold moonshine. Straight he seiz'd her wrist;  
 It melted from his grasp: her hand he kiss'd,  
 And, horror! kiss'd his own—he was alone. 510  
 Her steed a little higher soar'd, and then  
 Dropt hawkwise to the earth.

There lies a den,  
 Beyond the seeming confines of the space  
 Made for the soul to wander in and trace  
 Its own existence, of remotest glooms. 515  
 Dark regions are around it, where the tombs  
 Of buried griefs the spirit sees, but scarce  
 One hour doth linger weeping, for the pierce  
 Of new-born woe it feels more inly smart:  
 And in these regions many a venom'd dart 520  
 At random flies; they are the proper home  
 Of every ill: the man is yet to come  
 Who hath not journeyed in this native hell.  
 But few have ever felt how calm and well

Sleep may be had in that deep den of all. 525  
There anguish does not sting; nor pleasure pall:  
Woe-hurricanes beat ever at the gate,  
Yet all is still within and desolate.  
Beset with plainful gusts, within ye hear  
No sound so loud as when on curtain'd bier 530  
The death-watch tick is stifled. Enter none  
Who strive therefore: on the sudden it is won.  
Just when the sufferer begins to burn,  
Then it is free to him; and from an urn,  
Still fed by melting ice, he takes a draught— 535  
Young Semele such richness never quaff  
In her maternal longing. Happy gloom!  
Dark Paradise! where pale becomes the bloom  
Of health by due; where silence dreariest  
Is most articulate; where hopes infest; 540  
Where those eyes are the brightest far that keep  
Their lids shut longest in a dreamless sleep.  
O happy spirit-home! O wondrous soul!  
Pregnant with such a den to save the whole  
In thine own depth. Hail, gentle Carian! 545  
For, never since thy griefs and woes began,  
Hast thou felt so content: a grievous feud  
Hath led thee to this Cave of Quietude.  
Ay, his lull'd soul was there, although upborne  
With dangerous speed: and so he did not mourn 550  
Because he knew not whither he was going.  
So happy was he, not the aerial blowing  
Of trumpets at clear parley from the east  
Could rouse from that fine relish, that high feast.  
They stung the feather'd horse: with fierce alarm 555  
He flapp'd towards the sound. Alas, no charm  
Could lift Endymion's head, or he had view'd  
A skyey mask, a pinion'd multitude,—  
And silvery was its passing: voices sweet  
Warbling the while as if to lull and greet 560  
The wanderer in his path. Thus warbled they,  
While past the vision went in bright array:—

"Who, who from Dian's feast would be away?  
 For all the golden bowers of the day  
 Are empty left? Who, who away would be 565  
 From Cynthia's wedding and festivity?  
 Not Hesperus: lo! upon his silver wings  
 He leans away for highest heaven and sings,  
 Snapping his lucid fingers merrily!—  
 Ah, Zephyrus! art here, and Flora too! 570  
 Ye tender bibbers of the rain and dew,  
 Young playmates of the rose and daffodil,  
 Be careful, ere ye enter in, to fill  
     Your baskets high  
 With fennel green, and balm, and golden pines, 575  
 Savory, latter-mint, and columbines,  
 Cool parsley, basil sweet, and sunny thyme;  
 Yea, every flower and leaf of every clime,  
 All gather'd in the dewy morning: hie  
     Away! fly, fly!— 580  
 Crystalline brother of the belt of heaven,  
 Aquarius! to whom king Jove has given  
 Two liquid-pulse streams 'stead of feather'd wings,  
 Two fan-like fountains,—thine illuminings  
     For Dian play: 585  
 Dissolve the frozen purity of air;  
 Let thy white shoulders silvery and bare  
 Show cold through watery pinions; make more bright  
 The Star-Queen's crescent on her marriage night:  
     Haste, haste away!— 590  
 Castor has tam'd the planet Lion, see!  
 And of the Bear has Pollux mastery:  
 A third is in the race! who is the third  
 Speeding away swift as the eagle bird?  
     The ramping Centaur! 595  
 The Lion's mane's on end: the Bear how fierce!  
 The Centaur's arrow ready seems to pierce  
 Some enemy: far forth his bow is bent  
 Into the blue of heaven. He'll be shent,  
     Pale unrelentor, 600

When he shall hear the wedding lutes a-playing.—  
 Andromeda! sweet woman! why delaying  
 So timidly among the stars? come hither!  
 Join this bright throng, and nimbly follow whither

They all are going.

605

Danaë's Son, before Jove newly bow'd,  
 Has wept for thee, calling to Jove aloud.  
 Thee, gentle lady, did he disenthral:  
 Ye shall for ever live and love, for all

Thy tears are flowing.—

610

By Daphne's fright, behold Apollo! ——”

### More

Endymion heard not: down his steed him bore,  
 Prone to the green head of a misty hill.

His first touch of the earth went nigh to kill.

“Alas!” said he, “were I but always borne

615

Through dangerous winds, had but my footsteps worn

A path in hell, for ever would I bless

Horrors which nourish an uneasiness

For my own sullen conquering: to him

Who lives beyond earth's boundary, grief is dim,

620

Sorrow is but a shadow: now I see

The grass; I feel the solid ground—Ah, me!

It is thy voice—divinest! Where?—who? who

Left thee so quiet on this bed of dew?

Behold upon this happy earth we are;

625

Let us aye love each other; let us fare

On forest-fruits, and never, never go

Among the abodes of mortals here below,

Or be by phantoms duped. O destiny!

Into a labyrinth now my soul would fly,

630

But with thy beauty will I deaden it.

Where didst thou melt to? By thee will I sit

For ever: let our fate stop here—a kid

I on this spot will offer: Pan will bid

Us live in peace, in love and peace among

635

His forest wildernesses. I have clung  
To nothing, lov'd a nothing, nothing seen  
Or felt but a great dream! O I have been  
Presumptuous against love, against the sky,  
Against all elements, against the tie 640  
Of mortals each to each, against the blooms  
Of flowers, rush of rivers, and the tombs  
Of heroes gone! Against his proper glory  
Has my own soul conspired: so my story  
Will I to children utter, and repent. 645  
There never liv'd a mortal man who bent  
His appetite beyond his natural sphere  
But starv'd and died. My sweetest Indian, here,  
Here will I kneel, for thou redeemed hast  
My life from too thin breathing: gone and past 650  
Are cloudy phantasms. Caverns lone, farewell!  
And air of visions, and the monstrous swell  
Of visionary seas! No, never more  
Shall airy voices cheat me to the shore  
Of tangled wonder, breathless and aghast. 655  
Adieu, my daintiest Dream! although so vast  
My love is still for thee. The hour may come  
When we shall meet in pure elysium.  
On earth I may not love thee; and therefore  
Doves will I offer up, and sweetest store 660  
All through the teeming year: so thou wilt shine  
On me, and on this damsel fair of mine,  
And bless our simple lives. My Indian bliss!  
My river-lily bud! one human kiss!  
One sigh of real breath—one gentle squeeze, 665  
Warm as a dove's nest among summer trees,  
And warm with dew at ooze from living blood!  
Whither didst melt? Ah, what of that!—all good  
We'll talk about—no more of dreaming.—Now,  
Where shall our dwelling be? Under the brow 670  
Of some steep mossy hill, where ivy dun  
Would hide us up, although spring leaves were none;  
And where dark yew-trees, as we rustle through,

Will drop their scarlet berry cups of dew?  
O thou wouldst joy to live in such a place; 675  
Dusk for our loves, yet light enough to grace  
Those gentle limbs on mossy bed reclin'd:  
For by one step the blue sky shouldst thou find,  
And by another, in deep dell below,  
See, through the trees, a little river go 680  
All in its mid-day gold and glimmering.  
Honey from out the gnarled hive I'll bring,  
And apples, wan with sweetness, gather thee,—  
Cresses that grow where no man may them see,  
And sorrel untorn by the dew-claw'd stag: 685  
Pipes will I fashion of the syrinx flag,  
That thou mayst always know whither I roam,  
When it shall please thee in our quiet home  
To listen and think of love. Still let me speak;  
Still let me dive into the joy I seek,— 690  
For yet the past doth prison me. The rill,  
Thou haply mayst delight in, will I fill  
With fairy fishes from the mountain tarn,  
And thou shalt feed them from the squirrel's barn.  
Its bottom will I strew with amber shells, 695  
And pebbles blue from deep enchanted wells.  
Its sides I'll plant with dew-sweet eglantine,  
And honeysuckles full of clear bee-wine.  
I will entice this crystal rill to trace  
Love's silver name upon the meadow's face. 700  
I'll kneel to Vesta, for a flame of fire;  
And to God Phœbus, for a golden lyre;  
To Empress Dian, for a hunting spear;  
To Vesper, for a taper silver-clear,  
That I may see thy beauty through the night; 705  
To Flora, and a nightingale shall light  
Tame on thy finger; to the River-gods,  
And they shall bring thee taper fishing-rods  
Of gold, and lines of Naiads' long bright tress.  
Heaven shield thee for thine utter loveliness! 710  
Thy mossy footstool shall the altar be



'Fore which I'll bend, bending, dear love, to thee:  
 Those lips shall be my Delphos, and shall speak  
 Laws to my footsteps, colour to my cheek,  
 Trembling or steadfastness to this same voice, 715  
 And of three sweetest pleasurings the choice:  
 And that affectionate light, those diamond things,  
 Those eyes, those passions, those supreme pearl springs,  
 Shall be my grief, or twinkle me to pleasure.  
 Say, is not bliss within our perfect seizure? 720  
 O that I could not doubt!"

### The mountaineer

Thus strove by fancies vain and crude to clear  
 His briar'd path to some tranquillity.  
 It gave bright gladness to his lady's eye,  
 And yet the tears she wept were tears of sorrow; 725  
 Answering thus, just as the golden morrow  
 Beam'd upward from the valleys of the east:  
 "O that the flutter of this heart had ceas'd,  
 Or the sweet name of love had pass'd away.  
 Young feather'd tyrant! by a swift decay 730  
 Wilt thou devote this body to the earth:  
 And I do think that at my very birth  
 I lisp'd thy blooming titles inwardly;  
 For at the first, first dawn and thought of thee,  
 With uplift hands I blest the stars of heaven. 735  
 Art thou not cruel? Ever have I striven  
 To think thee kind, but ah, it will not do!  
 When yet a child, I heard that kisses drew  
 Favour from thee, and so I kisses gave  
 To the void air, bidding them find out love: 740  
 But when I came to feel how far above  
 All fancy, pride, and fickle maidenhood,  
 All earthly pleasure, all imagin'd good,  
 Was the warm tremble of a devout kiss,—  
 Even then, that moment, at the thought of this, 745  
 Fainting I fell into a bed of flowers,  
 And languish'd there three days. Ye milder bowers,

Am I not cruelly wrong'd? Believe, believe  
 Me, dear Endymion, were I to weave  
 With my own fancies garlands of sweet life, 750  
 Thou shouldst be one of all. Ah, bitter strife!  
 I may not be thy love: I am forbidden—  
 Indeed I am—thwarted, affrighted, chidden,  
 By things I trembled at, and gorgon wrath.  
 Twice hast thou ask'd whither I went: henceforth 755  
 Ask me no more! I may not utter it,  
 Nor may I be thy love. We might commit  
 Ourselves at once to vengeance; we might die;  
 We might embrace and die: voluptuous thought!  
 Enlarge not to my hunger, or I'm caught 760  
 In trammels of perverse deliciousness.  
 No, no, that shall not be: thee will I bless,  
 And bid a long adieu."

## The Carian

No word return'd: both lovelorn, silent, wan,  
 Into the valleys green together went. 765  
 Far wandering, they were perforce content  
 To sit beneath a fair lone beechen tree;  
 Nor at each other gaz'd, but heavily  
 Por'd on its hazel cirque of shedded leaves.

Endymion! unhappy! it nigh grieves 770  
 Me to behold thee thus in last extreme:  
 Ensky'd ere this, but truly that I deem  
 Truth the best music in a first-born song.  
 Thy lute-voic'd brother will I sing ere long,  
 And thou shalt aid—hast thou not aided me? 775  
 Yes, moonlight Emperor! felicity  
 Has been thy meed for many thousand years;  
 Yet often have I, on the brink of tears,  
 Mourn'd as if yet thou wert a forester;—  
 Forgetting the old tale.

## He did not stir

His eyes from the dead leaves, or one small pulse 780  
 Of joy he might have felt. The spirit culls

Unfaded amaranth, when wild it strays  
 Through the old garden-ground of boyish days.  
 A little onward ran the very stream 785  
 By which he took his first soft poppy dream;  
 And on the very bark 'gainst which he leant  
 A crescent he had carv'd, and round it spent  
 His skill in little stars. The teeming tree  
 Had swollen and green'd the pious charactery, 790  
 But not ta'en out. Why, there was not a slope  
 Up which he had not fear'd the antelope;  
 And not a tree, beneath whose rooty shade  
 He had not with his tamed leopards play'd:  
 Nor could an arrow light, or javelin, 795  
 Fly in the air where his had never been—  
 And yet he knew it not.

### O treachery!

Why does his lady smile, pleasing her eye  
 With all his sorrowing? He sees her not.  
 But who so stares on him? His sister sure! 800  
 Peona of the woods!—Can she endure—  
 Impossible—how dearly they embrace!  
 His lady smiles; delight is in her face;  
 It is no treachery.

### “Dear brother mine!

Endymion, weep not so! Why shouldst thou pine 805  
 When all great Latmos so exalt will be?  
 Thank the great gods, and look not bitterly;  
 And speak not one pale word, and sigh no more.  
 Sure I will not believe thou hast such store  
 Of grief, to last thee to my kiss again. 810  
 Thou surely canst not bear a mind in pain,  
 Come hand in hand with one so beautiful.  
 Be happy both of you! for I will pull  
 The flowers of autumn for your coronals.  
 Pan's holy priest for young Endymion calls; 815  
 And when he is restor'd, thou, fairest dame,

Shalt be our queen. Now, is it not a shame  
To see ye thus,—not very, very sad?  
Perhaps ye are too happy to be glad:  
O feel as if it were a common day; 820  
Free-voic'd as one who never was away.  
No tongue shall ask, whence come ye? but ye shall  
Be gods of your own rest imperial.  
Not even I, for one whole month, will pry  
Into the hours that have pass'd us by, 825  
Since in my arbour I did sing to thee.  
O Hermes! on this very night will be  
A hymning up to Cynthia, queen of light;  
For the soothsayers old saw yesternight  
Good visions in the air,—whence will befall, 830  
As say these sages, health perpetual  
To shepherds and their flocks; and furthermore,  
In Dian's face they read the gentle lore:  
Therefore for her these vesper-carols are.  
Our friends will all be there from nigh and far. 835  
Many upon thy death have ditties made;  
And many, even now, their foreheads shade  
With cypress, on a day of sacrifice.  
New singing for our maids shalt thou devise,  
And pluck the sorrow from our huntsmen's brows. 840  
Tell me, my lady-queen, how to espouse  
This wayward brother to his rightful joys!  
His eyes are on thee bent, as thou didst poise  
His fate most goddess-like. Help me, I pray,  
To lure — Endymion, dear brother, say 845  
What ails thee?" He could bear no more, and so  
Bent his soul fiercely like a spiritual bow,  
And twang'd it inwardly, and calmly said:  
"I would have thee my only friend, sweet maid!  
My only visitor! not ignorant though, 850  
That those deceptions which for pleasure go  
'Mong men, are pleasures real as real may be:  
But there are higher ones I may not see,  
If impiously an earthly realm I take.

Since I saw thee, I have been wide awake 855  
Night after night, and day by day, until  
Of the empyrean I have drunk my fill.  
Let it content thee, Sister, seeing me  
More happy than betides mortality.  
A hermit young, I'll live in mossy cave, 860  
Where thou alone shalt come to me, and lave  
Thy spirit in the wonders I shall tell.  
Through me the shepherd realm shall prosper well;  
For to thy tongue will I all health confide.  
And, for my sake, let this young maid abide 865  
With thee as a dear sister. Thou alone,  
Peona, mayst return to me. I own  
This may sound strangely: but when, dearest girl,  
Thou seest it for my happiness, no pearl  
Will trespass down those cheeks.—Companion fair! 870  
Wilt be content to dwell with her, to share  
This sister's love with me?" Like one resign'd  
And bent by circumstance, and thereby blind  
In self-commitment, thus that meek unknown:  
"Ay, but a buzzing by my ears has flown, 875  
Of jubilee to Dian:—truth I heard!  
Well then, I see there is no little bird,  
Tender soever, but is Jove's own care.  
Long have I sought for rest, and, unaware,  
Behold I find it! so exalted too! 880  
So after my own heart! I knew, I knew  
There was a place untenanted in it:  
In that same void, white Chastity shall sit,  
And monitor me nightly to lone slumber.  
With sanest lips I vow me to the number 885  
Of Dian's sisterhood; and, kind lady,  
With thy good help, this very night shall see  
My future days to her fane consecrate."

As feels a dreamer what doth most create  
His own particular fright, so these three felt: 890  
Or like one who, in after ages, knelt

To Lucifer or Baal, when he'd pine  
 After a little sleep: or when in mine  
 Far under-ground, a sleeper meets his friends  
 Who know him not. Each diligently bends 895  
 Towards common thoughts and things for very fear;  
 Striving their ghastly malady to cheer,  
 By thinking it a thing of yes and no,  
 That housewives talk of. But the spirit-blow  
 Was struck, and all were dreamers. At the last 900  
 Endymion said: "Are not our fates all cast?  
 Why stand we here? Adieu, ye tender pair!  
 Adieu!" Whereat those maidens, with wild stare,  
 Walk'd dizzily away. Pained and hot  
 His eyes went after them, until they got 905  
 Near to a cypress grove, whose deadly maw,  
 In one swift moment, would what then he saw  
 Engulph for ever. "Stay!" he cried, "ah, stay!  
 Turn, damsels! hist! one word I have to say.  
 Sweet Indian, I would see thee once again. 910  
 It is a thing I dote on: so I'd fain,  
 Peona, ye should hand in hand repair  
 Into those holy groves, that silent are  
 Behind great Dian's temple. I'll be yon,  
 At vesper's earliest twinkle—they are gone— 915  
 But once, once, once again —" At this he press'd  
 His hands against his face, and then did rest  
 His head upon a mossy hillock green,  
 And so remain'd as he a corpse had been  
 All the long day; save when he scanty lifted 920  
 His eyes abroad, to see how shadows shifted  
 With the slow move of time,—sluggish and weary  
 Until the poplar tops, in journey dreary,  
 Had reach'd the river's brim. Then up he rose,  
 And, slowly as that very river flows, 925  
 Walk'd towards the temple grove with this lament:  
 "Why such a golden eve? The breeze is sent  
 Careful and soft, that not a leaf may fall  
 Before the serene father of them all



Bows down his summer head below the west. 930  
 Now am I of breath, speech, and speed possest,  
 But at the setting I must bid adieu  
 To her for the last time. Night will strew  
 On the damp grass myriads of lingering leaves,  
 And with them shall I die; nor much it grieves 935  
 To die, when summer dies on the cold sward.  
 Why, I have been a butterfly, a lord  
 Of flowers, garlands, love-knots, silly posies,  
 Groves, meadows, melodies, and arbour roses;  
 My kingdom's at its death, and just it is 940  
 That I should die with it: so in all this  
 We miscal grief, bale, sorrow, heartbreak, woe,  
 What is there to plain of? By Titan's foe  
 I am but rightly serv'd." So saying, he  
 Tripp'd lightly on, in sort of deathful glee; 945  
 Laughing at the clear stream and setting sun,  
 As though they jests had been: nor had he done  
 His laugh at nature's holy countenance  
 Until that grove appear'd, as if perchance,  
 And then his tongue with sober seemlihed 950  
 Gave utterance as he enter'd: "Ha! I said  
 King of the butterflies; but by this gloom,  
 And by old Rhadamanthus' tongue of doom,  
 This dusk religion, pomp of solitude,  
 And the Promethean clay by thief endued, 955  
 By old Saturnus' forelock, by his head  
 Shook with eternal palsy, I did wed  
 Myself to things of light from infancy;  
 And thus to be cast out, thus lorn to die,  
 Is sure enough to make a mortal man 960  
 Grow impious." So he inwardly began  
 On things for which no wording can be found;  
 Deeper and deeper sinking, until drown'd  
 Beyond the reach of music: for the choir  
 Of Cynthia he heard not, though rough briar 965  
 Nor muffling thicket interpos'd to dull  
 The vesper hymn, far swollen, soft and full,

Through the dark pillars of those sylvan aisles.  
He saw not the two maidens, nor their smiles,  
Wan as primroses gather'd at midnight 970  
By chilly finger'd spring. "Unhappy wight!  
Endymion!" said Peona, "we are here!  
What wouldst thou ere we all are laid on bier?"  
Then he embrac'd her, and his lady's hand  
Press'd, saying: "Sister, I would have command, 975  
If it were heaven's will, on our sad fate."  
At which that dark-eyed stranger stood elate  
And said, in a new voice, but sweet as love,  
To Endymion's amaze: "By Cupid's dove,  
And so thou shalt! and by the lily truth 980  
Of my own breast thou shalt, beloved youth!"  
And as she spake, into her face there came  
Light, as reflected from a silver flame:  
Her long black hair swell'd ampler, in display  
Full golden; in her eyes a brighter day 985  
Dawn'd blue and full of love. Ay, he beheld  
Phœbe, his passion! joyous she upheld  
Her lucid bow, continuing thus: "Drear, drear  
Has our delaying been; but foolish fear  
Withheld me first; and then decrees of fate; 990  
And then 'twas fit that from this mortal state  
Thou shouldst, my love, by some unlook'd for change  
Be spiritualiz'd. Peona, we shall range  
These forests, and to thee they safe shall be  
As was thy cradle; hither shalt thou flee 995  
To meet us many a time." Next Cynthia bright  
Peona kiss'd, and bless'd with fair good-night:  
Her brother kiss'd her too, and knelt adown  
Before his goddess, in a blissful swoon.  
She gave her fair hands to him, and behold, 1000  
Before three swiftest kisses he had told,  
They vanish'd far away!—Peona went  
Home through the gloomy wood in wonderment.

## ON OXFORD

*A Parody*

THE Gothic looks solemn,  
 The plain Doric column  
 Supports an old Bishop and Crosier;  
 The mouldering arch,  
 Shaded o'er by a larch,  
 Stands next door to Wilson the Hosier.

5

Vicè—that is, by turns,—  
 O'er pale faces mourns  
 The black tassell'd trencher and common hat;  
 The Chantry boy sings,  
 The Steeple-bell rings,  
 And as for the Chancellor—*dominat.*

10

There are plenty of trees,  
 And plenty of ease,  
 And plenty of fat deer for parsons;  
 And when it is venison,  
 Short is the benison,—  
 Then each on a leg or thigh fastens.

15

## THINK NOT OF IT, SWEET ONE

THINK not of it, sweet one, so;—  
 Give it not a tear;  
 Sigh thou mayst, and bid it go  
 Any — any where.

Do not look so sad, sweet one,—  
 Sad and fadingly;  
 Shed one drop then,—it is gone—  
 O 'twas born to die!

5

Still so pale? then, dearest, weep;  
Weep, I'll count the tears, 10  
And each one shall be a bliss  
For thee in after years.

Brighter has it left thine eyes  
Than a sunny rill;  
And thy whispering melodies 15  
Are tenderer still.

Yet—as all things mourn awhile  
At fleeting blisses—  
Let us too; but be our dirge  
A dirge of kisses. 20

### UNFELT, UNHEARD, UNSEEN

UNFELT, unheard, unseen,  
I've left my little queen,  
Her languid arms in silver slumber lying:  
Ah! through their nestling touch,  
Who—who could tell how much 5  
There is for madness—cruel, or complying?

Those faery lids how sleek!  
Those lips how moist!—they speak,  
In ripest quiet, shadows of sweet sounds:  
Into my fancy's ear 10  
Melting a burden dear,  
How "Love doth know no fullness, nor no bounds."

True!—tender monitors!  
I bend unto your laws:  
This sweetest day for dalliance was born! 15  
So, without more ado,  
I'll feel my heaven anew,  
For all the blushing of the hasty morn.

## IN DREAR-NIGHTED DECEMBER

IN drear-nighted December,  
 Too happy, happy tree,  
 Thy branches ne'er remember  
 Their green felicity:  
 The north cannot undo them 5  
 With a sleety whistle through them,  
 Nor frozen thawings glue them  
 From budding at the prime.

In drear-nighted December,  
 Too happy, happy brook, 10  
 Thy bubblings ne'er remember  
 Apollo's summer look;  
 But with a sweet forgetting,  
 They stay their crystal fretting,  
 Never, never petting 15  
 About the frozen time.

Ah! would 'twere so with many  
 A gentle girl and boy!  
 But were there ever any  
 Writhed not at passed joy? 20  
 The feel of *not* to feel it,  
 When there is none to heal it  
 Nor numbed sense to steel it,  
 Was never said in rhyme.

## WELCOME JOY AND WELCOME SORROW

"Under the flag  
 Of each his faction, they to battle bring  
 Their embryo atoms."

WELCOME joy, and welcome sorrow,  
 Lethe's weed and Hermes' feather;  
 Come to-day and come to-morrow,  
 I do love you both together!  
 I love to mark sad faces in fair weather; 5

And hear a merry laugh amid the thunder;  
 Fair and foul I love together:  
 Meadows sweet where flames are under,  
 And a giggle at a wonder;  
 Visage sage at pantomime; 10  
 Funeral, and steeple-chime;  
 Infant playing with a skull;  
 Morning fair, shipwreck'd hull;  
 Nightshade with the woodbine kissing;  
 Serpents in red roses hissing; 15  
 Cleopatra regal-dress'd  
 With the aspic at her breast;  
 Dancing music, music sad,  
 Both together, sane and mad;  
 Muses bright and muses pale; 20  
 Sombre Saturn, Momus hale;—  
 Laugh and sigh, and laugh again;  
 Oh! the sweetness of the pain!  
 Muses bright and muses pale,  
 Bare your faces of the veil; 25  
 Let me see; and let me write  
 Of the day and of the night—  
 Both together:—let me slake  
 All my thirst for sweet heart-ache;  
 Let my bower be of yew, 30  
 Interwreath'd with myrtles new;  
 Pines and lime trees full in bloom,  
 And my couch a low grass-tomb.

## TO A CAT

CAT! who hast pass'd thy grand climacteric,  
 How many mice and rats hast in thy days  
 Destroy'd? How many tit-bits stolen? Gaze  
 With those bright languid segments green, and prick  
 Those velvet ears—but pr'ythee do not stick 5  
 Thy latent talons in me—and upraise  
 Thy gentle mew—and tell me all thy frays



Of fish and mice and rats and tender chick.  
 Nay, look not down, nor lick thy dainty wrists:  
 For all the wheezy asthma,—and for all 10  
 Thy tail's tip is nick'd off,—and though the fists  
 Of many a maid have given thee many a maul,  
 Still is that fur as soft as when the lists  
 In youth thou enter'dst on glass-bottled wall.

## ON SEEING A LOCK OF MILTON'S HAIR

CHIEF of organic numbers!  
 Old Scholar of the Spheres!  
 Thy spirit never slumbers,  
 But rolls about our ears  
 For ever and for ever! 5  
 O what a mad endeavour  
     Worketh he  
 Who to thy sacred and ennobled hearse  
 Would offer a burnt sacrifice of verse  
     And melody. 10

How heavenward thou soundest,  
 Live Temple of sweet noise,  
 And Discord unconfoundest,  
 Giving Delight new joys,  
 And Pleasure nobler pinions! 15  
 O where are thy dominions?  
     Lend thine ear  
 To a young Delian oath—ay, by thy soul,  
 By all that from thy mortal lips did roll,  
 And by the kernel of thy earthly love, 20  
 Beauty, in things on earth and things above,  
     I swear!

When every childish fashion  
 Has vanished from my rhyme,  
 Will I, grey-gone in passion, 25  
 Leave to an after-time

Hymning and harmony  
 Of thee and of thy works, and of thy life;  
 But vain is now the burning and the strife;  
 Pangs are in vain, until I grow high-rife 30  
     With old Philosophy,  
 And mad with glimpses of futurity.

For many years my offerings must be hush'd;  
 When I do speak, I'll think upon this hour,  
 Because I feel my forehead hot and flushed, 35  
 Even at the simplest vassal of thy power,—  
     A lock of thy bright hair,—  
     Sudden it came,  
 And I was startled when I caught thy name  
     Coupled so unaware; 40  
 Yet at the moment temperate was my blood—  
 I thought I had beheld it from the Flood!

## ON SITTING DOWN TO READ KING LEAR ONCE AGAIN

O GOLDEN-TONGUED Romance with serene lute!  
 Fair plumed Syren! Queen of far-away!  
 Leave melodizing on this wintry day,  
 Shut up thine olden pages, and be mute:  
 Adieu! for once again the fierce dispute 5  
     Betwixt damnation and impassion'd clay  
     Must I burn through; once more humbly assay  
 The bitter-sweet of this Shakespearian fruit.  
 Chief Poet! and ye clouds of Albion,  
     Begetters of our deep eternal theme, 10  
 When through the old oak forest I am gone,  
     Let me not wander in a barren dream,  
 But when I am consumed in the fire  
 Give me new Phoenix wings to fly at my desire.

## WHEN I HAVE FEARS

WHEN I have fears that I may cease to be  
 Before my pen has glean'd my teeming brain,  
 Before high-piled books, in charact'ry,  
 Hold like rich garners the full-ripen'd grain;  
 When I behold, upon the night's starr'd face, 5  
 Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance,  
 And think that I may never live to trace  
 Their shadows, with the magic hand of chance;  
 And when I feel, fair creature of an hour,  
 That I shall never look upon thee more, 10  
 Never have relish in the faery power  
 Of unreflecting love;—then on the shore  
 Of the wide world I stand alone, and think,  
 Till Love and Fame to nothingness do sink.

## MODERN LOVE

AND what is love? It is a doll dress'd up  
 For idleness to cosset, nurse, and dandle;  
 A thing of soft misnomers, so divine  
 That silly youth doth think to make itself  
 Divine by loving, and so goes on 5  
 Yawning and doting a whole summer long,  
 Till Miss's comb is made a pearl tiara,  
 And common Wellingtons turn Romeo boots:  
 Then Cleopatra lives at number seven,  
 And Antony resides in Brunswick Square. 10  
 Fools! if some passions high have warm'd the world,  
 If Queens and Soldiers have play'd deep for hearts,  
 It is no reason why such agonies  
 Should be more common than the growth of weeds.  
 Fools! make me whole again that weighty pearl 15  
 The Queen of Egypt melted, and I'll say  
 That ye may love in spite of beaver hats.

## O BLUSH NOT SO!

O BLUSH not so! O blush not so!

Or I shall think you knowing;  
And if you smile the blushing while,  
Then maidenheads are going.

There's a blush for won't, and a blush for shan't, 5

And a blush for having done it:

There's a blush for thought and a blush for nought,  
And a blush for just begun it.

O sigh not so! O sigh not so!

For it sounds of Eve's sweet pippin; 10

By these loosen'd lips you have tasted the pips  
And fought in an amorous nipping.

Will you play once more at nice-cut-core,

For it only will last our youth out,

And we have the prime of the kissing time, 15

We have not one sweet tooth out.

There's a sigh for yes, and a sigh for no,

And a sigh for I can't bear it!

O what can be done, shall we stay or run?

O cut the sweet apple and share it! 20

## HENCE BURGUNDY, CLARET, AND PORT!

HENCE Burgundy, Claret, and Port,

Away with old Hock and Madeira,

Too earthly ye are for my sport;

There's a beverage brighter and clearer!

Instead of a pitiful rummer, 5

My wine overbrims a whole summer;

My bowl is the sky,

And I drink at my eye,

Till I feel in the brain

A Delphian pain— 10

Then follow, my Caius! then follow:  
 On the green of the hill  
 We will drink our fill  
 Of golden sunshine,  
 Till our brains intertwine 15  
 With the glory and grace of Apollo!  
 God of the Meridian,  
 And of the East and West,  
 To thee my soul is flown,  
 And my body is earthward press'd.— 20  
 It is an awful mission,  
 A terrible division;  
 And leaves a gulph austere  
 To be fill'd with worldly fear.  
 Ay, when the soul is fled 25  
 To high above our head,  
 Affrighted do we gaze  
 After its airy maze,  
 As doth a mother wild,  
 When her young infant child 30  
 Is in an eagle's claws—  
 And is not this the cause  
 Of madness?—God of Song,  
 Thou bearest me along  
 Through sights I scarce can bear: 35  
 O let me, let me share,  
 With the hot lyre and thee,  
 The staid Philosophy.  
 Temper my lonely hours,  
 And let me see thy bowers 40  
 More unalarm'd!

### LINES ON THE MERMAID TAVERN

SOULS of Poets dead and gone,  
 What Elysium have ye known,  
 Happy field or mossy cavern,  
 Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?

Have ye tippled drink more fine 5  
 Than mine host's Canary wine?  
 Or are fruits of Paradise  
 Sweeter than those dainty pies  
 Of venison? O generous food!  
 Drest as though bold Robin Hood 10  
 Would, with his maid Marian,  
 Sup and bowse from horn and can.

I have heard that on a day  
 Mine host's sign-board flew away,  
 Nobody knew whither, till 15  
 An astrologer's old quill  
 To a sheepskin gave the story,  
 Said he saw you in your glory,  
 Underneath a new old-sign  
 Sipping beverage divine, 20  
 And pledging with contented smack  
 The Mermaid in the Zodiac.

Souls of Poets dead and gone,  
 What Elysium have ye known,  
 Happy field or mossy cavern, 25  
 Choicer than the Mermaid Tavern?

## ROBIN HOOD

### *To a Friend*

No! those days are gone away,  
 And their hours are old and grey,  
 And their minutes buried all  
 Under the down-trodden pall  
 Of the leaves of many years: 5  
 Many times have winter's shears,  
 Frozen North, and chilling East,  
 Sounded tempests to the feast  
 Of the forest's whispering fleeces,  
 Since men knew nor rent nor leases. 10



No, the bugle sounds no more,  
And the twanging bow no more;  
Silent is the ivory shrill  
Past the heath and up the hill;  
There is no mid-forest laugh, 15  
Where lone Echo gives the half  
To some wight, amaz'd to hear  
Jesting, deep in forest drear.

On the fairest time of June  
You may go, with sun or moon, 20  
Or the seven stars to light you,  
Or the polar ray to right you;  
But you never may behold  
Little John, or Robin bold;  
Never one, of all the clan, 25  
Thrumming on an empty can  
Some old hunting ditty, while  
He doth his green way beguile  
To fair hostess Merriment,  
Down beside the pasture Trent; 30  
For he left the merry tale  
Messenger for spicy ale.

Gone, the merry morris din;  
Gone, the song of Gamelyn;  
Gone, the tough-belted outlaw 35  
Idling in the "grenè shawe;"  
All are gone away and past!  
And if Robin should be cast  
Sudden from his turfed grave,  
And if Marian should have 40  
Once again her forest days,  
She would weep, and he would craze:  
He would swear; for all his oaks,  
Fall'n beneath the dockyard strokes,  
Have rotted on the briny seas; 45  
She would weep that her wild bees

Sang not to her—strange! that honey  
Can't be got without hard money!

So it is: yet let us sing,	
Honour to the old bow-string!	50
Honour to the bugle-horn!	
Honour to the woods unshorn!	
Honour to the Lincoln green!	
Honour to the archer keen!	
Honour to tight little John,	55
And the horse he rode upon!	
Honour to bold Robin Hood,	
Sleeping in the underwood!	
Honour to maid Marian,	
And to all the Sherwood-clan!	60
Though their days have hurried by	
Let us two a burden try.	

### TO —

*Addressed to a Lady seen for some few moments at Vauxhall*

TIME's sea hath been five years at its slow ebb;	
Long hours have to and fro let creep the sand;	
Since I was tangled in thy beauty's web,	
And snared by the ungloving of thine hand.	
And yet I never look on midnight sky	5
But I behold thine eyes' well memoried light;	
I cannot look upon the rose's dye	
But to thy cheek my soul doth take its flight;	
I cannot look on any budding flower	
But my fond ear, in fancy at thy lips,	10
And hearkening for a love-sound, doth devour	
Its sweets in the wrong sense:—Thou dost eclipse	
Every delight with sweet remembering,	
And grief unto my darling joys dost bring.	

## TO THE NILE

SON of the old moon-mountains African!

Stream of the Pyramid and Crocodile!

We call thee fruitful, and, that very while,  
A desert fills our seeing's inward span.

Nurse of swart nations since the world began, 5

Art thou so fruitful? or dost thou beguile

Those men to honour thee, who, worn with toil,  
Rest them a space 'twixt Cairo and Decan?

O may dark fancies err! They surely do;

'Tis ignorance that makes a barren waste 10

Of all beyond itself. Thou dost bedew

Green rushes like our rivers, and dost taste

The pleasant sun-rise. Green isles hast thou too,

And to the sea as happily dost haste.

## TO SPENSER

SPENSER! a jealous honourer of thine,

A forester deep in thy midmost trees,

Did, last eve, ask my promise to refine

Some English, that might strive thine ear to please.

But, Elfin-poet! 'tis impossible 5

For an inhabitant of wintry earth

To rise, like Phœbus, with a golden quell,

Fire-wing'd, and make a morning in his mirth.

It is impossible to 'scape from toil

O' the sudden, and receive thy spiriting: 10

The flower must drink the nature of the soil

Before it can put forth its blossoming:

Be with me in the summer days, and I

Will for thine honour and his pleasure try.

## BLUE! 'TIS THE LIFE OF HEAVEN

*Answer to a Sonnet by J. H. Reynolds, ending thus:*

"Dark eyes are dearer far  
Than those that mock the hyacinthine bell."

BLUE! 'Tis the life of heaven,—the domain  
Of Cynthia,—the wide palace of the sun,—  
The tent of Hesperus, and all his train,—  
The bosomer of clouds, gold, grey, and dun.  
Blue! 'Tis the life of waters—ocean 5  
And all its vassal streams: pools numberless  
May rage, and foam, and fret, but never can  
Subside, if not to dark blue nativeness.  
Blue! Gentle cousin of the forest-green,  
Married to green in all the sweetest flowers— 10  
Forget-me-not,—the blue-bell,—and, that queen  
Of secrecy, the violet: what strange powers  
Hast thou, as a mere shadow! But how great  
When in an Eye 'thou art, alive with fate!

## WHAT THE THRUSH SAID

O THOU whose face hath felt the Winter's wind,  
Whose eye has seen the snow-clouds hung in mist  
And the black elm tops 'mong the freezing stars!  
To thee the spring will be a harvest time.  
O thou whose only book has been the light 5  
Of supreme darkness, which thou feddest on  
Night after night, when Phœbus was away!  
To thee the Spring shall be a triple morn.  
O fret not after knowledge! I have none,  
And yet my song comes native with the warmth. 10  
O fret not after knowledge! I have none,  
And yet the evening listens. He who saddens  
At thought of idleness cannot be idle,  
And he's awake who thinks himself asleep.

## FAERY SONGS

## I

SHED no tear! oh shed no tear!  
 The flower will bloom another year.  
 Weep no more! oh weep no more!  
 Young buds sleep in the root's white core.  
 Dry your eyes! oh dry your eyes! 5  
 For I was taught in Paradise  
 To ease my breast of melodies—  
 Shed no tear.

Overhead! look overhead!  
 'Mong the blossoms white and red— 10  
 Look up, look up. I flutter now  
 On this flush pomegranate bough.  
 See me! 'tis this silvery bill  
 Ever cures the good man's ill.  
 Shed no tear! oh shed no tear! 15  
 The flower will bloom another year.  
 Adieu, adieu!—I fly, adieu!  
 I vanish in the heaven's blue—  
 Adieu! Adieu!

## II

AH! woe is me! poor silver-wing! 20  
 That I must chant thy lady's dirge,  
 And death to this fair haunt of spring,  
 Of melody, and streams of flowery verge,—  
 Poor silver-wing! ah! woe is me!  
 That I must see 25  
 These blossoms snow upon thy lady's pall!  
 Go, pretty page! and in her ear  
 Whisper that the hour is near!  
 Softly tell her not to fear  
 Such calm favonian burial! 30  
 Go, pretty page! and soothly tell,—  
 The blossoms hang by a melting spell,

And fall they must, ere a star wink thrice  
 Upon her closed eyes,  
 That now in vain are weeping their last tears, 35  
 At sweet life leaving, and these arbours green,—  
 Rich dowry from the Spirit of the Spheres,—  
 Alas! poor Queen!

## EXTRACTS FROM AN OPERA

O! WERE I one of the Olympian twelve,  
 Their godships should pass this into a law,—  
 That when a man doth set himself in toil  
 After some beauty veiled far away,  
 Each step he took should make his lady's hand 5  
 More soft, more white, and her fair cheek more fair;  
 And for each briar-berry he might eat,  
 A kiss should bud upon the tree of love,  
 And pulp and ripen richer every hour,  
 To melt away upon the traveller's lips. 10

\* \* \* \* \*

*Daisy's Song*

The sun, with his great eye,  
 Sees not so much as I;  
 And the moon, all silver-proud,  
 Might as well be in a cloud.

And O the spring—the spring! 15  
 I lead the life of a king!  
 Couch'd in the teeming grass,  
 I spy each pretty lass.

I look where no one dares,  
 And I stare where no one stares, 20  
 And when the night is nigh,  
 Lambs bleat my lullaby.

\* \* \* \* \*



*Folly's Song*

When wedding fiddles are a-playing,	
Huzza for folly O!	
And when maidens go a-maying,	25
Huzza, &c.	
When a milk-pail is upset,	
Huzza, &c.	
And the clothes left in the wet,	
Huzza, &c.	30
When the barrel's set abroach,	
Huzza, &c.	
When Kate Eyebrow keeps a coach,	
Huzza, &c.	
When the pig is over-roasted,	35
Huzza, &c.	
And the cheese is over-toasted,	
Huzza, &c.	
When Sir Snap is with his lawyer,	
Huzza, &c.	40
And Miss Chip has kiss'd the sawyer,	
Huzza, &c.	

\*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*

Oh, I am frighten'd with most hateful thoughts!	
Perhaps her voice is not a nightingale's,	
Perhaps her teeth are not the fairest pearl;	45
Her eye-lashes may be, for aught I know,	
Not longer than the May-fly's small fan-horns;	
There may not be one dimple on her hand;	
And freckles many; ah! a careless nurse,	
In haste to teach the little thing to walk,	50
May have crumpt up a pair of Dian's legs,	
And warpt the ivory of a Juno's neck.	

\*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*

*Song*

The stranger lighted from his steed,  
 And ere he spake a word  
 He seiz'd my lady's lily hand,  
 And kiss'd it all unheard. 55

The stranger walk'd into the hall,  
 And ere he spake a word  
 He kiss'd my lady's cherry lips,  
 And kiss'd 'em all unheard. 60

The stranger walk'd into the bower,—  
 But my lady first did go,—  
 Aye hand in hand into the bower  
 Where my lord's roses blow.

My lady's maid had a silken scarf, 65  
 And a golden ring had she,  
 And a kiss from the stranger, as off he went  
 Again on his fair palfrey.

\* \* \* \* \*

Asleep! O sleep a little while, white pearl!  
 And let me kneel, and let me pray to thee, 70  
 And let me call Heaven's blessing on thine eyes,  
 And let me breathe into the happy air,  
 That doth enfold and touch thee all about,  
 Vows of my slavery, my giving up,  
 My sudden adoration, my great love! 75

## THE CASTLE-BUILDER

*A Fragment*

## CASTLE-BUILDER:

\* \* \* \* \*

IN short, convince you that however wise  
 You may have grown from Convent libraries,

I have, by many yards at least, been carding  
A longer skein of wit in Convent Garden.

BERNADINE:

A very Eden that same place must be! 5  
Pray what demesne? Whose Lordship's legacy?  
What, have you convents in that Gothic Isle?  
Pray pardon me, I cannot help but smile.

CASTLE-BUILDER:

Sir, Convent Garden is a monstrous beast:  
From morning, four o'clock, to twelve at noon, 10  
It swallows cabbages without a spoon.  
And then, from twelve till two, this Eden made is  
A promenade for cooks and ancient ladies;  
And then for supper, 'stead of soup and poaches,  
It swallows chairmen, damns, and Hackney coaches. 15  
In short, Sir, 'tis a very place for monks,  
For it containeth twenty thousand punks,  
Which any man may number for his sport,  
By following fat elbows up a court.

\* \* \* \* \*

In such like nonsense would I pass an hour 20  
With random Friar, or Rake upon his tour,  
Or one of few of that imperial host  
Who came unmaimed from the Russian frost. . . .  
To-night I'll have my friar let me think  
About my room,—I'll have it in the pink; 25  
It should be rich and sombre, and the moon,  
Just in its mid-life in the midst of June,  
Should look thro' four large windows and display  
Clear, but for gold-fish vases in the way,  
Their glassy diamonding on Turkish floor; 30  
The tapers keep aside, an hour and more,  
To see what else the moon alone can show;  
While the night-breeze doth softly let us know  
My terrace is well bower'd with oranges.

Upon the floor the dullest spirit sees	35
A guitar-ribband and a lady's glove	
Beside a crumple-leaved tale of love;	
A tambour-frame, with Venus sleeping there,	
All finish'd but some ringlets of her hair;	
A viol-bow, strings torn, cross-wise upon	40
A glorious folio of Anacreon;	
A skull upon a mat of roses lying,	
Ink'd purple with a song concerning dying;	
An hour-glass on the turn, amid the trails	
Of passion-flower;—just in time there sails	45
A cloud across the moon,—the lights bring in!	
And see what more my phantasy can win.	
It is a gorgeous room, but somewhat sad;	
The draperies are so, as tho' they had	
Been made for Cleopatra's winding-sheet;	50
And opposite the steadfast eye doth meet	
A spacious looking-glass, upon whose face,	
In letters raven-sombre, you may trace	
Old "Mene, Mene, Tekel Upharsin."	
Greek busts and statuary have ever been	55
Held, by the finest spirits, fitter far	
Than vase grotesque and Siamesian jar;	
Therefore 'tis sure a want of Attic taste	
That I should rather love a Gothic waste	
Of eyesight on cinque-coloured potter's clay,	60
Than on the marble fairness of old Greece.	
My table-coverlets of Jason's fleece	
And black Numidian sheep-wool should be wrought,	
Gold, black, and heavy, from the Lama brought.	
My ebon sofas should delicious be	65
With down from Leda's cygnet progeny.	
My pictures all Salvator's, save a few	
Of Titian's portraiture, and one, though new,	
Of Haydon's in its fresh magnificence.	
My wine—O good! 'tis here at my desire,	70
And I must sit to supper with my friar.	

## SONG

*Written on a blank page in Beaumont and Fletcher's Works, between "Cupid's Revenge" and "The Two Noble Kinsmen."*

SPiRiT here that reignest!	
Spirit here that painest!	
Spirit here that burnest!	
Spirit here that mournest!	
Spirit, I bow	5
My forehead low,	
Enshaded with thy pinions.	
Spirit, I look	
All passion-struck	
Into thy pale dominions.	10
 Spirit here that laughest!	
Spirit here that quaffest!	
Spirit here that dancest!	
Noble soul that prancest!	
Spirit, with thee	15
I join in the glee	
A-nudging the elbow of Momus.	
Spirit, I flush	
With a Bacchanal blush	
Just fresh from the Banquet of Comus.	20

## TO HOMER

STANDING aloof in giant ignorance,	
Of thee I hear and of the Cyclades,	
As one who sits ashore and longs perchance	
To visit dolphin-coral in deep seas.	
So thou wast blind!—but then the veil was rent;	5
For Jove uncurtain'd Heaven to let thee live,	
And Neptune made for thee a spumy tent,	
And Pan made sing for thee his forest-hive;	
Aye on the shores of darkness there is light,	
And precipices show untrodden green;	10

There is a budding morrow in midnight,—  
 There is a triple sight in blindness keen;  
 Such seeing hadst thou, as it once befel  
 To Dian, Queen of Earth, and Heaven, and Hell.

### THE HUMAN SEASONS

FOUR Seasons fill the measure of the year;  
 There are four seasons in the mind of man:  
 He has his lusty Spring, when fancy clear  
 Takes in all beauty with an easy span:  
 He has his Summer, when luxuriously 5  
 Spring's honied cud of youthful thought he loves  
 To ruminate, and by such dreaming high  
 Is nearest unto Heaven: quiet coves  
 His soul has in its Autumn, when his wings 10  
 He furlcth close; contented so to look  
 On mists in idleness—to let fair things  
 Pass by unheeded as a threshold brook.  
 He has his Winter too of pale misfeature,  
 Or else he would forego his mortal nature.

### TEIGNMOUTH

HERE all the summer could I stay:  
 For there's a Bishop's Teign,  
 And King's Teign,  
 And Coomb at the clear Teign's head;  
 Where, close by the stream, 5  
 You may have your cream,  
 All spread upon barley bread.  
  
 There's Arch Brook,  
 And there's Larch Brook,—  
 Both turning many a mill; 10  
 And cooling the drouth  
 Of the salmon's mouth,  
 And fattening his silver gill.



There's a wild wood,  
A mild hood 15  
To the sheep on the lea o' the down,  
Where the golden furze,  
With its green, thin spurs,  
Doth catch at the maiden's gown.

There's Newton Marsh, 20  
With its spear-grass harsh,—  
A pleasant summer level;  
Where the maidens sweet  
Of the Market Street  
Do meet in the dark to revel. 25

There's the Barton rich  
With dyke and ditch  
And hedge for the thrush to live in,  
And the hollow tree  
For the buzzing bee, 30  
And a bank for the wasp to hive in.

And O, and O  
The daisies blow  
And the primroses are waken'd,  
And violets white 35  
Sit in silver plight,  
And the green bud's as long as the spike end.

Then who would go  
Into dark Soho,  
And chatter with dack'd hair'd critics, 40  
When he can stay  
For the new-mown hay,  
And startle the dappled prickets?

## YOU DEVON MAID

WHERE be ye going, you Devon maid?  
 And what have ye there in the basket?  
 Ye tight little fairy, just fresh from the dairy,  
 Will ye give me some cream if I ask it?

I love your meads, and I love your flowers, 5  
 And I love your junkets mainly,  
 But 'hind the door I love kissing more,  
 O look not so disdainly.

I love your hills and I love your dales,  
 And I love your flocks a-bleating— 10  
 But O, on the heather to lie together,  
 With both our hearts a-beating!

I'll put your basket all safe in a nook;  
 Your shawl I'll hang up on the willow;  
 And we will sigh in the daisy's eye, 15  
 And kiss on a grass-green pillow.

## DAWLISH FAIR

OVER the Hill and over the Dale,  
 And over the Bourne to Dawlish,  
 Where ginger-bread wives have a scanty sale,  
 And ginger-bread nuts are smallish.

Rantipole Betty she ran down a hill 5  
 And kick'd up her petticoats fairly:  
 Says I, I'll be Jack if you will be Gill;  
 So she lay on the grass debonairly.

“Here's somebody coming, here's somebody coming!”  
 Says I, 'tis the wind at a parley; 10  
 So without any fuss, any hawing or humming,  
 She lay on the grass debonairly—

“Here’s somebody here, and here’s somebody there!”

Says I, hold your tongue, you young Gipsy.  
So she held her tongue, and lay plump and fair, 15  
As dead as a Venus tipsy.

O who wouldn’t hie to Dawlish fair,  
O who wouldn’t stop in a meadow,  
O who wouldn’t rumple the daisies there,  
And make the wild fern for a bed do? 20

### TO JOHN HAMILTON REYNOLDS

DEAR Reynolds! as last night I lay in bed,  
There came before my eyes that wonted thread  
Of shapes, and shadows, and remembrances,  
That every other minute vex and please:  
Things all disjointed come from north and south,— 5  
Two Witch’s eyes above a Cherub’s mouth,  
Voltaire with casque and shield and habergeon,  
And Alexander with his nightcap on;  
Old Socrates a-tying his cravat,  
And Hazlitt playing with Miss Edgeworth’s Cat; 10  
And Junius Brutus, pretty well so so,  
Making the best of ’s way towards Soho.

Few are there who escape these visitings,—  
Perhaps one or two whose lives have patent wings,  
And thro’ whose curtains peeps no hellish nose, 15  
No wild-boar tushes, and no Mermaid’s toes;  
But flowers bursting out with lusty pride,  
And young Æolian harps personified;  
Some Titian colours touch’d into real life,—  
The sacrifice goes on; the pontiff knife 20  
Gleams in the Sun, the milk-white heifer lows,  
The pipes go shrilly, the libation flows:  
A white sail shows above the green-head cliff,  
Moves round the point, and throws her anchor stiff;  
The mariners join hymn with those on land. 25

You know the Enchanted Castle,—it doth stand  
Upon a rock, on the border of a Lake,  
Nested in trees, which all do seem to shake  
From some old magic-like Urganda's Sword.  
O Phœbus! that I had thy sacred word 30  
To show this Castle, in fair dreaming wise,  
Unto my friend, while sick and ill he lies!

You know it well enough, where it doth seem  
A mossy place, a Merlin's Hall, a dream;  
You know the clear Lake, and the little Isles, 35  
The mountains blue, and cold near neighbour rills;  
All which elsewhere are but half animate;  
There do they look alive to love and hate,  
To smiles and frowns; they seem a lifted mound  
Above some giant, pulsing underground. 40

Part of the Building was a chosen See  
Built by a banished Santon of Chaldee;  
The other part, two thousand years from him,  
Was built by Cuthbert de Saint Aldebrim;  
Then there's a little wing, far from the Sun, 45  
Built by a Lapland Witch turn'd maudlin Nun;  
And many other juts of aged stone  
Founded with many a mason-devil's groan.

The doors all look as if they oped themselves,  
The windows as if latched by Fays and Elves, 50  
And from them comes a silver flash of light,  
As from the westward of a Summer's night;  
Or like a beauteous woman's large blue eyes  
Gone mad thro' olden songs and poesies.

See! what is coming from the distance dim! 55  
A golden Galley all in silken trim!  
Three rows of oars are lightening, moment whiles,  
Into the verd'rous bosoms of those isles;  
Towards the shade, under the Castle wall,

It comes in silence,—now 'tis hidden all. 60  
 The clarion sounds, and from a postern-gate  
 An echo of sweet music doth create  
 A fear in the poor Herdsman, who doth bring  
 His beasts to trouble the enchanted spring,—  
 He tells of the sweet music, and the spot, 65  
 To all his friends, and they believe him not.

O that our dreamings all, of sleep or wake,  
 Would all their colours from the sunset take:  
 From something of material sublime,  
 Rather than shadow our own soul's day-time 70  
 In the dark void of night. For in the world  
 We jostle,—but my flag is not unfurl'd  
 On the Admiral-staff,—and so philosophize  
 I dare not yet. Oh, never will the prize,  
 High reason, and the love of good and ill, 75  
 Be my award! Things cannot to the will  
 Be settled, but they tease us out of thought;  
 Or is it that imagination brought  
 Beyond its proper bound, yet still confin'd  
 Lost in a sort of Purgatory blind, 80  
 Cannot refer to any standard law  
 Of either earth or heaven? It is a flaw  
 In happiness, to see beyond our bourn,—  
 It forces us in summer skies to mourn,  
 It spoils the singing of the Nightingale. 85

Dear Reynolds! I have a mysterious tale,  
 And cannot speak it: the first page I read  
 Upon a lampit rock of green sea-weed  
 Among the breakers; 'twas a quiet eve,  
 The rocks were silent, the wide sea did weave 90  
 An untumultuous fringe of silver foam  
 Along the flat brown sand; I was at home  
 And should have been most happy,—but I saw  
 Too far into the sea, where every maw,  
 The greater on the less, feeds evermore,— 95

But I saw too distinct into the core  
Of an eternal fierce destruction,  
And so from happiness I far was gone.  
Still am I sick of it, and tho', to-day,  
I've gather'd young spring-leaves, and flowers gay 100  
Of periwinkle and wild strawberry,  
Still do I that most fierce destruction see,—  
The Shark at savage prey,—the Hawk at pounce,—  
The gentle Robin, like a Pard or Ounce,  
Ravening a worm,—Away, ye horrid moods! 105  
Moods of one's mind! You know I hate them well.  
You know I'd sooner be a clapping Bell  
To some Kamtschatcan Missionary Church,  
Than with these horrid moods be left i' the lurch.



# ISABELLA

OR

THE POT OF BASIL

*A Story from Boccaccio*

## I

FAIR Isabel, poor simple Isabel!

Lorenzo, a young palmer in Love's eye!  
They could not in the self-same mansion dwell

Without some stir of heart, some malady;  
They could not sit at meals but feel how well

It soothed each to be the other by;  
They could not, sure, beneath the same roof sleep  
But to each other dream, and nightly weep.

5

## II

With every morn their love grew tenderer,

With every eve deeper and tenderer still;

He might not in house, field, or garden stir,

But her full shape would all his seeing fill;

And his continual voice was pleasanter

To her, than noise of trees or hidden rill;

Her lute-string gave an echo of his name,

She spoilt her half-done broidery with the same.

10

15

## III

He knew whose gentle hand was at the latch

Before the door had given her to his eyes;

And from her chamber-window he would catch

Her beauty farther than the falcon spies;

And constant as her vespers would he watch,

Because her face was turn'd to the same skies;

And with sick longing all the night outwear,

To hear her morning step upon the stair.

20

## IV

A whole long month of May in this sad plight 25  
Made their cheeks paler by the break of June:  
"To-morrow will I bow to my delight,  
To-morrow will I ask my lady's boon."—  
"O may I never see another night,  
Lorenzo, if thy lips breathe not love's tune."— 30  
So spake they to their pillows; but, alas,  
Honeyless days and days did he let pass;

## V

Until sweet Isabella's untouch'd cheek  
Fell sick within the rose's just domain,  
Fell thin as a young mother's, who doth seek 35  
By every lull to cool her infant's pain:  
"How ill she is," said he, "I may not speak,  
And yet I will, and tell my love all plain:  
If looks speak love-laws, I will drink her tears,  
And at the least 'twill startle off her cares." 40

## VI

So said he one fair morning, and all day  
His heart beat awfully against his side;  
And to his heart he inwardly did pray  
For power to speak; but still the ruddy tide  
Stifled his voice, and puls'd resolve away — 45  
Fever'd his high conceit of such a bride,  
Yet brought him to the meekness of a child:  
Alas! when passion is both meek and wild!

## VII

So once more he had wak'd and anguished  
A dreary night of love and misery, 50  
If Isabel's quick eye had not been wed  
To every symbol on his forehead high;  
She saw it waxing very pale and dead,  
And straight all flush'd; so, lisped tenderly,  
"Lorenzo!"—here she ceas'd her timid quest, 55  
But in her tone and look he read the rest.

## VIII

"O Isabella, I can half perceive  
 That I may speak my grief into thine ear;  
 If thou didst ever anything believe,  
 Believe how I love thee, believe how near 60  
 My soul is to its doom: I would not grieve  
 Thy hand by unwelcome pressing, would not fear  
 Thine eyes by gazing; but I cannot live  
 Another night, and not my passion shrive.

## IX

"Love! thou art leading me from wintry cold, 65  
 Lady! thou leadest me to summer clime,  
 And I must taste the blossoms that unfold  
 In its ripe warmth this gracious morning time."  
 So said, his erewhile timid lips grew bold,  
~~And poesied with hers in dewy rhyme:~~ 70  
 Great bliss was with them, and great happiness  
 Grew, like a lusty flower in June's caress.

## X

Parting they seem'd to tread upon the air,  
 Twin roses by the zephyr blown apart  
 Only to meet again more close, and share 75  
 The inward fragrance of each other's heart.  
 She, to her chamber gone, a ditty fair  
 Sang, of delicious love and honey'd dart;  
 He with light steps went up a western hill,  
 And bade the sun farewell, and joy'd his fill. 80

## XI

All close they met again, before the dusk  
 Had taken from the stars its pleasant veil,  
 All close they met, all eves, before the dusk  
 Had taken from the stars its pleasant veil,  
 Close in a bower of hyacinth and musk, 85  
 Unknown of any, free from whispering tale.  
 Ah! better had it been for ever so,  
 Than idle ears should pleasure in their woe.

## XII

Were they unhappy then?—It cannot be—  
 Too many tears for lovers have been shed, 90  
 Too many sighs give we to them in fee,  
 Too much of pity after they are dead,  
 Too many doleful stories do we see,  
 Whose matter in bright gold were best be read;  
 Except in such a page where Theseus' spouse 95  
 Over the pathless waves towards him bows.

## XIII

But, for the general award of love,  
 The little sweet doth kill much bitterness;  
 Though Dido silent is in under-grove,  
 And Isabella's was a great distress, 100  
 Though young Lorenzo in warm Indian clove  
 Was not embalm'd, this truth is not the less—  
Even bees, the little almsmen of spring-bowers,  
Know there is richest juice in poison-flowers.

## XIV

With her two brothers this fair lady dwelt, 105  
 Enriched from ancestral merchandise,  
 And for them many a weary hand did swelt  
 In torched mines and noisy factories,  
 And many once proud-quiver'd loins did melt  
 In blood from stinging whip;—with hollow eyes 110  
 Many all day in dazzling river stood,  
 To take the rich-ored driftings of the flood.

## XV

For them the Ceylon diver held his breath,  
 And went all naked to the hungry shark;  
 For them his ears gush'd blood; for them in death 115  
 The seal on the cold ice with piteous bark  
 Lay full of darts; for them alone did seethe  
 A thousand men in troubles wide and dark:  
 Half-ignorant, they turn'd an easy wheel  
 That set sharp racks at work, to pinch and peel. 120

## XVI

Why were they proud? Because their marble founts  
 Gush'd with more pride than do a wretch's tears?—  
 Why were they proud? Because fair orange-mounts  
 Were of more soft ascent than lazar stairs?—  
 Why were they proud? Because red-lin'd accounts 125  
 Were richer than the songs of Grecian years?—  
 Why were they proud? again we ask aloud,  
 Why in the name of Glory were they proud?

## XVII

Yet were these Florentines as self-retired  
 In hungry pride and gainful cowardice 130  
 As two close Hebrews, in that land inspired,  
 Paled in and vineyarded from beggar-spies;  
 The hawks of ship-mast forests—the untired  
 And pannier'd mules for ducats and old lies—  
 Quick cat's-paws on the generous stray-away,— 135  
 Great wits in Spanish, Tuscan, and Malay.

## XVIII

How was it these same ledger-men could spy  
 Fair Isabella in her downy nest?  
 How could they find out in Lorenzo's eye  
 A straying from his toil? Hot Egypt's pest 140  
 Into their vision covetous and sly!  
 How could these money-bags see east and west?—  
 Yet so they did—and every dealer fair  
 Must see behind, as doth the hunted hare.

## XIX

O eloquent and famed Boccaccio! 145  
 Of thee we now should ask forgiving boon,  
 And of thy spicy myrtles as they blow,  
 And of thy roses amorous of the moon,  
 And of thy lilies, that do paler grow  
 Now they can no more hear thy gittern's tune, 150  
 For venturing syllables that ill beseem  
 The quiet glooms of such a piteous theme.

## XX

Grant thou a pardon here, and then the tale  
Shall move on soberly, as it is meet;  
There is no other crime, no mad assail 155  
To make old prose in modern rhyme more sweet:  
But it is done—succeed the verse or fail—  
To honour thee, and thy gone spirit greet;  
To stead thee as a verse in English tongue,  
An echo of thee in the north-wind sung. 160

## XXI

These brethren having found by many signs  
What love Lorenzo for their sister had,  
And how she lov'd him too, each unconfines  
His bitter thoughts to other, well nigh mad 165  
That he, the servant of their trade designs,  
Should in their sister's love be blithe and glad,  
When 'twas their plan to coax her by degrees  
To some high noble and his olive-trees.

## XXII

And many a jealous conference had they,  
And many times they bit their lips alone, 170  
Before they fix'd upon a surest way  
To make the youngster for his crime atone;  
And at the last, these men of cruel clay  
Cut Mercy with a sharp knife to the bone;  
For they resolved in some forest dim 175  
To kill Lorenzo, and there bury him.

## XXIII

So on a pleasant morning, as he leant  
Into the sun-rise, o'er the balustrade  
Of the garden-terrace, towards him they bent  
Their footing through the dews; and to him said, 180  
"You seem there in the quiet of content,  
Lorenzo, and we are most loth to invade  
Calm speculation; but if you are wise,  
Bestride your steed while cold is in the skies.



## XXIV

"To-day we purpose, ay, this hour we mount, 185  
 To spur three leagues towards the Apennine;  
 Come down, we pray thee, ere the hot sun count  
 His dewy rosary on the eglantine."  
 Lorenzo, courteously as he was wont,  
 Bow'd a fair greeting to these serpents' whine; 190  
 And went in haste, to get in readiness,  
 With belt, and spur, and bracing huntsman's dress.

## XXV

And as he to the court-yard pass'd along,  
 Each third step did he pause, and listen'd oft  
 If he could hear his lady's matin-song, 195  
 Or the light whisper of her footstep soft;  
 And as he thus over his passion hung,  
 He heard a laugh full musical aloft;  
 When, looking up, he saw her features bright  
 Smile through an in-door lattice, all delight. 200

## XXVI

"Love, Isabel!" said he, "I was in pain  
 Lest I should miss to bid thee a good morrow:  
 Ah! what if I should lose thee, when so fain  
 I am to stifle all the heavy sorrow  
 Of a poor three hours' absence? but we'll gain 205  
 Out of the amorous dark what day doth borrow.  
 Good-bye! I'll soon be back." — "Good-bye!" said she:—  
 And as he went she chanted merrily.

## XXVII

So the two brothers and their murder'd man  
 Rode past fair Florence, to where Arno's stream 210  
 Gurgles through straiten'd banks, and still doth fan  
 Itself with dancing bulrush, and the bream  
 Keeps head against the freshets. Sick and wan  
 The brothers' faces in the ford did seem,  
 Lorenzo's flush with love.—They pass'd the water 215  
 Into a forest quiet for the slaughter.

## XXVIII

There was Lorenzo slain and buried in,  
There in that forest did his great love cease;  
Ah! when a soul doth thus its freedom win,  
It aches in loneliness—is ill at peace 220  
As the break-covert blood-hounds of such sin:  
They dipp'd their swords in the water, and did tease  
Their horses homeward, with convulsed spur,  
Each richer by his being a murderer.

## XXIX

They told their sister how, with sudden speed, 225  
Lorenzo had ta'en ship for foreign lands,  
Because of some great urgency and need  
In their affairs, requiring trusty hands.  
Poor Girl! put on thy stifling widow's weed,  
And 'scape at once from Hope's accursed bands; 230  
To-day thou wilt not see him, nor to-morrow,  
And the next day will be a day of sorrow.

## XXX

She weeps alone for pleasures not to be;  
Sorely she wept until the night came on,  
And then, instead of love, O misery! 235  
She brooded o'er the luxury alone:  
His image in the dusk she seem'd to see,  
And to the silence made a gentle moan,  
Spreading her perfect arms upon the air,  
And on her couch low-murmuring "Where? O where?" 240

## XXXI

But Selfishness, Love's cousin, held not long  
Its fiery vigil in her single breast;  
She fretted for the golden hour, and hung  
Upon the time with feverish unrest—  
Not long—for soon into her heart a throng 245  
Of higher occupants, a richer zest,  
Came tragic; passion not to be subdued,  
And sorrow for her love in travels rude.

## XXXII

In the mid days of autumn, on their eves  
 The breath of Winter comes from far away, 250  
 And the sick west continually bereaves  
 Of some gold tinge, and plays a roundelay  
 Of death among the bushes and the leaves,  
 To make all bare before he dares to stray  
 From his north cavern. So sweet Isabel 255  
 By gradual decay from beauty fell,

## XXXIII

Because Lorenzo came not. Oftentimes  
 She ask'd her brothers, with an eye all pale,  
 Striving to be itself, what dungeon climes  
 Could keep him off so long? They spake a tale 260  
 Time after time, to quiet her. Their crimes  
 Came on them, like a smoke from Hinnom's vale;  
 And every night in dreams they groan'd aloud  
 To see their sister in her snowy shroud.

## XXXIV

And she had died in drowsy ignorance 265  
 But for a thing more deadly dark than all;  
 It came like a fierce potion, drunk by chance,  
 Which saves a sick man from the feather'd pall  
 For some few gasping moments; like a lance  
 Waking an Indian from his cloudy hall 270  
 With cruel pierce, and bringing him again  
 Sense of the gnawing fire at heart and brain.

## XXXV

It was a vision.—In the drowsy gloom,  
 The dull of midnight, at her couch's foot  
 Lorenzo stood, and wept: the forest tomb 275  
 Had marr'd his glossy hair which once could shoot  
 Lustre into the sun, and put cold doom  
 Upon his lips, and taken the soft lute  
 From his lorn voice, and past his loamed ears  
 Had made a miry channel for his tears. 280

## XXXVI

Strange sound it was, when the pale shadow spake;  
For there was striving, in its piteous tongue,  
To speak as when on earth it was awake  
And Isabella on its music hung:  
Languor there was in it, and tremulous shake, 285  
As in a palsied Druid's harp unstrung;  
And through it moan'd a ghostly under-song,  
Like hoarse night-gusts sepulchral briars among.

## XXXVII

Its eyes, though wild, were still all dewy bright  
With love, and kept all phantom fear aloof 290  
From the poor girl by magic of their light,  
The while it did unthread the horrid woof  
Of the late darken'd time,—the murderous spite  
Of pride and avarice,—the dark pine roof  
In the forest,—and the sodden turfed dell, 295  
Where, without any word, from stabs he fell.

## XXXVIII

Saying moreover, "Isabel, my sweet!  
Red whortle-berries droop above my head,  
And a large flint-stone weighs upon my feet;  
Around me beeches and high chestnuts shed 300  
Their leaves and prickly nuts; a sheep-fold bleat  
Comes from beyond the river to my bed:  
Go, shed one tear upon my heather-bloom,  
And it shall comfort me within the tomb.

## XXXIX

"I am a shadow now, alas! alas! 305  
Upon the skirts of human-nature dwelling  
Alone: I chant alone the holy mass,  
While little sounds of life are round me knelling,  
And glossy bees at noon do fieldward pass,  
And many a chapel bell the hour is telling, 310  
Paining me through: those sounds grow strange to me,  
And thou art distant in Humanity.

## XL

"I know what was, I feel full well what is,  
 And I should rage, if spirits could go mad;  
 Though I forget the taste of earthly bliss, 315  
 That paleness warms my grave, as though I had  
 A Seraph chosen from the bright abyss  
 To be my spouse: thy paleness makes me glad;  
 Thy beauty grows upon me, and I feel  
 A greater love through all my essence steal." 320

## XLI

The Spirit mourn'd "Adieu!"—dissolv'd, and left  
 The atom darkness in a slow turmoil;  
 As when of healthful midnight sleep bereft,  
 Thinking on rugged hours and fruitless toil,  
 We put our eyes into a pillow cleft, 325  
 And see the spangly gloom froth up and boil:  
 It made sad Isabella's eyelids ache,  
 And in the dawn she started up awake;

## XLII

"Ha! ha!" said she, "I knew not this hard life,  
 I thought the worst was simple misery; 330  
 I thought some Fate with pleasure or with strife  
 Portion'd us—happy days, or else to die;  
 But there is crime—a brother's bloody knife!  
 Sweet Spirit, thou hast school'd my infancy:  
 I'll visit thee for this, and kiss thine eyes, 335  
 And greet thee morn and even in the skies."

## XLIII

When the full morning came, she had devised  
 How she might secret to the forest hie;  
 How she might find the clay, so dearly prized,  
 And sing to it one latest lullaby; 340  
 How her short absence might be unsurmised,  
 While she the inmost of the dream would try.  
 Resolv'd, she took with her an aged nurse,  
 And went into that dismal forest-hearse.

## XLIV

See, as they creep along the river side, 345  
How she doth whisper to that aged Dame,  
And, after looking round the champaign wide,  
Shows her a knife.—“What feverous hectic flame  
Burns in thee, child?—What good can thee betide,  
That thou should'st smile again?”—The evening came, 350  
And they had found Lorenzo's earthy bed;  
The flint was there, the berries at his head.

## XLV

Who hath not loiter'd in a green church-yard,  
And let his spirit, like a demon-mole,  
Work through the clayey soil and gravel hard, 355  
To see scull, coffin'd bones, and funeral stole;  
Pitying each form that hungry Death hath marr'd,  
And filling it once more with human soul?  
Ah! this is holiday to what was felt  
When Isabella by Lorenzo knelt. 360

## XLVI

She gaz'd into the fresh-thrown mould, as though  
One glance did fully all its secrets tell;  
Clearly she saw, as other eyes would know  
Pale limbs at bottom of a crystal well;  
Upon the murderous spot she seem'd to grow, 365  
Like to a native lily of the dell:  
Then with her knife, all sudden, she began  
To dig more fervently than misers can.

## XLVII

Soon she turn'd up a soiled glove, whereon  
Her silk had play'd in purple phantasies: 370  
She kiss'd it with a lip more chill than stone,  
And put it in her bosom, where it dries  
And freezes utterly unto the bone  
Those dainties made to still an infant's cries:  
Then 'gan she work again; nor stay'd her care, 375  
But to throw back at times her veiling hair.



## XLVIII

That old nurse stood beside her wondering,  
 Until her heart felt pity to the core  
 At sight of such a dismal labouring,  
 And so she kneeled, with her locks all hoar, 380  
 And put her lean hands to the horrid thing:  
 Three hours they labour'd at this travail sore;  
 At last they felt the kernel of the grave,  
 And Isabella did not stamp and rave.

## XLIX

Ah! wherefore all this wormy circumstance? 385  
 Why linger at the yawning tomb so long?  
 O for the gentleness of old Romance,  
 The simple plaining of a minstrel's song!  
 Fair reader, at the old tale take a glance,  
 For here, in truth, it doth not well belong 390  
 To speak:—O turn thee to the very tale,  
 And taste the music of that vision pale.

## L

With duller steel than the Perséan sword  
 They cut away no formless monster's head,  
 But one whose gentleness did well accord 395  
 With death, as life. The ancient harps have said  
 Love never dies, but lives, immortal Lord:  
 If Love impersonate was ever dead,  
 Pale Isabella kiss'd it, and low moan'd.  
 'Twas love; cold,—dead indeed, but not dethroned. 400

## LI

In anxious secrecy they took it home,  
 And then the prize was all for Isabel:  
 She calm'd its wild hair with a golden comb,  
 And all around each eye's sepulchral cell  
 Pointed each fringed lash; the smeared loam 405  
 With tears, as chilly as a dripping well,  
 She drench'd away:—and still she comb'd, and kept  
 Sighing all day—and still she kiss'd, and wept.

## LII

Then in a silken scarf,—sweet with the dews  
Of precious flowers pluck'd in Araby, 410  
And divine liquids come with odorous ooze,  
Through the cold serpent-pipe refreshfully,—  
She wrapp'd it up; and for its tomb did choose  
A garden-pot, wherein she laid it by,  
And cover'd it with mould, and o'er it set 415  
Sweet Basil, which her tears kept ever wet.

## LIII

And she forgot the stars, the moon, and sun,  
And she forgot the blue above the trees,  
And she forgot the dells where waters run,  
And she forgot the chilly autumn breeze; 420  
She had no knowledge when the day was done,  
And the new morn she saw not: but in peace  
Hung over her sweet Basil evermore,  
And moisten'd it with tears unto the core.

## LIV

And so she ever fed it with thin tears, 425  
Whence thick, and green, and beautiful it grew,  
So that it smelt more balmy than its peers  
Of Basil-tufts in Florence; for it drew  
Nurture besides, and life, from human fears,  
From the fast mouldering head there shut from view: 430  
So that the jewel, safely casketed,  
Came forth, and in perfumed leafits spread.

## LV

O Melancholy, linger here awhile!  
O Music, Music, breathe despondingly!  
O Echo, Echo, from some sombre isle, 435  
Unknown, Lethean, sigh to us—O sigh!  
Spirits in grief, lift up your heads, and smile;  
Lift up your heads, sweet Spirits, heavily,  
And make a pale light in your cypress glooms,  
Tinting with silver wan your marble tombs. 440

## LVI

Moan hither, all ye syllables of woe,  
 From the deep throat of sad Melpomene!  
 Through bronzed lyre in tragic order go,  
 And touch the strings into a mystery;  
 Sound mournfully upon the winds and low; 445  
 For simple Isabel is soon to be  
 Among the dead: She withers, like a palm  
 Cut by an Indian for its juicy balm.

## LVII

O leave the palm to wither by itself;  
 Let not quick Winter chill its dying hour!— 450  
 It may not be—those Baälites of pelf,  
 Her brethren, noted the continual shower  
 From her dead eyes; and many a curious elf,  
 Among her kindred, wonder'd that such dower  
 Of youth and beauty should be thrown aside 455  
 By one mark'd out to be a Noble's bride.

## LVIII

And, furthermore, her brethren wonder'd much  
 Why she sat drooping by the Basil green,  
 And why it flourish'd, as by magic touch;  
 Greatly they wonder'd what the thing might mean: 460  
 They could not surely give belief, that such  
 A very nothing would have power to wean  
 Her from her own fair youth, and pleasures gay,  
 And even remembrance of her love's delay.

## LIX

Therefore they watch'd a time when they might sift 465  
 This hidden whim; and long they watch'd in vain;  
 For seldom did she go to chapel-shrift,  
 And seldom felt she any hunger-pain;  
 And when she left, she hurried back, as swift  
 As bird on wing to breast its eggs again; 470  
 And, patient as a hen-bird, sat her there  
 Beside her Basil, weeping through her hair.

## LX

Yet they contriv'd to steal the Basil-pot,  
 And to examine it in secret place:  
 The thing was vile with green and livid spot, 475  
 And yet they knew it was Lorenzo's face:  
 The guerdon of their murder they had got,  
 And so left Florence in a moment's space,  
 Never to turn again.—Away they went  
 With blood upon their heads, to banishment. 480

## LXI

O Melancholy, turn thine eyes away!  
 O Music, Music, breathe despondingly!  
 O Echo, Echo, on some other day,  
 From isles Lethean, sigh to us—O sigh!  
 Spirits of grief, sing not your "Well-a-way!" 485  
 For Isabel, sweet Isabel, will die;  
 Will die a death too lone and incomplete,  
 Now they have ta'en away her Basil sweet.

## LXII

Piteously she look'd on dead and senseless things,  
 Asking for her lost Basil amorously; 490  
 And with melodious chuckle in the strings  
 Of her lorn voice, she oftentimes would cry  
 After the Pilgrim in his wanderings,  
 To ask him where her Basil was; and why  
 'Twas hid from her: "For cruel 'tis," said she, 495  
 "To steal my Basil-pot away from me."

## LXIII

And so she pined, and so she died forlorn,  
 Imploring for her Basil to the last.  
 No heart was there in Florence but did mourn  
 In pity of her love, so overcast. 500  
 And a sad ditty of this story born  
 From mouth to mouth through all the country pass'd:  
 Still is the burthen sung, —"O cruelty  
 To steal my Basil-pot away from me!"

## TO J. R.

O THAT a week could be an age, and we  
 Felt parting and warm meeting every week,  
 Then one poor year a thousand years would be,  
 The flush of welcome ever on the cheek:  
 So could we live long life in little space, 5  
 So time itself would be annihilate,  
 So a day's journey in oblivious haze  
 To serve our joys would lengthen and dilate.  
 O to arrive each Monday morn from Ind!  
 To land each Tuesday from the rich Levant! 10  
 In little time a host of joys to bind,  
 And keep our souls in one eternal pant!  
 This morn, my friend, and yester-evening taught  
 Me how to harbour such a happy thought.

## ODE TO MAIA

*A Fragment*

MOTHER of Hermes! and still youthful Maia!  
 May I sing to thee  
 As thou wast hymned on the shores of Baia?  
 Or may I woo thee  
 In earlier Sicilian? or thy smiles 5  
 Seek as they once were sought, in Grecian isles,  
 By bards who died content on pleasant sward,  
 Leaving great verse unto a little clan?  
 O, give me their old vigour; and unheard  
 Save of the quiet primrose, and the span 10  
 Of heaven and few ears,  
 Rounded by thee my song should die away  
 Content as theirs,  
 Rich in the simple worship of a day.

\* \* \* \* \*

## ACROSTIC

*Georgiana Augusta Keats*

GIVE me your patience, Sister, while I frame  
 Exact in Capitals your golden name;  
 Or sue the fair Apollo and he will  
 Rouse from his heavy slumber and instil  
 Great love in me for thee and Poesy. 5  
 Imagine not that greatest mastery  
 And kingdom over all the Realms of verse  
 Nears more to Heaven in aught than when we nurse  
 And surety give to love and Brotherhood.

Anthropophagi in Othello's mood, 10  
 Ulysses stormed, and his enchanted belt  
 Glow with the Muse; but they are never felt  
 Unbosom'd so and so eternal made,  
 Such tender incense in their Laurel shade  
 To all the regent sisters of the Nine, 15  
 As this poor offering to you, sister mine.

Kind sister! ay, this third name says you are;  
 Enchanted has it been the Lord knows where;  
 And may it taste to you like good old wine,  
 Take you to real happiness, and give 20  
 Sons, daughters, and a home like honied hive.

## SWEET IS THE GREETING OF EYES

SWEET, sweet, is the greeting of eyes,  
 And sweet is the voice in its greeting,  
 When adieux have grown old, and goodbyes  
 Fade away where old time is retreating.

Warm the nerve of a welcoming hand, 5  
 And earnest a kiss on the brow,  
 When we meet over sea, and o'er land  
 Where furrows are new to the plough.



## ON VISITING THE TOMB OF BURNS

THE town, the churchyard, and the setting sun,  
 The clouds, the trees, the rounded hills all seem,  
 Though beautiful, cold—strange—as in a dream,  
 I dreamed long ago, now new begun.  
 The short-lived paly Summer is but won 5  
 From Winter's ague, for one hour's gleam;  
 Though sapphire-warm, their stars do never beam:  
 All is cold Beauty; pain is never done:  
 For who has mind to relish, Minos-wise,  
 The Real of Beauty, free from that dead hue 10  
 Sickly imagination and sick pride  
 Cast wan upon it! Burns! with honour due  
 I oft have honour'd thee. Great shadow! hide  
 Thy face; I sin against thy native skies.

## MEG MERRILIES

OLD MEG she was a Gipsy,  
 And liv'd upon the Moors:  
 Her bed it was the brown heath turf,  
 And her house was out-of-doors.  
 Her apples were swart blackberries, 5  
 Her currants pods o' broom;  
 Her wine was dew of the wild white rose,  
 Her book a churchyard tomb.  
 Her Brothers were the craggy hills,  
 Her Sisters larchen trees— 10  
 Alone with her great family  
 She liv'd as she did please.  
 No breakfast had she many a morn,  
 No dinner many a noon,  
 And 'stead of supper she would stare 15  
 Full hard against the Moon.

But every morn of woodbine fresh  
 She made her garlanding,  
 And every night the dark glen Yew  
 She wove, and she would sing. 20

And with her fingers old and brown  
 She plaited Mats o' Rushes,  
 And gave them to the Cottagers  
 She met among the Bushes.

Old Meg was brave as Margaret Queen 25  
 And tall as Amazon:  
 An old red blanket cloak she wore;  
 A chip hat had she on.  
 God rest her aged bones somewhere—  
 She died full long ago! 30

## A SONG ABOUT MYSELF

*From a letter to his sister*

THERE was a naughty Boy,  
 A naughty boy was he,  
 He would not stop at home,  
 He could not quiet be—  
 He took 5  
 In his Knapsack  
 A Book  
 Full of vowels  
 And a shirt  
 With some towels— 10  
 A slight cap  
 For night cap—  
 A hair brush,  
 Comb ditto;  
 New Stockings, 15

For old ones  
 Would split O!  
 This Knapsack  
 Tight at's back  
 He rivetted close, 20  
 And followéd his Nose  
 To the North,  
 To the North,  
 And follow'd his nose  
 To the North. 25

There was a naughty Boy  
 And a naughty boy was he,  
 For nothing would he do  
 But scribble poetry—  
 He took 30  
 An ink-stand  
 In his hand,  
 And a Pen  
 Big as ten  
 In the other, 35  
 And away  
 In a Pother  
 He ran  
 To the mountains  
 And fountains 40  
 And ghostes  
 And Postes  
 And witches  
 And ditches  
 And wrote 45  
 In his coat  
 When the weather  
 Was cool—  
 Fear of gout;  
 And without 50  
 When the weather  
 Was warm;—

Och the charm  
When we choose  
To follow one's nose 55  
To the North,  
To the North,  
To follow one's nose  
To the North!

There was a naughty Boy 60  
And a naughty boy was he,  
He kept little fishes  
In washing-tubs three  
In spite  
Of the might 65  
Of the Maid,  
Nor afraid  
Of his Granny-good—  
He often would  
Hurly burly 70  
Get up early  
And go  
By hook or crook  
To the brook  
And bring home 75  
Miller's thumb,  
Tittlebat  
Not over fat,  
Minnows small  
As the stall 80  
Of a glove,  
Not above  
The size  
Of a nice  
Little Baby's 85  
Little fingers—  
O he made,  
'Twas his trade,

Of Fish a pretty Kettle,	
A Kettle—	90
A Kettle	
Of Fish, a pretty Kettle,	
A Kettle!	

There was a naughty Boy,	
And a naughty Boy was he,	95
He ran away to Scotland	
The people for to see—	
Then he found	
That the ground	
Was as hard,	100
That a yard	
Was as long,	
That a song	
Was as merry,	
That a cherry	105
Was as red—	
That lead	
Was as weighty,	
That fourscore	
Was as eighty,	110
That a door	
Was as wooden	
As in England—	
So he stood in his shoes	
And he wonder'd,	115
He wonder'd,	
He stood in his shoes	
And he wonder'd.	

## A GALLOWAY SONG

AH! ken ye what I met the day,  
Out oore the Mountains,  
A-coming down by craggies grey  
An' mossie fountains—  
Ah, goud-hair'd Marie, yeve I pray 5  
Ane minute's guessing—  
For that I met upon the way  
Is past expressing.  
As I stood where a rocky brig  
A torrent crosses, 10  
I spied upon a misty rig  
A troupe o' Horses—  
And as they trotted down the glen  
I sped to meet them,  
To see if I might know the Men 15  
To stop and greet them.  
First Willie on his sleek mare came  
At canting gallop—  
His long hair rustled like a flame  
On board a shallop. 20  
Then came his brother Rab, and then  
Young Peggy's Mither,  
And Peggy too—adown the glen  
They went together.  
I saw her wrappit in her hood 25  
Fra wind and raining—  
Her cheek was flush wi' timid blood  
Twixt growth and waning.  
She turn'd her dazed head full oft,  
For there her Brithers 30  
Came riding with her Bridegroom soft  
And mony ithers.  
Young Tam came up an' eyed me quick  
With reddened cheek—  
Braw Tam was daffed like a chick— 35  
He coud na speak.

Ah, Marie, they are all gane hame  
 Through blustering weather,  
 An' every heart is full on flame  
 An' light as feather. 40  
 Ah! Marie they are all gone hame  
 Fra happy wedding,  
 Whilst I—ah is it not a shame?—  
 Sad tears am shedding.

### TO AILSA ROCK

HEARKEN, thou craggy ocean-pyramid!  
 Give answer from thy voice—the sea-fowls' screams!  
 When were thy shoulders mantled in huge streams?  
 When from the sun was thy broad forehead hid?  
 How long is't since the mighty Power bid 5  
 Thee heave to airy sleep from fathom dreams—  
 Sleep in the lap of thunder or sunbeams—  
 Or when grey clouds are thy cold coverlid!  
 Thou answer'st not; for thou art dead asleep.  
 Thy life is but two dead eternities, 10  
 The last in air, the former in the deep!  
 First with the whales, last with the eagle-skies!  
 Drown'd wast thou till an earthquake made thee steep,  
 Another cannot wake thy giant size!

### WRITTEN IN THE COTTAGE WHERE BURNS WAS BORN

THIS mortal body of a thousand days  
 Now fills, O Burns, a space in thine own room,  
 Where thou didst dream alone on budded bays,  
 Happy and thoughtless of thy day of doom!  
 My pulse is warm with thine own Barley-bree, 5  
 My head is light with pledging a great soul,  
 My eyes are wandering, and I cannot see,—  
 Fancy is dead and drunken at its goal;



Yet can I stamp my foot upon thy floor,  
 Yet can I ope thy window-sash to find 10  
 The meadow thou hast tramped o'er and o'er,—  
 Yet can I think of thee till thought is blind,—  
 Yet can I gulp a bumper to thy name,—  
 O smile among the shades, for this is fame!

## LINES

*Written in the Highlands after a visit to Burns's Country*

THERE is a charm in footing slow across a silent plain,  
 Where patriot battle has been fought, where glory had the  
 gain;  
 There is a pleasure on the heath where Druids old have been,  
 Where mantles grey have rustled by and swept the nettles  
 green;  
 There is a joy in every spot made known by times of old, 5  
 New to the feet, although each tale a hundred times be told;  
 There is a deeper joy than all, more solemn in the heart,  
 More parching to the tongue than all, of more divine a smart,  
 When weary steps forget themselves upon a pleasant turf,  
 Upon hot sand, or flinty road, or sea-shore iron scurf, 10  
 Toward the castle or the cot where long ago was born  
 One who was great through mortal days, and died of fame  
 unshorn.  
 Light heather-bells may tremble then, but they are far away;  
 Wood-lark may sing from sandy fern,—the Sun may hear his  
 lay;  
 Runnels may kiss the grass on shelves and shallows clear, 15  
 But their low voices are not heard, though come on travels  
 drear;  
 Blood-red the Sun may set behind black mountain peaks;  
 Blue tides may sluice and drench their time in caves and  
 weedy creeks;  
 Eagles may seem to sleep wing-wide upon the air;  
 Ring-doves may fly convuls'd across to some high-cedar'd  
 lair; 20

But the forgotten eye is still fast lidded to the ground,  
As Palmer's, that with weariness mid-desert shrine hath  
found.

At such a time the soul's a child, in childhood is the brain;  
Forgotten is the worldly heart—alone, it beats in vain.—  
Ay, if a madman could have leave to pass a healthful day 25  
To tell his forehead's swoon and faint when first began decay,  
He might make tremble many a one whose spirit had gone  
forth

To find a Bard's low cradle-place about the silent North!  
Scanty the hour and few the steps beyond the bourn of care,  
Beyond the sweet and bitter world,—beyond it unaware! 30  
Scanty the hour and few the steps, because a longer stay  
Would bar return, and make a man forget his mortal way:  
O horrible! to lose the sight of well remember'd face,  
Of Brother's eyes, of Sister's brow—constant to every place;  
Filling the air, as on we move, with portraiture intense; 35  
More warm than those heroic tints that pain a painter's  
sense

When shapes of old come striding by, and visages of old,  
Locks shining black, hair scanty grey, and passions manifold.  
No, no, that horror cannot be, for at the cable's length  
Man feels the gentle anchor pull and gladdens in its  
strength:— 40

One hour, half-idiot, he stands by mossy waterfall,  
But in the very next he reads his soul's memorial:—  
He reads it on the mountain's height, where chance he may  
sit down

Upon rough marble diadem—that hill's eternal crown.  
Yet be his anchor e'er so fast, room is there for a prayer 45  
That man may never lose his mind on mountains black and  
bare;

That he may stray league after league some great birth-place  
to find

And keep his vision clear from speck, his inward sight un-  
blind.

## THE GADFLY

ALL gentle folks who owe a grudge  
To any living thing  
Open your ears and stay your trudge  
Whilst I in dudgeon sing.

The Gadfly he hath stung me sore— 5  
O may he ne'er sting you!  
But we have many a horrid bore  
He may sting black and blue.

Has any here an old grey Mare  
With three legs all her store, 10  
O put it to her buttocks bare  
And straight she'll run on four.

Has any here a Lawyer suit  
Of 1743,  
Take Lawyer's nose and put it to't 15  
And you the end will see.

Is there a Man in Parliament  
Dumb founder'd in his speech,  
O let his neighbour make a rent  
And put one in his breech. 20

O Lowther how much better thou  
Hadst figur'd t'other day,  
When to the folks thou mad'st a bow  
And hadst no more to say,

If lucky Gadfly had but ta'en 25  
His seat upon thine arse,  
And put thee to a little pain  
To save thee from a worse.

Better than Southey it had been,  
 Better than Mr. D——, 30  
 Better than Wordsworth too, I ween,  
 Better than Mr. V——.

Forgive me, pray, good people all  
 For deviating so—  
 In spirit sure I had a call— 35  
 And now I on will go.

## ON HEARING THE BAG-PIPE AND SEEING "THE STRANGER" PLAYED AT INVERARY

OF late two dainties were before me plac'd  
 Sweet, holy, pure, sacred and innocent,  
 From the ninth sphere to me benignly sent  
 That Gods might know my own particular taste:  
 First the soft Bag-pipe mourn'd with zealous haste, 5  
 The Stranger next with head on bosom bent  
 Sigh'd; rueful again the piteous Bag-pipe went,  
 Again the Stranger sighings fresh did waste.  
 O Bag-pipe, thou didst steal my heart away—  
 O Stranger, thou my nerves from Pipe didst charm— 10  
 O Bag-pipe, thou didst reassert thy sway—  
 Again thou Stranger gav'st me fresh alarm—  
 Alas! I could not choose. Ah! my poor heart,  
 Mumchance art thou with both oblig'd to part!

## STAFFA

Nor Aladdin magian  
 Ever such a work began;  
 Not the wizard of the Dee  
 Ever such a dream could see;  
 Not St. John, in Patmos' Isle, 5  
 In the passion of his toil,  
 When he saw the churches seven,



Hath pass'd beyond the rocky portal;  
 So for ever will I leave  
 Such a taint, and soon unweave  
 All the magic of the place."  
 So saying, with a Spirit's glance  
 He dived!

50

## WRITTEN UPON THE TOP OF BEN NEVIS

READ me a lesson, Muse, and speak it loud  
 Upon the top of Nevis, blind in mist!  
 I look into the chasms, and a shroud  
 Vapourous doth hide them—just so much I wist  
 Mankind do know of hell; I look o'erhead,  
 And there is sullen mist—even so much  
 Mankind can tell of heaven; mist is spread  
 Before the earth, beneath me—even such,  
 Even so vague, is man's sight of himself!  
 Here are the craggy stones beneath my feet:  
 Thus much I know that, a poor witless elf,  
 I tread on them,—that all my eye doth meet  
 Is mist and crag, not only on this height,  
 But in the world of thought and mental might!

5

10

## BEN NEVIS: A DIALOGUE

THERE was one Mrs. Cameron of 50 years of age and the fattest woman in all Inverness-shire who got up this Mountain some few years ago—true, she had her servants—but then she had her self. She ought to have hired Sisyphus: "Up the high hill he heaves a huge round — Mrs. Cameron." 'Tis said a little conversation took place between the mountain and the Lady. After taking a glass of whiskey, as she was tolerably seated at ease, she thus began:—

MRS. C.

Upon my life, Sir Nevis, I am pique'd  
 That I have so far panted, tugg'd, and reek'd  
 To do an honour to your old bald pate  
 And now am sitting on you just to bait,

Without your paying me one compliment.	5
Alas 'tis so with all, when our intent	
Is plain, and in the eye of all Mankind	
We fair ones show a preference, too blind!	
You, Gentleman, immediately turn tail!	
O let me then my hapless fate bewail!	10
Ungrateful Baldpate, have I not disdain'd	
The pleasant Valleys—have I not, madbrain'd,	
Deserted all my pickles and preserves	
My china-closet too—with wretched nerves	
To boot—say, wretched ingrate, have I not	15
Left my soft cushion chair and caudle pot?	
'Tis true I had no corns—no! thank the fates,	
My Shoemaker was always Mr. Bates.	
And if not Mr. Bates, why, I'm not old!	
Still dumb ungrateful Nevis—still so cold!	20

Here the Lady took some more whiskey, and was putting even more to her lips when she dashed [it] to the ground, for the Mountain began to grumble—which continued for a few minutes before he thus began:

### BEN NEVIS

What whining bit of tongue and Mouth thus dares	
Disturb my slumber of a thousand years?	
Even so long my sleep has been secure—	
And to be so awaked I'll not endure.	
Oh pain—for since the Eagle's earliest scream	25
I've had a damn'd confounded ugly dream,	
A nightmare sure. What, Madame, was it you?	
It cannot be! My old eyes are not true!	
Red Crag, my spectacles! Now let me see!	
Good heavens, Lady, how the gemini	30
Did you get here? O I shall split my sides!	
I shall earthquake——	



## MRS. C.

Sweet Nevis do not quake, for though I love  
 Your honest countenance all things above,  
 Truly I should not like to be convey'd 35  
 So far into your bosom—gentle Maid  
 Loves not too rough a treatment, gentle Sir—  
 Pray thee be calm and do not quake nor stir,  
 No not a stone, or I shall go in fits—

## BEN NEVIS

I must—I shall—I meet not such titbits— 40  
 I meet not such sweet creatures every day—  
 By my old night-cap, night-cap, night and day,  
 I must have one sweet buss—I must and shall!  
 Red Crag!—What, Madam, can you then repent  
 Of all the toil and vigour you have spent 45  
 To see Ben Nevis and to touch his nose?  
 Red Crag, I say! O I must have them close!  
 Red Crag, there lies beneath my farthest toe  
 A vein of sulphur—go, dear Red Crag, go—  
 And rub your flinty back against it—budge! 50  
 Dear Madam, I must kiss you, faith I must!  
 I must embrace you with my dearest gust!  
 Block-head, d'ye hear—Block-head, I'll make her feel—  
 There lies beneath my east leg's northern heel  
 A cave of young earth-dragons—well, my boy, 55  
 Go thither quick and so complete my joy;  
 Take you a bundle of the largest pines  
 And when the sun on fiercest Phosphor shines  
 Fire them and ram them in the dragon's nest—  
 Then will the dragons fry and fizz their best 60  
 Until ten thousand now no bigger than  
 Poor alligators—poor things of one span—  
 Will each one swell to twice ten times the size  
 Of northern whale—then for the tender prize—  
 The moment then—for then will Red Crag rub 65

His flinty back—and I shall kiss and snub  
 And press my dainty morsel to my breast.  
 Block-head, make haste!

O Muses, weep the rest:

The Lady fainted and he thought her dead,  
 So pulled the clouds again about his head  
 And went to sleep again—soon she was rous'd  
 By her affrighted servants. Next day, hous'd  
 Safe on the lowly ground, she bless'd her fate  
 That fainting fit was not delayed too late.

70

But what surprises me above all is how this Lady got down again.

## NATURE WITHHELD CASSANDRA

*Translation from a Sonnet of Ronsard*

NATURE withheld Cassandra in the skies  
 For more adornment, a full thousand years;  
 She took their cream of Beauty's fairest dyes,  
 And shaped and tinted her above all peers:  
 Meanwhile Love kept her dearly with his wings,  
 And underneath their shadow fill'd her eyes  
 With such a richness that the cloudy Kings  
 Of high Olympus utter'd slavish sighs.  
 When from the Heavens I saw her first descend,  
 My heart took fire, and only burning pains—  
 They were my pleasures—they my Life's sad end:  
 Love pour'd her beauty into my warm veins.

5

10

\* \* \* \* \*  
 \* \* \* \* \*

# HYPERION

## *A Fragment*

### BOOK ONE

DEEP in the shady sadness of a vale  
Far sunken from the healthy breath of morn,  
Far from the fiery noon, and eve's one star,  
Sat gray-hair'd Saturn, quiet as a stone,  
Still as the silence round about his lair; 5  
Forest on forest hung about his head  
Like cloud on cloud. No stir of air was there,  
Not so much life as on a summer's day  
Robs not one light seed from the feather'd grass;  
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it rest. 10  
A stream went voiceless by, still deadened more  
By reason of his fallen divinity  
Spreading a shade: the Naiad 'mid her reeds  
Press'd her cold finger closer to her lips.

Along the margin-sand large foot-marks went, 15  
No further than to where his feet had stray'd  
And slept there since. Upon the sodden ground  
His old right hand lay nerveless, listless, dead,  
Unsceptred; and his realmless eyes were closed;  
While his bow'd head seem'd list'ning to the Earth, 20  
His ancient mother, for some comfort yet.

It seem'd no force could wake him from his place;  
But there came one, who with a kindred hand  
Touch'd his wide shoulders, after bending low  
With reverence, though to one who knew it not. 25  
She was a Goddess of the infant world;  
By her in stature the tall Amazon  
Had stood a pigmy's height: she would have ta'en

Achilles by the hair and bent his neck;  
Or with a finger stay'd Ixion's wheel. 30  
Her face was large as that of Memphian sphinx,  
Pedestal'd haply in a palace court,  
When sages look'd to Egypt for their lore.  
But oh! how unlike marble was that face:  
How beautiful, if sorrow had not made 35  
Sorrow more beautiful than Beauty's self.  
There was a listening fear in her regard,  
As if calamity had but begun;  
As if the vanward clouds of evil days  
Had spent their malice, and the sullen rear 40  
Was with its stored thunder labouring up.  
One hand she press'd upon that aching spot  
Where beats the human heart, as if just there,  
Though an immortal, she felt cruel pain:  
The other upon Saturn's bended neck 45  
She laid, and to the level of his ear  
Leaning with parted lips, some words she spake  
In solemn tenour and deep organ tone:  
Some mourning words, which in our feeble tongue  
Would come in these like accents—O how frail 50  
To that large utterance of the early Gods!  
“Saturn, look up!—though wherefore, poor old King?  
I have no comfort for thee, no not one:  
I cannot say, ‘O wherefore sleepest thou?’  
For heaven is parted from thee, and the earth 55  
Knows thee not, thus afflicted, for a God;  
And ocean too, with all its solemn noise,  
Has from thy sceptre pass'd; and all the air  
Is emptied of thine hoary majesty.  
Thy thunder, conscious of the new command, 60  
Rumbles reluctant o'er our fallen house;  
And thy sharp lightning in unpractised hands  
Scorches and burns our once serene domain.  
O aching time! O moments big as years!  
All as ye pass swell out the monstrous truth, 65  
And press it so upon our weary griefs

That unbelief has not a space to breathe.  
 Saturn, sleep on:—O thoughtless, why did I  
 Thus violate thy slumbrous solitude?  
 Why should I ope thy melancholy eyes? 70  
 Saturn, sleep on! while at thy feet I weep.”

As when, upon a tranced summer-night,  
 Those green-rob'd senators of mighty woods,  
 Tall oaks, branch-charmed by the earnest stars,  
 Dream, and so dream all night without a stir, 75  
 Save from one gradual solitary gust  
 Which comes upon the silence, and dies off,  
 As if the ebbing air had but one wave;  
 So came these words and went,—the while in tears  
 She touch'd her fair large forehead to the ground, 80  
 Just where her falling hair might be outspread  
 A soft and silken mat for Saturn's feet.  
 One moon, with alteration slow, had shed  
 Her silver seasons four upon the night,  
 And still these two were postured motionless, 85  
 Like natural sculpture in cathedral cavern;  
 The frozen God still couchant on the earth,  
 And the sad Goddess weeping at his feet:  
 Until at length old Saturn lifted up  
 His faded eyes, and saw his kingdom gone, 90  
 And all the gloom and sorrow of the place,  
 And that fair kneeling Goddess; and then spake,  
 As with a palsied tongue, and while his beard  
 Shook horrid with such aspen-malady:  
 “O tender spouse of gold Hyperion, 95  
 Thea, I feel thee ere I see thy face;  
 Look up, and let me see our doom in it;  
 Look up, and tell me if this feeble shape  
 Is Saturn's; tell me, if thou hear'st the voice  
 Of Saturn; tell me, if this wrinkling brow, 100  
 Naked and bare of its great diadem,  
 Peers like the front of Saturn. Who had power  
 To make me desolate? whence came the strength?

How was it nurtur'd to such bursting forth,  
 While Fate seem'd strangled in my nervous grasp? 105  
 But it is so; and I am smother'd up,  
 And buried from all godlike exercise  
 Of influence benign on planets pale,  
 Of admonitions to the winds and seas,  
 Of peaceful sway above man's harvesting, 110  
 And all those acts which Deity supreme  
 Doth ease its heart of love in.—I am gone  
 Away from my own bosom: I have left  
 My strong identity, my real self,  
 Somewhere between the throne and where I sit 115  
 Here on this spot of earth. Search, Thea, search!  
 Open thine eyes eterne, and sphere them round  
 Upon all space: space starr'd, and lorn of light;  
 Space region'd with life-air; and barren void;  
 Spaces of fire, and all the yawn of hell.— 120  
 Search, Thea, search! and tell me if thou seest  
 A certain shape or shadow, making way  
 With wings or chariot fierce to repossess  
 A heaven he lost erewhile: it must—it must  
 Be of ripe progress—Saturn must be King. 125  
 Yes, there must be a golden victory;  
 There must be Gods thrown down, and trumpets blown  
 Of triumph calm, and hymns of festival  
 Upon the gold clouds metropolitan,  
 Voices of soft proclaim, and silver stir 130  
 Of strings in hollow shells: and there shall be  
 Beautiful things made new, for the surprise  
 Of the sky-children; I will give command—  
 Thea! Thea! Thea! where is Saturn?"

This passion lifted him upon his feet, 135  
 And made his hands to struggle in the air,  
 His Druid locks to shake and ooze with sweat,  
 His eyes to fever out, his voice to cease.  
 He stood, and heard not Thea's sobbing deep;  
 A little time, and then again he snatch'd 140

Utterance thus: "But cannot I create?  
 Cannot I form? Cannot I fashion forth  
 Another world, another universe,  
 To overbear and crumble this to nought?  
 Where is another chaos? Where?"—That word 145  
 Found way unto Olympus, and made quake  
 The rebel three.—Thea was startled up,  
 And in her bearing was a sort of hope,  
 As thus she quick-voic'd spake, yet full of awe:

"This cheers our fallen house: come to our friends, 150  
 O Saturn! come away, and give them heart;  
 I know the covert, for thence came I hither."  
 Thus brief; then with beseeching eyes she went  
 With backward footing through the shade a space:  
 He follow'd, and she turn'd to lead the way 155  
 Through aged boughs, that yielded like the mist  
 Which eagles cleave upmounting from their nest.

Meanwhile in other realms big tears were shed,  
 More sorrow like to this, and such like woe,  
 Too huge for mortal tongue or pen of scribe: 160  
 The Titans fierce, self-hid, or prison-bound,  
 Groan'd for the old allegiance once more,  
 And listen'd in sharp pain for Saturn's voice.  
 But one of the whole mammoth-brood still kept  
 His sov'reignty, and rule, and majesty:— 165  
 Blazing Hyperion on his orb'd fire  
 Still sat, still snuff'd the incense, teeming up  
 From man to the sun's God; yet unsecure:  
 For as among us mortals omens drear  
 Fright and perplex, so also shuddered he— 170  
 Not at dog's howl, or gloom-bird's hated screech,  
 Or the familiar visiting of one  
 Upon the first toll of his passing-bell,  
 Or prophesyings of the midnight lamp;  
 But horrors, portion'd to a giant nerve, 175



Oft made Hyperion ache. His palace bright  
Bastion'd with pyramids of glowing gold,  
And touch'd with shade of bronzed obelisks,  
Glar'd a blood-red through all its thousand courts,  
Arches, and domes, and fiery galleries; 180  
And all its curtains of Aurorian clouds  
Flush'd angrily: while sometimes eagle's wings,  
Unseen before by Gods or wondering men,  
Darken'd the place; and neighing steeds were heard,  
Not heard before by Gods or wondering men. 185  
Also, when he would taste the spicy wreaths  
Of incense, breath'd aloft from sacred hills,  
Instead of sweets his ample palate took  
Savour of poisonous brass and metal sick.  
And so, when harbour'd in the sleepy west, 190  
After the full completion of fair day,—  
For rest divine upon exalted couch  
And slumber in the arms of melody,  
He pac'd away the pleasant hours of ease  
With stride colossal, on from hall to hall; 195  
While far within each aisle and deep recess,  
His winged minions in close clusters stood,  
Amaz'd and full of fear; like anxious men  
Who on wide plains gather in panting troops,  
When earthquakes jar their battlements and towers. 200  
Even now, while Saturn, rous'd from icy trance,  
Went step for step with Thea through the woods,  
Hyperion, leaving twilight in the rear,  
Came slope upon the threshold of the west;  
Then, as was wont, his palace-door flew ope 205  
In smoothest silence, save what solemn tubes,  
Blown by the serious Zephyrs, gave of sweet  
And wandering sounds, slow-breathed melodies;  
And like a rose in vermeil tint and shape,  
In fragrance soft, and coolness to the eye, 210  
That inlet to severe magnificence  
Stood full blown, for the God to enter in.

He enter'd, but he enter'd full of wrath;  
 His flaming robes stream'd out beyond his heels,  
 And gave a roar, as if of earthly fire, 215  
 That scar'd away the meek ethereal Hours  
 And made their dove-wings tremble. On he flared,  
 From stately nave to nave, from vault to vault,  
 Through bowers of fragrant and enwreathed light,  
 And diamond-paved lustrous long arcades, 220  
 Until he reach'd the great main cupola;  
 There standing fierce beneath, he stamp'd his foot,  
 And from the basements deep to the high towers  
 Jarr'd his own golden region; and before  
 The quavering thunder thereupon had ceas'd, 225  
 His voice leapt out, despite of godlike curb,  
 To this result: "O dreams of day and night!  
 O monstrous forms! O effigies of pain!  
 O spectres busy in a cold, cold gloom!  
 O lank-eared Phantoms of black-weeded pools! 230  
 Why do I know ye? why have I seen ye? why  
 Is my eternal essence thus distraught  
 To see and to behold these horrors new?  
 Saturn is fallen, am I too to fall?  
 Am I to leave this haven of my rest, 235  
 This cradle of my glory, this soft clime,  
 This calm luxuriance of blissful light,  
 These crystalline pavilions, and pure fanes,  
 Of all my lucent empire? It is left  
 Deserted, void, nor any haunt of mine. 240  
 The blaze, the splendour, and the symmetry,  
 I cannot see—but darkness, death and darkness.  
 Even here, into my centre of repose,  
 The shady visions come to domineer,  
 Insult, and blind, and stifle up my pomp.— 245  
 Fall!—No, by Tellus and her briny robes!  
 Over the fiery frontier of my realms  
 I will advance a terrible right arm  
 Shall scare that infant thunderer, rebel Jove,  
 And bid old Saturn take his throne again."— 250

He spake, and ceas'd, the while a heavier threat  
Held struggle with his throat but came not forth;  
For as in theatres of crowded men  
Hubbub increases more they call out "Hush!"  
So at Hyperion's words the Phantoms pale 255  
Bestirr'd themselves, thrice horrible and cold;  
And from the mirror'd level where he stood  
A mist arose, as from a scummy marsh.  
At this, through all his bulk an agony  
Crept gradual, from the feet unto the crown, 260  
Like a lithe serpent vast and muscular  
Making slow way, with head and neck convuls'd  
From over-strained might. Releas'd, he fled  
To the eastern gates, and full six dewy hours  
Before the dawn in season due should blush, 265  
He breath'd fierce breath against the sleepy portals,  
Clear'd them of heavy vapours, burst them wide  
Suddenly on the ocean's chilly streams.  
The planet orb of fire, whereon he rode  
Each day from east to west the heavens through, 270  
Spun round in sable curtaining of clouds;  
Nor therefore veiled quite, blindfold, and hid,  
But ever and anon the glancing spheres,  
Circles, and arcs, and broad-belting colure,  
Glow'd through, and wrought upon the muffling dark 275  
Sweet-shaped lightnings from the nadir deep  
Up to the zenith,—hieroglyphics old  
Which sages and keen-ey'd astrologers  
Then living on the earth, with labouring thought  
Won from the gaze of many centuries: 280  
Now lost, save what we find on remnants huge  
Of stone, or marble swart; their import gone,  
Their wisdom long since fled.—Two wings this orb  
Possess'd for glory, two fair argent wings,  
Ever exalted at the God's approach: 285  
And now, from forth the gloom their plumes immense  
Rose, one by one, till all outspreaded were;  
While still the dazzling globe maintain'd eclipse,

Awaiting for Hyperion's command.  
 Fain would he have commanded, fain took throne 290  
 And bid the day begin, if but for change.  
 He might not,—no, though a primeval God:  
 The sacred seasons might not be disturb'd.  
 Therefore the operations of the dawn  
 Stay'd in their birth, even as here 'tis told. 295  
 Those silver wings expanded sisterly,  
 Eager to sail their orb; the porches wide  
 Open'd upon the dusk demesnes of night;  
 And the bright Titan, phrenzied with new woes,  
 Unus'd to bend, by hard compulsion bent 300  
 His spirit to the sorrow of the time;  
 And all along a dismal rack of clouds,  
 Upon the boundaries of day and night,  
 He stretch'd himself in grief and radiance faint.

There as he lay, the Heaven with its stars 305  
 Look'd down on him with pity, and the voice  
 Of Cœlus, from the universal space,  
 Thus whisper'd low and solemn in his ear:  
 "O brightest of my children dear, earth-born  
 And sky-engendered, Son of Mysteries 310  
 All unrevealed even to the powers  
 Which met at thy creating; at whose joys  
 And palpitations sweet, and pleasures soft,  
 I, Cœlus, wonder, how they came and whence;  
 And at the fruits thereof what shapes they be, 315  
 Distinct, and visible; symbols divine,  
 Manifestations of that beauteous life  
 Diffus'd inseen throughout eternal space:  
 Of these new-form'd art thou, oh brightest child!  
 Of these, thy brethren and the Goddesses! 320  
 There is sad feud among ye, and rebellion  
 Of son against his sire. I saw him fall,  
 I saw my first-born tumbled from his throne!  
 To me his arms were spread, to me his voice  
 Found way from forth the thunders round his head! 325

Pale wox I, and in vapours hid my face.  
Art thou, too, near such doom? vague fear there is:  
For I have seen my sons most unlike Gods.  
Divine ye were created, and divine  
In sad demeanour, solemn, undisturb'd, 330  
Unruffled, like high Gods, ye liv'd and ruled:  
Now I behold in you fear, hope, and wrath;  
Actions of rage and passion; even as  
I see them, on the mortal world beneath,  
In men who die.—This is the grief, O Son! 335  
Sad sign of ruin, sudden dismay, and fall!  
Yet do thou strive; as thou art capable,  
As thou canst move about, an evident God;  
And canst oppose to each malignant hour  
Ethereal presence:—I am but a voice; 340  
My life is but the life of winds and tides,  
No more than winds and tides can I avail:—  
But thou canst.—Be thou therefore in the van  
Of circumstance; yea, seize the arrow's barb  
Before the tense string murmur.—To the earth! 345  
For there thou wilt find Saturn, and his woes.  
Meantime I will keep watch on thy bright sun,  
And of thy seasons be a careful nurse.”—  
Ere half this region-whisper had come down,  
Hyperion arose, and on the stars 350  
Lifted his curved lids, and kept them wide  
Until it ceas'd; and still he kept them wide:  
And still they were the same bright, patient stars.  
Then with a slow incline of his broad breast,  
Like to a diver in the pearly seas, 355  
Forward he stoop'd over the airy shore,  
And plung'd all noiseless into the deep night.

## BOOK TWO

JUST at the self-same beat of Time's wide wings  
 Hyperion slid into the rustled air,  
 And Saturn gain'd with Thea that sad place  
 Where Cybele and the bruised Titans mourn'd.  
 It was a den where no insulting light 5  
 Could glimmer on their tears; where their own groans  
 They felt, but heard not, for the solid roar  
 Of thunderous waterfalls and torrents hoarse,  
 Pouring a constant bulk, uncertain where.  
 Crag jutting forth to crag, and rocks that seem'd 10  
 Ever as if just rising from a sleep,  
 Forehead to forehead held their monstrous horns;  
 And thus in thousand hugest phantasies  
 Made a fit roofing to this nest of woe.  
 Instead of thrones, hard flint they sat upon, 15  
 Couches of rugged stone, and slaty ridge  
 Stubborn'd with iron. All were not assembled:  
 Some chain'd in torture, and some wandering.  
 Cœus, and Gyges, and Briareüs,  
 Typhon, and Dolor, and Porphyryon, 20  
 With many more, the brawniest in assault,  
 Were pent in regions of laborious breath;  
 Dungeon'd in opaque element, to keep  
 Their clenched teeth still clench'd, and all their limbs  
 Lock'd up like veins of metal, cramp'd and screw'd; 25  
 Without a motion, save of their big hearts  
 Heaving in pain, and horribly convuls'd  
 With sanguine feverous boiling gurge of pulse.  
 Mnemosyne was straying in the world;  
 Far from her moon had Phœbe wandered; 30  
 And many else were free to roam abroad,  
 But for the main, here found they covert drear.  
 Scarce images of life, one here, one there,  
 Lay vast and edgeways; like a dismal cirque  
 Of Druid stones, upon a forlorn moor, 35  
 When the chill rain begins at shut of eve,



In dull November, and their chancel vault,  
The Heaven itself, is blinded throughout night.  
Each one kept shroud, nor to his neighbour gave  
Or word, or look, or action of despair. 40  
Creüs was one; his ponderous iron mace  
Lay by him, and a shatter'd rib of rock  
Told of his rage, ere he thus sank and pined.  
Iäpetus another; in his grasp,  
A serpent's plashy neck; its barbed tongue 45  
Squeez'd from the gorge, and all its uncurl'd length  
Dead; and because the creature could not spit  
Its poison in the eyes of conquering Jove.  
Next Cottus: prone he lay, chin uppermost,  
As though in pain; for still upon the flint 50  
He ground severe his skull, with open mouth  
And eyes at horrid working. Nearest him  
Asia, born of most enormous Caf,  
Who cost her mother Tellus keener pangs,  
Though feminine, than any of her sons: 55  
More thought than woe was in her dusky face,  
For she was prophesying of her glory;  
And in her wide imagination stood  
Palm-shaded temples, and high rival fanes,  
By Oxus or in Ganges' sacred isles. 60  
Even as Hope upon her anchor leans,  
So leant she, not so fair, upon a tusk  
Shed from the broadest of her elephants.  
Above her, on a crag's uneasy shelf,  
Upon his elbow rais'd, all prostrate else, 65  
Shadow'd Enceladus; once tame and mild  
As grazing ox unworried in the meads;  
Now tiger-passion'd, lion-thoughted, wroth,  
He meditated, plotted, and even now  
Was hurling mountains in that second war, 70  
Not long delay'd, that scar'd the younger Gods  
To hide themselves in forms of beast and bird.  
Not far hence Atlas; and beside him prone  
Phorcus, the sire of Gorgons. Neighbour'd close



Oceanus, and Tethys, in whose lap 75  
 Sobb'd Clymene among her tangled hair.  
 In midst of all lay Themis, at the feet  
 Of Ops the queen all clouded round from sight;  
 No shape distinguishable, more than when  
 Thick night confounds the pine-tops with the clouds: 80  
 And many else whose names may not be told.  
 For when the Muse's wings are air-ward spread,  
 Who shall delay her flight? And she must chaunt  
 Of Saturn, and his guide, who now had climb'd  
 With damp and slippery footing from a depth 85  
 More horrid still. Above a sombre cliff  
 Their heads appear'd, and up their stature grew  
 Till on the level height their steps found ease:  
 Then Thea spread abroad her trembling arms  
 Upon the precincts of this nest of pain, 90  
 And sidelong fix'd her eye on Saturn's face:  
 There saw she direst strife; the supreme God  
 At war with all the frailty of grief,  
 Of rage, of fear, anxiety, revenge,  
 Remorse, spleen, hope, but most of all despair. 95  
 Against these plagues he strove in vain; for Fate  
 Had pour'd a mortal oil upon his head,  
 A disanointing poison: so that Thea,  
 Affrighted, kept her still, and let him pass  
 First onwards in, among the fallen tribe. 100

As with us mortal men, the laden heart  
 Is persecuted more, and fever'd more,  
 When it is nighing to the mournful house  
 Where other hearts are sick of the same bruise;  
 So Saturn, as he walk'd into the midst, 105  
 Felt faint, and would have sunk among the rest,  
 But that he met Enceladus's eye,  
 Whose mightiness, and awe of him, at once  
 Came like an inspiration; and he shouted,  
 "Titans, behold your God!" at which some groan'd; 110  
 Some started on their feet; some also shouted;

Some wept, some wail'd, all bow'd with reverence;  
And Ops, uplifting her black folded veil,  
Show'd her pale cheeks, and all her forehead wan,  
Her eye-brows thin and jet, and hollow eyes. 115  
There is a roaring in the bleak-grown pines  
When Winter lifts his voice; there is a noise  
Among immortals when a God gives sign,  
With hushing finger, how he means to load  
His tongue with the full weight of utterless thought, 120  
With thunder, and with music, and with pomp:  
Such noise is like the roar of bleak-grown pines:  
Which, when it ceases in this mountain'd world,  
No other sound succeeds; but ceasing here,  
Among these fallen, Saturn's voice therefrom 125  
Grew up like organ, that begins anew  
Its strain, when other harmonies, stopt short,  
Leave the dinn'd air vibrating silverly.  
Thus grew it up:—"Not in my own sad breast,  
Which is its own great judge and searcher out, 130  
Can I find reason why ye should be thus:  
Not in the legends of the first of days,  
Studied from that old spirit-leaved book  
Which starry Uranus with finger bright  
Sav'd from the shores of darkness, when the waves 135  
Low-ebb'd still hid it up in shallow gloom;—  
And the which book ye know I ever kept  
For my firm-based footstool:—Ah, infirm!  
Not there, nor in sign, symbol, or portent  
Of element,—earth, water, air, and fire,— 140  
At war, at peace, or inter-quarreling  
One against one, or two, or three, or all  
Each several one against the other three,  
As fire with air loud warring when rain-floods  
Drown both, and press them both against earth's face, 145  
Where, finding sulphur, a quadruple wrath  
Unhinges the poor world;—not in that strife,  
Wherefrom I take strange lore, and read it deep,  
Can I find reason why ye should be thus:

No, nowhere can unriddle, though I search, 150  
 And pore on Nature's universal scroll  
 Even to swooning, why ye, Divinities,  
 The first-born of all shap'd and palpable Gods,  
 Should cower beneath what, in comparison,  
 Is untremendous might. Yet ye are here, 155  
 O'erwhelm'd, and spurn'd, and batter'd, ye are here!  
 O Titans, shall I say, 'Arise!'—Ye groan:  
 Shall I say 'Crouch!'—Ye groan. What can I then?  
 O Heaven wide! O unseen parent dear!  
 What can I? Tell me, all ye brethren Gods, 160  
 How we can war, how engine our great wrath!  
 O speak your counsel now, for Saturn's ear  
 Is all a-hunger'd. Thou, Oceanus,  
 Ponderest high and deep; and in thy face  
 I see, astonied, that severe content 165  
 Which comes of thought and musing: give us help!"

So ended Saturn; and the God of the Sea,  
 Sophist and sage, from no Athenian grove,  
 But cogitation in his water shades,  
 Arose, with locks not oozy, and began, 170  
 In murmurs, which his first-endeavouring tongue  
 Caught infant-like from the far-foamed sands.  
 "O ye, whom wrath consumes! who, passion-stung,  
 Writhe at defeat, and nurse your agonies!  
 Shut up your senses, stifle up your ears, 175  
 My voice is not a bellows unto ire.  
 Yet listen, ye who will, whilst I bring proof  
 How ye, perforce, must be content to stoop:  
 And in the proof much comfort will I give,  
 If ye will take that comfort in its truth. 180  
 We fall by course of Nature's law, not force  
 Of thunder, or of Jove. Great Saturn, thou  
 Hast sifted well the atom-universe;  
 But for this reason, that thou art the King,  
 And only blind from sheer supremacy, 185  
 One avenue was shaded from thine eyes,

Through which I wandered to eternal truth.  
And first, as thou wast not the first of powers,  
So art thou not the last; it cannot be:  
Thou art not the beginning nor the end. 190  
From chaos and parental darkness came  
Light, the first fruits of that intestine broil,  
That sullen ferment, which for wondrous ends  
Was ripening in itself. The ripe hour came,  
And with it light; and light, engendering 195  
Upon its own producer, forthwith touch'd  
The whole enormous matter into life.  
Upon that very hour, our parentage,  
The Heavens and the Earth, were manifest:  
Then thou first-born, and we the giant-race, 200  
Found ourselves ruling new and beauteous realms.  
Now comes the pain of truth, to whom 'tis pain;  
O folly! for to bear all naked truths,  
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,  
That is the top of sovereignty. Mark well! 205  
As Heaven and Earth are fairer, fairer far  
Than Chaos and blank Darkness, though once chiefs;  
And as we show beyond that Heaven and Earth  
In form and shape compact and beautiful,  
In will, in action free, companionship, 210  
And thousand other signs of purer life;  
So on our heels a fresh perfection treads,  
A power more strong in beauty, born of us  
And fated to excel us, as we pass  
In glory that old Darkness: nor are we 215  
Thereby more conquer'd, than by us the rule  
Of shapeless Chaos. Say, doth the dull soil  
Quarrel with the proud forests it hath fed,  
And feedeth still, more comely than itself?  
Can it deny the chieftom of green groves? 220  
Or shall the tree be envious of the dove  
Because it cooeth, and hath snowy wings  
To wander wherewithal and find its joys?  
We are such forest-trees, and our fair boughs

Have bred forth, not pale solitary doves, 225  
 But eagles golden-feather'd, who do tower  
 Above us in their beauty, and must reign  
 In right thereof; for 'tis the eternal law  
 That first in beauty should be first in might:  
 Yea, by that law, another race may drive 230  
 Our conquerors to mourn as we do now.  
 Have ye beheld the young God of the Seas,  
 My disposessor? Have ye seen his face?  
 Have ye beheld his chariot, foam'd along  
 By noble winged creatures he hath made? 235  
 I saw him on the calmed waters scud,  
 With such a glow of beauty in his eyes  
 That it enforc'd me to bid sad farewell  
 To all my empire: farewell sad I took,  
 And hither came, to see how dolorous fate 240  
 Had wrought upon ye; and how I might best  
 Give consolation in this woe extreme.  
 Receive the truth, and let it be your balm."

Whether through poz'd conviction, or disdain,  
 They guarded silence, when Oceanus 245  
 Left murmuring, what deepest thought can tell?  
 But so it was, none answer'd for a space,  
 Save one whom none regarded, Clymene;  
 And yet she answer'd not, only complain'd,  
 With hectic lips, and eyes up-looking mild, 250  
 Thus wording timidly among the fierce:  
 "O Father, I am here the simplest voice,  
 And all my knowledge is that joy is gone,  
 And this thing woe crept in among our hearts,  
 There to remain for ever, as I fear: 255  
 I would not bode of evil, if I thought  
 So weak a creature could turn off the help  
 Which by just right should come of mighty Gods;  
 Yet let me tell my sorrow, let me tell  
 Of what I heard, and how it made me weep, 260  
 And know that we had parted from all hope.

I stood upon a shore, a pleasant shore,  
Where a sweet clime was breathed from a land  
Of fragrance, quietness, and trees, and flowers.  
Full of calm joy it was, as I of grief; 265  
Too full of joy and soft delicious warmth;  
So that I felt a movement in my heart  
To chide, and to reproach that solitude  
With songs of misery, music of our woes;  
And sat me down, and took a mouthed shell 270  
And murmur'd into it, and made melody —  
O melody no more! for while I sang,  
And with poor skill let pass into the breeze  
The dull shell's echo, from a bowery strand  
Just opposite, an island of the sea, 275  
There came enchantment with the shifting wind,  
That did both drown and keep alive my ears.  
I threw my shell away upon the sand,  
And a wave fill'd it, as my sense was fill'd  
With that new blissful golden melody. 280  
A living death was in each gush of sounds,  
Each family of rapturous hurried notes,  
That fell, one after one, yet all at once,  
Like pearl beads dropping sudden from their string:  
And then another, then another strain, 285  
Each like a dove leaving its olive perch,  
With music wing'd instead of silent plumes,  
To hover round my head, and make me sick  
Of joy and grief at once. Grief overcame,  
And I was stopping up my frantic ears, 290  
When, past all hindrance of my trembling hands,  
A voice came sweeter, sweeter than all tune,  
And still it cried, 'Apollo! young Apollo!  
The morning-bright Apollo! young Apollo!'  
I fled, it follow'd me, and cried 'Apollo!' 295  
O Father, and O Brethren, had ye felt  
Those pains of mine,—O Saturn, hadst thou felt,—  
Ye would not call this too indulged tongue  
Presumptuous, in thus venturing to be heard."



So far her voice flow'd on, like timorous brook 300  
 That, lingering along a pebbled coast,  
 Doth fear to meet the sea: but sea it met,  
 And shudder'd; for the overwhelming voice  
 Of huge Enceladus swallow'd it in wrath:  
 The ponderous syllables, like sullen waves 305  
 In the half-glutted hollows of reef-rocks,  
 Came booming thus, while still upon his arm  
 He lean'd; not rising, from supreme contempt:  
 "Or shall we listen to the over-wise,  
 Or to the over-foolish, Giant-Gods? 310  
 Not thunderbolt on thunderbolt, till all  
 That rebel Jove's whole armoury were spent,  
 Not world on world upon these shoulders piled,  
 Could agonize me more than baby-words  
 In midst of this dethronement horrible. 315  
 Speak! roar! shout! yell! ye sleepy Titans all.  
 Do ye forget the blows, the buffets vile?  
 Are ye not smitten by a youngling arm?  
 Dost thou forget, sham Monarch of the Waves,  
 Thy scalding in the seas? What, have I rous'd 320  
 Your spleens with so few simple words as these?  
 O joy! for now I see ye are not lost:  
 O joy! for now I see a thousand eyes  
 Wide glaring for revenge!"— As this he said,  
 He lifted up his stature vast, and stood, 325  
 Still without intermission speaking thus:  
 "Now ye are flames, I'll tell you how to burn,  
 And purge the ether of our enemies;  
 How to feed fierce the crooked stings of fire,  
 And singe away the swollen clouds of Jove, 330  
 Stifling that puny essence in its tent.  
 O let him feel the evil he hath done;  
 For though I scorn Oceanus's lore,  
 Much pain have I for more than loss of realms:  
 The days of peace and slumberous calm are fled; 335  
 Those days, all innocent of scathing war,  
 When all the fair Existences of heaven



Came open-eyed to guess what we would speak:—  
That was before our brows were taught to frown,  
Before our lips knew else but solemn sounds; 340  
That was before we knew the winged thing,  
Victory, might be lost, or might be won.  
And be ye mindful that Hyperion,  
Our brightest brother, still is undisgraced —  
Hyperion, lo! his radiance is here!" 345

All eyes were on Enceladus's face,  
And they behold, while still Hyperion's name  
Flew from his lips up to the vaulted rocks,  
A pallid gleam across his features stern:  
Not savage, for he saw full many a God 350  
Wroth as himself. He look'd upon them all,  
And in each face he saw a gleam of light,  
But splendor in Saturn's, whose hoar locks  
Shone like the bubbling foam about a keel  
When the prow sweeps into a midnight cove. 355  
In pale and silver silence they remain'd,  
Till suddenly a splendour, like the morn,  
Pervaded all the beetling gloomy steeps,  
All the sad spaces of oblivion,  
And every gulf, and every chasm old, 360  
And every height, and every sullen depth,  
Voiceless, or hoarse with loud tormented streams:  
And all the everlasting cataracts,  
And all the headlong torrents far and near,  
Mantled before in darkness and huge shade, 365  
Now saw the light and made it terrible.  
It was Hyperion:—a granite peak  
His bright feet touch'd, and there he stay'd to view  
The misery his brilliance had betray'd  
To the most hateful seeing of itself. 370  
Golden his hair of short Numidian curl,  
Regal his shape majestic, a vast shade  
In midst of his own brightness, like the bulk  
Of Memnon's image at the set of sun

To one who travels from the dusking East: 375  
 Sighs, too, as mournful as that Memnon's harp  
 He utter'd, while his hands contemplative  
 He press'd together, and in silence stood.  
 Despondence seiz'd again the fallen Gods  
 At sight of the dejected King of Day, 380  
 And many hid their faces from the light:  
 But fierce Enceladus sent forth his eyes  
 Among the brotherhood; and, at their glare,  
 Uprose Iäpetus, and Creüs too,  
 And Phorcus, sea-born, and together strode 385  
 To where he towered on his eminence.  
 There those four shouted forth old Saturn's name;  
 Hyperion from the peak loud answered, "Saturn!"  
 Saturn sat near the Mother of the Gods,  
 In whose face was no joy, though all the Gods 390  
 Gave from their hollow throats the name of "Saturn!"

## BOOK THREE

Thus in alternate uproar and sad peace,  
 Amazed were those Titans utterly.  
 O leave them, Muse! O leave them to their woes;  
 For thou art weak to sing such tumults dire:  
 A solitary sorrow best befits 5  
 Thy lips, and antheming a lonely grief.  
 Leave them, O Muse! for thou anon wilt find  
 Many a fallen old Divinity  
 Wandering in vain about bewildered shores.  
 Meantime touch piously the Delphic harp, 10  
 And not a wind of heaven but will breathe  
 In aid soft warble from the Dorian flute;  
 For lo! 'tis for the Father of all verse.  
 Flush every thing that hath a vermeil hue,  
 Let the rose glow intense and warm the air, 15  
 And let the clouds of even and of morn  
 Float in voluptuous fleeces o'er the hills;  
 Let the red wine within the goblet boil,

Cold as a bubbling well; let faint-lipp'd shells,  
On sands, or in great deeps, vermilion turn 20  
Through all their labyrinths; and let the maid  
Blush keenly, as with some warm kiss surpris'd.  
Chief isle of the embowered Cyclades,  
Rejoice, O Delos, with thine olives green,  
And poplars, and lawn-shading palms, and beech, 25  
In which the Zephyr breathes the loudest song,  
And hazels thick, dark-stemm'd beneath the shade:  
Apollo is once more the golden theme!  
Where was he, when the Giant of the Sun  
Stood bright, amid the sorrow of his peers? 30  
Together had he left his mother fair  
And his twin-sister sleeping in their bower,  
And in the morning twilight wandered forth  
Beside the osiers of a rivulet,  
Full ankle-deep in lilies of the vale. 35  
The nightingale had ceas'd, and a few stars  
Were lingering in the heavens, while the thrush  
Began calm-throated. Throughout all the isle  
There was no covert, no retired cave,  
Unhaunted by the murmurous noise of waves, 40  
Though scarcely heard in many a green recess.  
He listen'd, and he wept, and his bright tears  
Went trickling down the golden bow he held.

Thus with half-shut suffused eyes he stood,  
While from beneath some cumbrous boughs hard by 45  
With solemn step an awful Goddess came,  
And there was purport in her looks for him,  
Which he with eager guess began to read  
Perplex'd, the while melodiously he said:  
"How cam'st thou over the unfooted sea? 50  
Or hath that antique mien and robed form  
Mov'd in these vales invisible till now?  
Sure I have heard those vestments sweeping o'er  
The fallen leaves, when I have sat alone  
In cool mid-forest. Surely I have traced 55

The rustle of those ample skirts about  
 These grassy solitudes, and seen the flowers  
 Lift up their heads, as still the whisper pass'd.  
 Goddess! I have beheld those eyes before,  
 And their eternal calm, and all that face, 60  
 Or I have dreamed."—"Yes," said the supreme shape,  
 "Thou hast dream'd of me; and awaking up  
 Didst find a lyre all golden by thy side,  
 Whose strings touch'd by thy fingers, all the vast  
 Unwearied ear of the whole universe 65  
 Listen'd in pain and pleasure at the birth  
 Of such new tuneful wonder. Is't not strange  
 That thou shouldst weep, so gifted? Tell me, youth,  
 What sorrow thou canst feel; for I am sad  
 When thou dost shed a tear: explain thy griefs 70  
 To one who in this lonely isle hath been  
 The watcher of thy sleep and hours of life,  
 From the young day when first thy infant hand  
 Pluck'd witless the weak flowers, till thine arm  
 Could bend that bow heroic to all times. 75  
 Show thy heart's secret to an ancient Power  
 Who hath forsaken old and sacred thrones  
 For prophecies of thee, and for the sake  
 Of loveliness new born."—Apollo then,  
 With sudden scrutiny and gloomless eyes, 80  
 Thus answer'd, while his white melodious throat  
 Throbb'd with the syllables:—"Mnemosyne!  
 Thy name is on my tongue, I know not how;  
 Why should I tell thee what thou so well seest?  
 Why should I strive to show what from thy lips 85  
 Would come no mystery? For me, dark, dark,  
 And painful vile oblivion seals my eyes:  
 I strive to search wherefore I am so sad,  
 Until a melancholy numbs my limbs;  
 And then upon the grass I sit, and moan, 90  
 Like one who once had wings.—O why should I  
 Feel curs'd and thwarted, when the liegeless air  
 Yields to my step aspirant? why should I

Spurn the green turf as hateful to my feet?  
 Goddess benign, point forth some unknown thing: 95  
 Are there not other regions than this isle?  
 What are the stars? There is the sun, the sun!  
 And the most patient brilliance of the moon!  
 And stars by thousands! Point me out the way  
 To any one particular beauteous star, 100  
 And I will flit into it with my lyre,  
 And make its silvery splendour pant with bliss.  
 I have heard the cloudy thunder: Where is power?  
 Whose hand, whose essence, what divinity  
 Makes this alarum in the elements, 105  
 While I here idle listen on the shores  
 In fearless yet in aching ignorance?  
 O tell me, lonely Goddess, by thy harp,  
 That waileth every morn and eventide,  
 Tell me why thus I rave, about these groves! 110  
 Mute thou remainest — Mute! yet I can read  
 A wondrous lesson in thy silent face:  
 Knowledge enormous makes a God of me.  
 Names, deeds, gray legends, dire events, rebellions,  
 Majesties, sovran voices, agonies, 115  
 Creations and destroyings, all at once  
 Pour into the wide hollows of my brain,  
 And deify me, as if some blithe wine  
 Or bright elixir peerless I had drunk,  
 And so become immortal.”—Thus the God, 120  
 While his enkindled eyes, with level glance  
 Beneath his white soft temples, stedfast kept  
 Trembling with light upon Mnemosyne.  
 Soon wild commotions shook him, and made flush  
 All the immortal fairness of his limbs; 125  
 Most like the struggle at the gate of death;  
 Or liker still to one who should take leave  
 Of pale immortal death, and with a pang  
 As hot as death’s is chill, with fierce convulse  
 Die into life: so young Apollo anguish’d: 130  
 His very hair, his golden tresses famed,

Kept undulation round his eager neck.  
 During the pain Mnemosyne upheld  
 Her arms as one who prophesied.—At length  
 Apollo shriek'd;—and lo! from all his limbs

135

Celestial \* \* \* \* \*  
 \* \* \* \* \*

## A PROPHECY

*To George Keats in America*

'Tis the witching hour of night,  
 Orbed is the moon and bright,  
 And the stars they glisten, glisten,  
 Seeming with bright eyes to listen—

For what listen they?

5

For a song and for a charm,  
 See, they glisten in alarm,  
 And the moon is waxing warm

To hear what I shall say.

Moon! keep wide thy golden ears—  
 Harken, stars! and hearken, spheres!—  
 Harken, thou eternal sky!

10

I sing an infant's lullaby,

A pretty lullaby.

Listen, listen, listen, listen,  
 Glisten, glisten, glisten, glisten,

15

And hear my lullaby!

Though the rushes that will make  
 Its cradle still are in the lake—

Though the linen that will be

20

Its swathe, is on the cotton tree—

Though the woollen that will keep

It warm, is on the silly sheep—

Listen, starlight, listen, listen,

Glisten, glisten, glisten, glisten,

25

And hear my lullaby!

Child, I see thee! Child, I've found thee

Midst of the quiet all around thee!	
Child, I see thee! Child, I spy thee!	
And thy mother sweet is nigh thee!	30
Child, I know thee! Child no more,	
But a Poet evermore!	
See, see, the lyre, the lyre,	
In a flame of fire,	
Upon the little cradle's top	35
Flaring, flaring, flaring,	
Past the eyesight's bearing.	
Awake it from its sleep,	
And see if it can keep	
Its eyes upon the blaze—	40
Amaze, amaze!	
It stares, it stares, it stares,	
It dares what no one dares!	
It lifts its little hand into the flame	
Unharm'd, and on the strings	45
Paddles a little tune, and sings,	
With dumb endeavour sweetly—	
Bard art thou completely!	
Little child	
O' th' western wild,	50
Bard art thou completely!	
Sweetly with dumb endeavour,	
A Poet now or never,	
Little child	
O' th' western wild,	55
A Poet now or never!	

## WHERE'S THE POET?

### *A Fragment*

WHERE's the Poet? show him! show him,  
 Muses nine! that I may know him.  
 'Tis the man who with a man  
 Is an equal, be he King,



Or poorest of the beggar-clan,	5
Or any other wondrous thing	
A man may be 'twixt ape and Plato;	
'Tis the man who with a bird,	
Wren, or Eagle, finds his way to	
All its instincts; he hath heard	10
The Lion's roaring, and can tell	
What his horny throat expresseth,	
And to him the Tiger's yell	
Comes articulate and presseth	
On his ear like mother-tongue.	15

\*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*

### FANCY

EVER let the Fancy roam,	
Pleasure never is at home:	
At a touch sweet Pleasure melteth,	
Like to bubbles when rain pelteth;	
Then let winged Fancy wander	5
Through the thought still spread beyond her:	
Open wide the mind's cage-door,	
She'll dart forth, and cloudward soar.	
O sweet Fancy! let her loose;	
Summer's joys are spoilt by use,	10
And the enjoying of the Spring	
Fades as does its blossoming;	
Autumn's red-lipp'd fruitage too,	
Blushing through the mist and dew,	
Cloys with tasting: What do then?	15
Sit thee by the ingle, when	
The sear faggot blazes bright,	
Spirit of a winter's night;	
When the soundless earth is muffled,	
And the caked snow is shuffled	20
From the ploughboy's heavy shoon;	
When the Night doth meet the Noon	

In a dark conspiracy  
To banish Even from her sky.  
Sit thee there, and send abroad, 25  
With a mind self-overaw'd,  
Fancy, high-commission'd:—send her!  
She has vassals to attend her:  
She will bring, in spite of frost,  
Beauties that the earth hath lost; 30  
She will bring thee, all together,  
All delights of summer weather;  
All the buds and bells of May,  
From dewy sward or thorny spray;  
All the heaped Autumn's wealth, 35  
With a still, mysterious stealth:  
She will mix these pleasures up  
Like three fit wines in a cup,  
And thou shalt quaff it:—thou shalt hear  
Distant harvest-carols clear; 40  
Rustle of the reaped corn;  
Sweet birds antheming the morn:  
And, in the same moment—hark!  
'Tis the early April lark,  
Or the rooks, with busy caw, 45  
Foraging for sticks and straw.  
Thou shalt, at one glance, behold  
The daisy and the marigold;  
White-plum'd lilies, and the first  
Hedge-grown primrose that hath burst; 50  
Shaded hyacinth, alway  
Sapphire queen of the mid-May;  
And every leaf, and every flower  
Pearled with the self-same shower.  
Thou shalt see the field-mouse peep 55  
Meagre from its celled sleep;  
And the snake all winter-thin  
Cast on sunny bank its skin;  
Freckled nest-eggs thou shalt see  
Hatching in the hawthorn-tree, 60

When the hen-bird's wing doth rest  
Quiet on her mossy nest;  
Then the hurry and alarm  
When the bee-hive casts its swarm;  
Acorns ripe down-pattering, 65  
While the autumn breezes sing.

Oh, sweet Fancy! let her loose;  
Every thing is spoilt by use:  
Where's the cheek that doth not fade,  
Too much gaz'd at? Where's the maid 70  
Whose lip mature is ever new?  
Where's the eye, however blue,  
Doth not weary? Where's the face  
One would meet in every place?  
Where's the voice, however soft, 75  
One would hear so very oft?  
At a touch sweet Pleasure melteth  
Like to bubbles when rain pelteth.  
Let, then, winged Fancy find  
Thee a mistress to thy mind: 80  
Dulcet-eyed as Ceres' daughter,  
Ere the God of Torment taught her  
How to frown and how to chide;  
With a waist and with a side  
White as Hebe's, when her zone 85  
Slipt its golden clasp, and down  
Fell her kirtle to her feet,  
While she held the goblet sweet,  
And Jove grew languid.—Break the mesh  
Of the Fancy's silken leash; 90  
Quickly break her prison-string  
And such joys as these she'll bring.—  
Let the winged Fancy roam,  
Pleasure never is at home.

## ODE

*Written on a blank page in a copy of Beaumont and Fletcher*

BARDS of Passion and of Mirth,  
 Ye have left your souls on earth!  
 Have ye souls in heaven too,  
 Double-lived in regions new?  
 Yes, and those of heaven commune 5  
 With the spheres of sun and moon;  
 With the noise of fountains wond'rous,  
 And the parle of voices thund'rous;  
 With the whisper of heaven's trees  
 And one another, in soft ease 10  
 Seated on Elysian lawns  
 Brows'd by none but Dian's fawns;  
 Underneath large blue-bells tented,  
 Where the daisies are rose-scented,  
 And the rose herself has got 15  
 Perfume which on earth is not;  
 Where the nightingale doth sing  
 Not a senseless, tranced thing,  
 But divine melodious truth;  
 Philosophic numbers smooth; 20  
 Tales and golden histories  
 Of heaven and its mysteries.

Thus ye live on high, and then  
 On the earth ye live again;  
 And the souls ye left behind you 25  
 Teach us, here, the way to find you,  
 Where your other souls are joying,  
 Never slumber'd, never cloying.  
 Here, your earth-born souls still speak  
 To mortals, of their little week; 30  
 Of their sorrows and delights;  
 Of their passions and their spites;  
 Of their glory and their shame;

What doth strengthen and what maim.  
 Thus ye teach us, every day,  
 Wisdom, though fled far away.

35

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,  
 Ye have left your souls on earth!  
 Ye have souls in heaven too,  
 Double-lived in regions new!

40

### SPENSERIAN STANZA

*Written at the close of Canto II, Book V, of "The Faerie Queene"*

IN after-time, a sage of mickle lore  
 Yclep'd Typographus, the Giant took,  
 And did refit his limbs as heretofore,  
 And made him read in many a learned book,  
 And into many a lively legend look;  
 Thereby in goodly themes so training him,  
 That all his brutishness he quite forsook,  
 When, meeting Artegall and Talus grim,  
 The one he struck stone-blind, the other's eyes wox dim.

5

### SONG

I HAD a dove and the sweet dove died;  
 And I have thought it died of grieving;  
 O, what could it grieve for? Its feet were tied  
 With a silken thread of my own hand's weaving;  
 Sweet little red feet! why should you die—  
 Why should you leave me, sweet bird! why?  
 You liv'd alone in the forest-tree,  
 Why, pretty thing! would you not live with me?  
 I kiss'd you oft and gave you white peas;  
 Why not live sweetly, as in the green trees?

5

10

## SONG

HUSH, hush! tread softly! hush, hush my dear!

All the house is asleep, but we know very well  
That the jealous, the jealous old bald-pate may hear,  
Tho' you've padded his night-cap—O sweet Isabel!

Tho' your feet are more light than a Faery's feet, 5  
Who dances on bubbles where brooklets meet,—  
Hush, hush! soft tiptoe! hush, hush my dear!  
For less than a nothing the jealous can hear.

No leaf doth tremble, no ripple is there

On the river,—all's still, and the night's sleepy eye 10  
Closes up, and forgets all its Lethean care,

Charm'd to death by the drone of the humming May-fly;  
And the Moon, whether prudish or complaisant,  
Has fled to her bower, well knowing I want

No light in the dusk, no torch in the gloom, 15  
But my Isabel's eyes, and her lips pulp'd with bloom.

Lift the latch! ah gently! ah tenderly—sweet!

We are dead if that latchet gives one little clink!  
Well done—now those lips, and a flowery seat—

The old man may sleep, and the planets may wink; 20

The shut rose shall dream of our loves, and awake  
Full blown, and such warmth for the morning take,  
The stock-dove shall hatch her soft brace and shall coo,  
While I kiss to the melody, aching all through!

## ODE TO FANNY

## I

PHYSICIAN Nature! let my spirit blood!  
 O ease my heart of verse and let me rest;  
 Throw me upon thy Tripod, till the flood  
 Of stifling numbers ebbs from my full breast.  
 A theme! a theme! great nature! give a theme;  
     Let me begin my dream.

5

I come—I see thee, as thou standest there,  
 Beckon me not into the wintry air.

## II

Ah! dearest love, sweet home of all my fears,  
 And hopes, and joys, and panting miseries,—  
 To-night, if I may guess, thy beauty wears  
     A smile of such delight,  
     As brilliant and as bright,  
 As when with ravish'd, aching, vassal eyes,  
     Lost in soft amaze,  
     I gaze, I gaze!

10

15

## III

Who now, with greedy looks, eats up my feast?  
 What stare outfaces now my silver moon?  
 Ah! keep that hand unravish'd at the least;  
     Let, let, the amorous burn—  
     But, pr'ythee, do not turn  
 The current of your heart from me so soon.  
     O! save, in charity,  
     The quickest pulse for me.

20

## IV

Save it for me, sweet love! though music breathe  
 Voluptuous visions into the warm air,  
 Though swimming through the dance's dangerous wreath;  
     Be like an April day,  
     Smiling and cold and gay,

25



A temperate lily, temperate as fair;  
Then, Heaven! there will be  
A warmer June for me. 30

## V

Why, this—you'll say, my Fanny! is not true:  
Put your soft hand upon your snowy side,  
Where the heart beats: confess—'tis nothing new— 35  
Must not a woman be  
A feather on the sea,  
Sway'd to and fro by every wind and tide?  
Of as uncertain speed  
As blow-ball from the mead? 40

## VI

I know it—and to know it is despair  
To one who loves you as I love, sweet Fanny!  
Whose heart goes flutt'ring for you every where,  
Nor, when away you roam,  
Dare keep its wretched home. 45  
Love, Love alone has pains severe and many:  
When loneliest, keep me free  
From torturing jealousy.

## VII

Ah! if you prize my subdued soul above  
The poor, the fading, brief pride of an hour; 50  
Let none profane my Holy See of love,  
Or with a rude hand break  
The sacramental cake:  
Let none else touch the just new-budded flower  
If not—may my eyes close, 55  
Love! on their last repose.

## THE EVE OF ST. AGNES

### I

ST. AGNES' Eve—Ah, bitter chill it was!  
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold;  
The hare limp'd trembling through the frozen grass,  
And silent was the flock in woolly fold:  
Numb were the Beadsman's fingers, while he told 5  
His rosary, and while his frosted breath,  
Like pious incense from a censer old,  
Seem'd taking flight for heaven, without a death,  
Past the sweet Virgin's picture, while his prayer he saith.

### II

His prayer he saith, this patient, holy man; 10  
Then takes his lamp, and riseth from his knees,  
And back returneth, meagre, barefoot, wan,  
Along the chapel aisle by slow degrees:  
The sculptur'd dead, on each side, seem to freeze,  
Emprison'd in black, purgatorial rails: 15  
Knights, ladies, praying in dumb orat'ries,  
He passeth by; and his weak spirit fails  
To think how they may ache in icy hoods and mails.

### III

Northward he turneth through a little door,  
And scarce three steps ere Music's golden tongue 20  
Flatter'd to tears this aged man and poor;  
But no—already had his deathbell rung;  
The joys of all his life were said and sung:  
His was harsh penance on St. Agnes' Eve:  
Another way he went, and soon among 25  
Rough ashes sat he for his soul's reprieve,  
And all night kept awake, for sinners' sake to grieve.

## IV

That ancient Beadsman heard the prelude soft;  
 And so it chanc'd, for many a door was wide,  
 From hurry to and fro. Soon, up aloft, 30  
 The silver, snarling trumpets 'gan to chide:  
 The level chambers, ready with their pride,  
 Were glowing to receive a thousand guests:  
 The carved angels, ever eager-eyed,  
 Star'd, where upon their heads the cornice rests, 35  
 With hair blown back, and wings put cross-wise on their  
 breasts.

## V

At length burst in the argent revelry,  
 With plume, tiara, and all rich array,  
 Numerous as shadows haunting fairily  
 The brain, new stuff'd, in youth, with triumphs gay 40  
 Of old romance. These let us wish away,  
 And turn, sole-thoughted, to one Lady there,  
 Whose heart had brooded, all that wintry day,  
 On love, and wing'd St. Agnes' saintly care,  
 As she had heard old dames full many times declare. 45

## VI

They told her how, upon St. Agnes' Eve,  
 Young virgins might have visions of delight,  
 And soft adorings from their loves receive  
 Upon the honey'd middle of the night,  
 If ceremonies due they did aright; 50  
 As, supperless to bed they must retire,  
 And couch supine their beauties, lily white;  
 Nor look behind, nor sideways, but require  
 Of Heaven with upward eyes for all that they desire.

## VII

Full of this whim was thoughtful Madeline: 55  
 The music, yearning like a God in pain,  
 She scarcely heard; her maiden eyes divine,  
 Fix'd on the floor, saw many a sweeping train

Pass by—she heeded not at all. In vain  
 Came many a tiptoe, amorous cavalier, 60  
 And back retir'd; not cool'd by high disdain,  
 But she saw not; her heart was elsewhere:  
 She sigh'd for Agnes' dreams, the sweetest of the year.

## VIII

She danc'd along with vague, regardless eyes,  
 Anxious her lips, her breathing quick and short: 65  
 The hallow'd hour was near at hand: she sighs  
 Amid the timbrels, and the throng'd resort  
 Of whisperers in anger, or in sport;  
 'Mid looks of love, defiance, hate, and scorn,  
 Hoodwink'd with faery fancy; all amort, 70  
 Save to St. Agnes and her lambs unshorn,  
 And all the bliss to be before to-morrow morn.

## IX

So, purposing each moment to retire,  
 She linger'd still. Meantime, across the moors,  
 Had come young Porphyro, with heart on fire 75  
 For Madeline. Beside the portal doors,  
 Buttress'd from moonlight, stands he, and implores  
 All saints to give him sight of Madeline,  
 But for one moment in the tedious hours,  
 That he might gaze and worship all unseen; 80  
 Perchance speak, kneel, touch, kiss—in sooth such things  
 have been.

## X

He ventures in: let no buzz'd whisper tell;  
 All eyes be muffled, or a hundred swords  
 Will storm his heart, Love's fev'rous citadel.  
 For him, those chambers held barbarian hordes, 85  
 Hyena foemen, and hot-blooded lords,  
 Whose very dogs would execrations howl  
 Against his lineage: not one breast affords  
 Him any mercy, in that mansion foul,  
 Save one old beldame, weak in body and in soul. 90

## XI

Ah, happy chance! the aged creature came,  
 Shuffling along with ivory-headed wand,  
 To where he stood, hid from the torch's flame,  
 Behind a broad hall-pillar, far beyond  
 The sound of merriment and chorus bland. 95  
 He startled her; but soon she knew his face,  
 And grasp'd his fingers in her palsied hand,  
 Saying, "Mercy, Porphyro! hie thee from this place;  
 They are all here to-night, the whole blood-thirsty race!

## XII

"Get hence! get hence! there's dwarfish Hildebrand; 100  
 He had a fever late, and in the fit  
 He cursed thee and thine, both house and land:  
 Then there's that old Lord Maurice, not a whit  
 More tame for his gray hairs—Alas me! flit!  
 Flit like a ghost away."—"Ah, Gossip dear, 105  
 We're safe enough; here in this arm-chair sit,  
 And tell me how"—"Good Saints! not here, not here;  
 Follow me, child, or else these stones will be thy bier."

## XIII

He follow'd through a lowly arched way,  
 Brushing the cobwebs with his lofty plume, 110  
 And as she mutter'd "Well-a—well-a-day!"  
 He found him in a little moonlight room,  
 Pale, lattic'd, chill, and silent as a tomb.  
 "Now tell me where is Madeline," said he,  
 "O tell me, Angela, by the holy loom 115  
 Which none but secret sisterhood may see,  
 When they St. Agnes' wool are weaving piously."

## XIV

"St. Agnes! Ah! it is St. Agnes' Eve —  
 Yet men will murder upon holy days:  
 Thou must hold water in a witch's sieve, 120  
 And be liege-lord of all the Elves and Fays,

To venture so: it fills me with amaze  
 To see thee, Porphyro!—St. Agnes' Eve!  
 God's help! my lady fair the conjuror plays  
 This very night: good angels her deceive! 125  
 But let me laugh awhile, I've mickle time to grieve."

## XV

Feebly she laugheth in the languid moon,  
 While Porphyro upon her face doth look,  
 Like puzzled urchin on an aged crone  
 Who keepeth clos'd a wond'rous riddle-book, 130  
 As spectacl'd she sits in chimney nook.  
 But soon his eyes grew brilliant, when she told  
 His lady's purpose; and he scarce could brook  
 Tears, at the thought of those enchantments cold,  
 And Madeline asleep in lap of legends old. 135

## XVI

Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,  
 Flushing his brow, and in his pained heart  
 Made purple riot: then doth he propose  
 A stratagem, that makes the beldame start:  
 "A cruel man and impious thou art; 140  
 Sweet lady, let her pray, and sleep, and dream  
 Alone with her good angels, far apart  
 From wicked men like thee. Go, go!—I deem  
 Thou canst not surely be the same that thou didst seem."

## XVII

"I will not harm her, by all saints I swear," 145  
 Quoth Porphyro: "O may I ne'er find grace  
 When my weak voice shall whisper its last prayer,  
 If one of her soft ringlets I displace,  
 Or look with ruffian passion in her face:  
 Good Angela, believe me by these tears; 150  
 Or I will, even in a moment's space,  
 Awake, with horrid shout, my foemen's ears,  
 And beard them, though they be more fang'd than wolves  
 and bears."

## XVIII

“Ah! why wilt thou affright a feeble soul?  
A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, churchyard thing, 155  
Whose passing-bell may ere the midnight toll;  
Whose prayers for thee, each morn and evening,  
Were never miss’d.”—Thus plaining, doth she bring  
A gentler speech from burning Porphyro;  
So woeful, and of such deep sorrowing, 160  
That Angela gives promise she will do  
Whatever he shall wish, betide her weal or woe.

## XIX

Which was, to lead him, in close secrecy,  
Even to Madeline’s chamber, and there hide  
Him in a closet, of such privacy 165  
That he might see her beauty unespied,  
And win perhaps that night a peerless bride,  
While legion’d fairies pac’d the coverlet,  
And pale enchantment held her sleepy-eyed.  
Never on such a night have lovers met, 170  
Since Merlin paid his Demon all the monstrous debt.

## XX

“It shall be as thou wishest,” said the Dame:  
“All cates and dainties shall be stored there  
Quickly on this feast-night; by the tambour frame  
Her own lute thou wilt see: no time to spare, 175  
For I am slow and feeble, and scarce dare  
On such a catering trust my dizzy head.  
Wait here, my child, with patience; kneel in prayer  
The while: Ah! thou must needs the lady wed,  
Or may I never leave my grave among the dead.” 180

## XXI

So saying, she hobbled off with busy fear.  
The lover’s endless minutes slowly pass’d;  
The dame return’d, and whisper’d in his ear  
To follow her; with aged eyes aghast



From fright of dim espial. Safe at last, 185  
 Through many a dusky gallery, they gain  
 The maiden's chamber, silken, hush'd, and chaste;  
 Where Porphyro took covert, pleas'd amain.  
 His poor guide hurried back with agues in her brain.

## XXII

Her falt'ring hand upon the balustrade, 190  
 Old Angela was feeling for the stair,  
 When Madeline, St. Agnes' charmed maid,  
 Rose, like a mission'd spirit, unaware:  
 With silver taper's light, and pious care,  
 She turn'd, and down the aged gossip led 195  
 To a safe level matting. Now prepare,  
 Young Porphyro, for gazing on that bed;  
 She comes, she comes again, like ring-dove fray'd and fled.

## XXIII

Out went the taper as she hurried in;  
 Its little smoke, in pallid moonshine, died: 200  
 She clos'd the door, she panted, all akin  
 To spirits of the air, and visions wide:  
 No uttered syllable, or—woe betide!  
 But to her heart, her heart was voluble,  
 Paining with eloquence her balmy side; 205  
 As though a tongueless nightingale should swell  
 Her throat in vain, and die, heart-stifled, in her dell.

## XXIV

A casement high and triple-arch'd there was,  
 All garlanded with carven imag'ries  
 Of fruits, and flowers, and bunches of knot-grass, 210  
 And diamonded with panes of quaint device,  
 Innumerable of stains and splendid dyes,  
 As are the tiger-moth's deep-damask'd wings;  
 And in the midst, 'mong thousand heraldries,  
 And twilight saints, and dim emblazonings, 215  
 A shielded scutcheon blush'd with blood of queens and kings.

## XXV

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,  
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast,  
As down she knelt for heaven's grace and boon;  
Rose-bloom fell on her hands, together prest, 220  
And on her silver cross soft amethyst,  
And on her hair a glory, like a saint:  
She seem'd a splendid angel, newly drest,  
Save wings, for heaven:—Porphyro grew faint:  
She knelt, so pure a thing, so free from mortal taint. 225

## XXVI

Anon his heart revives: her vespers done,  
Of all its wreathed pearls her hair she frees;  
Unclasps her warmed jewels one by one;  
Loosens her fragrant bodice; by degrees  
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees: 230  
Half-hidden, like a mermaid in sea-weed,  
Pensive awhile she dreams awake, and sees,  
In fancy, fair St. Agnes in her bed,  
But dares not look behind, or all the charm is fled.

## XXVII

Soon, trembling in her soft and chilly nest, 235  
In sort of wakeful swoon, perplex'd she lay,  
Until the popped warmth of sleep oppress'd  
Her soothed limbs, and soul fatigued away;  
Flown, like a thought, until the morrow-day;  
Blissfully haven'd both from joy and pain; 240  
Clasp'd like a missal where swart Paynims pray;  
Blinded alike from sunshine and from rain,  
As though a rose should shut, and be a bud again.

## XXVIII

Stol'n to this paradise, and so entranced,  
Porphyro gazed upon her empty dress, 245  
And listen'd to her breathing, if it chanced  
To wake into a slumberous tenderness;

Which when he heard, that minute did he bless,  
 And breath'd himself: then from the closet crept,  
 Noiseless as fear in a wide wilderness, 250  
 And over the hush'd carpet, silent, stept,  
 And 'tween the curtains peep'd, where, lo!—how fast she  
 slept.

## XXIX

Then by the bed-side, where the faded moon  
 Made a dim, silver twilight, soft he set  
 A table, and, half anguish'd, threw thereon 255  
 A cloth of woven crimson, gold, and jet:—  
 O for some drowsy Morphean amulet!  
 The boisterous, midnight, festive clarion,  
 The kettle-drum, and far-heard clarinet,  
 Affray his ears, though but in dying tone:— 260  
 The hall door shuts again, and all the noise is gone.

## XXX

And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep,  
 In blanched linen, smooth, and lavender'd,  
 While he from forth the closet brought a heap  
 Of candied apple, quince, and plum, and gourd; 265  
 With jellies soother than the creamy curd,  
 And lucent syrops, tinct with cinnamon;  
 Manna and dates, in argosy transferr'd  
 From Fez; and spiced dainties, every one,  
 From silken Samarcand to cedar'd Lebanon. 270

## XXXI

These delicacies he heap'd with glowing hand  
 On golden dishes and in baskets bright  
 Of wreathed silver: sumptuous they stand  
 In the retired quiet of the night,  
 Filling the chilly room with perfume light.— 275  
 “And now, my love, my seraph fair, awake!  
 Thou art my heaven, and I thine eremite:  
 Open thine eyes, for meek St. Agnes' sake,  
 Or I shall drowse beside thee, so my soul doth ache.”

## XXXII

Thus whispering, his warm, unnerved arm 280  
 Sank in her pillow. Shaded was her dream  
 By the dusk curtains:—'twas a midnight charm  
 Impossible to melt as iced stream:  
 The lustrous salvers in the moonlight gleam;  
 Broad golden fringe upon the carpet lies: 285  
 It seem'd he never, never could redeem  
 From such a stedfast spell his lady's eyes;  
 So mus'd awhile, entoil'd in woofed phantasies.

## XXXIII

Awakening up, he took her hollow lute,—  
 Tumultuous,—and, in chords that tenderest be, 290  
 He play'd an ancient ditty, long since mute,  
 In Provence call'd, "La belle dame sans mercy":  
 Close to her ear touching the melody;—  
 Wherewith disturb'd, she utter'd a soft moan:  
 He ceased—she panted quick—and suddenly 295  
 Her blue affrayed eyes wide open shone:  
 Upon his knees he sank, pale as smooth-sculptured stone.

## XXXIV

Her eyes were open, but she still beheld,  
 Now wide awake, the vision of her sleep:  
 There was a painful change, that nigh expell'd 300  
 The blisses of her dream so pure and deep;  
 At which fair Madeline began to weep,  
 And moan forth witless words with many a sigh;  
 While still her gaze on Porphyro would keep;  
 Who knelt, with joined hands and piteous eye, 305  
 Fearing to move or speak, she look'd so dreamingly.

## XXXV

"Ah, Porphyro!" said she, "but even now  
 Thy voice was at sweet tremble in mine ear,  
 Made tuneable with every sweetest vow;  
 And those sad eyes were spiritual and clear: 310

How chang'd thou art! how pallid, chill, and drear!  
 Give me that voice again, my Porphyro,  
 Those looks immortal, those complainings dear!  
 O leave me not in this eternal woe,  
 For if thou diest, my Love, I know not where to go." 315

## XXXVI

Beyond a mortal man impassion'd far  
 At these voluptuous accents, he arose,  
 Ethereal, flush'd, and like a throbbing star  
 Seen mid the sapphire heaven's deep repose;  
 Into her dream he melted, as the rose 320  
 Blendeth its odour with the violet,—  
 Solution sweet: meantime the frost-wind blows  
 Like Love's alarum pattering the sharp sleet  
 Against the window-panes; St. Agnes' moon hath set.

## XXXVII

'Tis dark; quick pattereth the flaw-blown sleet: 325  
 "This is no dream, my bride, my Madeline!"  
 'Tis dark; the iced gusts still rave and beat:  
 "No dream, alas! alas! and woe is mine!  
 Porphyro will leave me here to fade and pine.—  
 Cruel! what traitor could thee hither bring? 330  
 I curse not, for my heart is lost in thine,  
 Though thou forsakest a deceived thing;—  
 A dove forlorn and lost with sick unpruned wing."

## XXXVIII

"My Madeline! sweet dreamer! lovely bride!  
 Say, may I be for aye thy vassal blest? 335  
 Thy beauty's shield, heart-shap'd and vermeil dyed?  
 Ah, silver shrine, here will I take my rest  
 After so many hours of toil and quest,  
 A famish'd pilgrim,—saved by miracle.  
 Though I have found, I will not rob thy nest 340  
 Saving of thy sweet self; if thou think'st well  
 To trust, fair Madeline, to no rude infidel.

## XXXIX

“Hark! ’tis an elfin-storm from faery land,  
Of haggard seeming, but a boon indeed:  
Arise—arise! the morning is at hand;— 345  
The bloated wassailers will never heed:—  
Let us away, my love, with happy speed;  
There are no ears to hear, or eyes to see,—  
Drown’d all in Rhenish and the sleepy mead:  
Awake! arise! my love, and fearless be, 350  
For o’er the southern moors I have a home for thee.”

## XL

She hurried at his words, beset with fears,  
For there were sleeping dragons all around,  
At glaring watch, perhaps, with ready spears —  
Down the wide stairs a darkling way they found.— 355  
In all the house was heard no human sound.  
A chain-droop’d lamp was flickering by each door;  
The arras, rich with horseman, hawk, and hound,  
Flutter’d in the besieging wind’s uproar;  
And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor. 360

## XLI

They glide, like phantoms, into the wide hall;  
Like phantoms, to the iron porch they glide;  
Where lay the Porter, in uneasy sprawl,  
With a huge empty flagon by his side:  
The wakeful bloodhound rose, and shook his hide, 365  
But his sagacious eye an inmate owns:  
By one, and one, the bolts full easy slide:—  
The chains lie silent on the footworn stones;—  
The key turns, and the door upon its hinges groans.

## XLII

And they are gone: ay, ages long ago 370  
These lovers fled away into the storm.  
That night the Baron dreamt of many a woe,  
And all his warrior-guests, with shade and form

Of witch, and demon, and large coffin-worm,  
 Were long be-nightmar'd. Angela the old 375  
 Died palsy-twitch'd, with meagre face deform;  
 The Beadsman, after thousand aves told,  
 For aye unsought for slept among his ashes cold.

## THE EVE OF SAINT MARK

### *A Fragment*

UPON a Sabbath-day it fell;  
 Twice holy was the Sabbath-bell,  
 That call'd the folk to evening prayer;  
 The city streets were clean and fair  
 From wholesome drench of April rains; 5  
 And, on the western window-panes,  
 The chilly sunset faintly told  
 Of unmatur'd green valleys cold,  
 Of the green thorny bloomless hedge,  
 Of rivers new with springtide sedge, 10  
 Of primroses by shelter'd rills,  
 And daisies on the aguish hills.  
 Twice holy was the Sabbath-bell:  
 The silent streets were crowded well  
 With staid and pious companies, 15  
 Warm from their fire-side orat'ries;  
 And moving, with demurest air,  
 To even-song, and vesper prayer.  
 Each arched porch, and entry low,  
 Was fill'd with patient folk and slow, 20  
 With whispers hush, and shuffling feet,  
 While play'd the organ loud and sweet.

The bells had ceas'd, the prayers begun,  
 And Bertha had not yet half done  
 A curious volume, patch'd and torn, 25  
 That all day long, from earliest morn,



Had taken captive her two eyes,  
Among its golden broideries;  
Perplex'd her with a thousand things,—  
The stars of Heaven, and angels' wings, 30  
Martyrs in a fiery blaze,  
Azure saints in silver rays,  
Moses' breastplate, and the seven  
Candlesticks John saw in Heaven,  
The winged Lion of Saint Mark, 35  
And the Covenantal Ark,  
With its many mysteries,  
Cherubim and golden mice.

Bertha was a maiden fair,  
Dwelling in th' old Minster-square; 40  
From her fire-side she could see,  
Sidelong, its rich antiquity,  
Far as the Bishop's garden-wall;  
Where sycamores and elm-trees tall,  
Full-leav'd, the forest had outstript, 45  
By no sharp north-wind ever nipt,  
So shelter'd by the mighty pile.  
Bertha arose, and read awhile,  
With forehead 'gainst the window-pane.  
Again she tried, and then again, 50  
Until the dusk eve left her dark  
Upon the legend of St. Mark.  
From plaited lawn-frill, fine and thin,  
She lifted up her soft warm chin,  
With aching neck and swimming eyes, 55  
And daz'd with saintly imageries.

All was gloom, and silent all,  
Save now and then the still foot-fall  
Of one returning homewards late,  
Past the echoing minster-gate. 60  
The clamorous daws, that all the day

Above tree-tops and towers play,  
Pair by pair had gone to rest,  
Each in its ancient belfry-nest,  
Where asleep they fall betimes,  
To music of the drowsy chimes. 65

All was silent, all was gloom,  
Abroad and in the homely room:  
Down she sat, poor cheated soul!  
And struck a lamp from the dismal coal; 70  
Lean'd forward, with bright drooping hair  
And slant book, full against the glare.  
Her shadow, in uneasy guise,  
Hover'd about, a giant size,  
On ceiling-beam and old oak chair, 75  
The parrot's cage, and panel square;  
And the warm angled winter-screen,  
On which were many monsters seen,  
Call'd doves of Siam, Lima mice,  
And legless birds of Paradise, 80  
Macaw, and tender Avadavat,  
And silken-furr'd Angora cat.  
Untir'd she read, her shadow still  
Glower'd about, as it would fill  
The room with wildest forms and shades, 85  
As though some ghostly queen of spades  
Had come to mock behind her back,  
And dance, and ruffle her garments black.  
Untir'd she read the legend page,  
Of holy Mark, from youth to age, 90  
On land, on sea, in pagan chains,  
Rejoicing for his many pains.  
Sometimes the learned eremite,  
With golden star, or dagger bright,  
Referr'd to pious poesies 95  
Written in smallest crow-quill size  
Beneath the text; and thus the rhyme  
Was parcell'd out from time to time:

“Gif ye wol stonden, hardie wight—  
 Amiddes of the blacke night— 100  
 Righte in the churchè porch, pardie  
 Ye wol behold a companie  
 Approchen thee full dolourouse;  
 For sooth to sain from everich house,  
 Be it in City or village, 105  
 Wol come the Phantom and image  
 Of ilka gent and ilka carle  
 Whom coldè Deathè hath in parle  
 And wol some day that very year  
 Touchen with foulè venime spear 110  
 And sadly do them all to die—  
 Hem all shalt thou see verilie—  
 And everichon shall by thee pass  
 All who must die that year, Alas.’  
 —Als writith he of swevenis, 115  
 Men han beforne they wake in bliss,  
 Whanne that hir friendes thinke hem bound  
 In crimped shroude farre under grounde;  
 And how a litling child mote be  
 A saint er its nativitie, 120  
 Gif that the modre (God her blesse!)  
 Kepen in solitarinesse,  
 And kissen devoute the holy croce.  
 Of Goddes love, and Sathan’s force,—  
 He writith; and thinges many mo: 125  
 Of swiche thinges I may not show.  
 Bot I must tellen verilie  
 Somdel of Saintè Cicilie,  
 And chieflie what he auctorethe  
 Of Saintè Markis life and dethe.” 130

At length her constant eyelids come  
 Upon the fervent martyrdom;  
 Then lastly to his holy shrine,  
 Exalt amid the tapers’ shine  
 At Venice \* \* \* \* \*

## WHY DID I LAUGH TO-NIGHT?

WHY did I laugh to-night? No voice will tell:

No God, no Demon of severe response,  
Deigns to reply from Heaven or from Hell.

Then to my human heart I turn at once:

Heart! Thou and I are here, sad and alone;

Say, wherefore did I laugh?—O mortal pain!

O Darkness! Darkness! ever must I moan,

To question Heaven and Hell and Heart in vain.

Why did I laugh? I know this Being's lease,

My fancy to its utmost blisses spreads;

Yet would I on this very midnight cease,

And the world's gaudy ensigns see in shreds;

Verse, Fame, and Beauty are intense indeed,

But Death intenser—Death is Life's high meed.

## BRIGHT STAR!

*Written on a Blank Page in Shakespeare's Poems, facing A Lover's Complaint*

BRIGHT star! would I were steadfast as thou art—

Not in lone splendour hung aloft the night,

And watching, with eternal lids apart,

Like Nature's patient, sleepless Eremite,

The moving waters at their priestlike task

Of pure ablution round earth's human shores,

Or gazing on the new soft-fallen mask

Of snow upon the mountains and the moors—

No—yet still steadfast, still unchangeable,

Pillow'd upon my fair love's ripening breast,

To feel for ever its soft fall and swell,

Awake for ever in a sweet unrest,

Still, still to hear her tender-taken breath,

And so live ever—or else swoon to death.

## AN EXTEMPORE

WHEN they were come into the Faery's Court  
They rang—no one at home—all gone to sport  
And dance and kiss and love as faeries do,  
For faeries be as humans, lovers true.  
Amid the woods they were, so lone and wild, 5  
Where even the Robin feels himself exil'd,  
And where the very brooks as if afraid  
Hurry along to some less magic shade.  
“No one at home!” the fretful Princess cry'd,  
“And all for nothing such a dreary ride, 10  
And all for nothing my new diamond cross,  
No one to see my Persian feathers toss,  
No one to see my Ape, my Dwarf, my Fool,  
Or how I pace my Otaheitan mule.  
Ape, Dwarf, and Fool why stand you gaping there? 15  
Burst the door open, quick—or I declare  
I'll switch you soundly and in pieces tear.”  
The Dwarf began to tremble, and the Ape  
Star'd at the Fool, the Fool was all agape;  
The Princess grasp'd her switch, but just in time 20  
The Dwarf with piteous face began to rhyme.  
“O mighty Princess, did you ne'er hear tell  
What your poor servants know but too too well?  
Know you the three great crimes in faery land?  
The first—alas! poor Dwarf—I understand: 25  
I made a whipstock of a faery's wand.  
The next is snoring in their company.  
The next—the last, the direst of the three—  
Is making free when they are not at home.  
I was a Prince—a baby prince—my doom 30  
You see, I made a whipstock of a wand:  
My top has henceforth slept in faery land.  
He was a Prince—the Fool—a grown up Prince;  
But he has never been a King's son since  
He fell a-snoring at a faery Ball. 35

Your poor Ape was a Prince and he, poor thing,  
 Picklock'd a faery's boudoir—now no king  
 But ape—so pray your highness stay awhile:  
 'Tis sooth indeed, we know it to our sorrow—  
 Persist and *you* may be an ape tomorrow"— 40  
 While the Dwarf spake, the Princess all for spite  
 Peal'd the brown hazel-twigg to lily white,  
 Clench'd her small teeth, and held her lips apart,  
 Try'd to look unconcern'd with beating heart.  
 They saw Her Highness had made up her mind, 45  
 And quaver'd like the reeds before the wind;  
 And they had had it, but O happy chance!  
 The Ape for very fear began to dance  
 And grinn'd as all his ugliness did ache—  
 She staid her vixen fingers for his sake, 50  
 He was so very ugly: then she took  
 Her pocket-mirror and began to look  
 First at herself, and then at him, and then  
 She smil'd at her own beauteous face again.  
 Yet for all this—for all her pretty face— 55  
 She took it in her head to see the place.  
 Women gain little from experience  
 Either in lovers, husbands or expense.  
 The more the beauty, the more fortune too;  
 Beauty before, the wide world never knew— 60  
 So each fair reasons—tho' it oft miscarries.  
 She thought *her* pretty face would please the faeries.  
 "My darling Ape, I won't whip you today,  
 Give me the Picklock, sirrah, and go play."  
 They all three wept—but counsel was as vain 65  
 As crying "cup biddy" to drops of rain.  
 Yet lingeringly did the sad Ape forth draw  
 The Picklock from the Pocket in his Jaw.  
 The Princess took it, and dismounting straight  
 Tripp'd in blue silver'd slippers to the gate 70  
 And touch'd the wards, the Door full courteously  
 Opened—she enter'd with her servants three.

Again it clos'd, and there was nothing seen  
 But the Mule grazing on the herbage green.  
 End of Canto xii.

## Canto the xiii.

The Mule no sooner saw himself alone 75  
 Than he prick'd up his ears—and said: "Well done;  
 At least, unhappy Prince, I may be free—  
 No more a Princess shall side-saddle me.  
 O King of Otaheite—tho' a Mule,  
 'Ay every inch a King'—tho 'Fortune's fool,' 80  
 Well done—for by what Mr. Dwarfy said  
 I would not give a sixpence for her head."  
 Even as he spake he trotted in high glee  
 To the knotty side of an old Pollard tree,  
 And rubbed his sides against the mossed bark 85  
 Till his girths burst and left him naked stark,  
 Except his bridle—how get rid of that,  
 Buckled and tied with many a twist and plait?  
 At last it struck him to pretend to sleep  
 And then the thievish Monkeys down would creep 90  
 And filch the unpleasant trammels quite away.  
 No sooner thought of than adown he lay,  
 Shamm'd a good snore—the Monkey-men descended,  
 And whom they thought to injure they befriended.  
 They hung his bridle on a topmost bough, 95  
 And off he went—run, trot, or anyhow. . . .

SPENSERIAN STANZAS ON CHARLES  
 ARMITAGE BROWN

HE is to weet a melancholy Carle:  
 Thin in the waist, with bushy head of hair,  
 As hath the seeded thistle when in parle  
 It holds the Zephyr, ere it sendeth fair  
 Its light balloons into the summer air; 5  
 Thereto his beard had not begun to bloom,



No brush had touch'd his chin or razor sheer;  
 No care had touch'd his cheek with mortal doom,  
 But new he was and bright as scarf from Persian loom.

Ne cared he for wine, or half-and-half; 10  
 Ne cared he for fish or flesh or fowl,  
 And sauces held he worthless as the chaff;  
 He 'sdeigned the swine-head at the wassail-bowl;  
 Ne with lewd ribbalds sat he cheek by jowl;  
 Ne with sly Lemans in the scorner's chair; 15  
 But after water-brooks this Pilgrim's soul  
 Panted, and all his food was woodland air,  
 Though he would oft-times feast on gilliflowers rare.

The slang of cities in no wise he knew,  
*Tipping the wink* to him was heathen Greek; 20  
 He sipp'd no "olden Tom" or "ruin blue,"  
 Or nantz or cherry-brandy drank full meek  
 By many a damsel hoarse and rouge of cheek;  
 Nor did he know each aged watchman's beat,  
 Nor in obscured purlieus would he seek 25  
 For curled Jewesses, with ankles neat,  
 Who, as they walk abroad, make tinkling with their feet.

## TWO OR THREE

*From a Letter to His Sister*

Two or three Posies  
 With two or three simples—  
 Two or three Noses  
 With two or three pimples—  
 Two or three wise men 5  
 And two or three ninnies—  
 Two or three purses  
 And two or three guineas—  
 Two or three raps  
 At two or three doors— 10

Two or three naps	
Of two or three hours—	
Two or three Cats	
And two or three mice—	
Two or three sprats	15
At a very great price—	
Two or three sandies	
And two or three tabbies—	
Two or three dandies	
And two Mrs.——	20
mum!	
Two or three Smiles	
And two or three frowns—	
Two or three Miles	
To two or three towns—	
Two or three pegs	25
For two or three bonnets—	
Two or three dove eggs	
To hatch into sonnets.	

## TO SLEEP

O SOFT embalmer of the still midnight!  
     Shutting, with careful fingers and benign,  
 Our gloom-pleased eyes, embower'd from the light,  
     Enshaded in forgetfulness divine;  
 O soothest Sleep! if so it please thee, close, 5  
     In midst of this thine hymn, my willing eyes,  
 Or wait the amen, ere thy poppy throws  
     Around my bed its lulling charities;  
     Then save me, or the passed day will shine  
 Upon my pillow, breeding many woes; 10  
     Save me from curious conscience, that still hoards  
 Its strength for darkness, burrowing like a mole;  
     Turn the key deftly in the oiled wards,  
 And seal the hushed casket of my soul.

## AS HERMES ONCE

*A dream, after reading Dante's episode of Paolo and Francesca*

As Hermes once took to his feathers light,  
 When lulled Argus, baffled, swoon'd and slept,  
 So on a Delphic reed my idle spright  
 So play'd, so charm'd, so conquer'd, so bereft  
 The dragon-world of all its hundred eyes; 5  
 And seeing it asleep, so fled away—  
 Not to pure Ida with its snow-cold skies,  
 Nor unto Tempe, where Jove grieved a day;  
 But to that second circle of sad Hell,  
 Where in the gust, the whirlwind, and the flaw 10  
 Of rain and hail-stones, lovers need not tell  
 Their sorrows,—pale were the sweet lips I saw,  
 Pale were the lips I kiss'd, and fair the form  
 I floated with, about that melancholy storm.

## LA BELLE DAME SANS MERCI

O WHAT can ail thee, Knight-at-arms,  
 Alone and palely loitering?  
 The sedge has withered from the Lake  
 And no birds sing!

O what can ail thee, Knight-at-arms, 5  
 So haggard, and so woe begone?  
 The Squirrel's granary is full  
 And the harvest's done.

I see a lily on thy brow  
 With anguish moist and fever dew, 10  
 And on thy cheeks a fading rose  
 Fast withereth too. . . .

I met a Lady in the Meads,  
 Full beautiful, a faery's child;  
 Her hair was long, her foot was light, 15  
 And her eyes were wild —

I made a garland for her head,  
And bracelets too, and fragrant zone;  
She look'd at me as she did love  
And made sweet moan — 20

I set her on my pacing steed  
And nothing else saw all day long;  
For sidelong would she bend and sing  
A faery's song —

She found me roots of relish sweet 25  
And honey wild and manna dew;  
And sure in language strange she said,  
I love thee true —

She took me to her elfin grot  
And there she wept and sigh'd full sore, 30  
And there I shut her wild wild eyes  
With kisses four.

And there she lulled me asleep,  
And there I dream'd, ah woe betide,  
The latest dream I ever dreamt 35  
On the cold hill side:

I saw pale Kings, and Princes too,  
Pale warriors, death-pale were they all;  
They cried, La belle dame sans merci  
Thee hath in thrall. 40

I saw their starv'd lips in the gloam  
With horrid warning gaped wide,  
And I awoke, and found me here  
On the cold hill's side.

And this is why I sojourn here 45  
Alone and palely loitering;  
Though the sedge is withered from the Lake  
And no birds sing. . . .

## SONG OF FOUR FAIRIES

FIRE, AIR, EARTH, AND WATER:

SALAMANDER, ZEPHYR, DUSKETHA, AND BREAMA

*Sal.* Happy, happy glowing fire!*Zeph.* Fragrant air! delicious light!*Dus.* Let me to my glooms retire!*Bre.* I to green-weed rivers bright!*Sal.* Happy, happy glowing fire!

5

Dazzling bowers of soft retire,

Ever let my nourish'd wing,

Like a bat's, still wandering,

Faintless fan your fiery spaces,

Spirit sole in deadly places.

10

In unhaunted roar and blaze,

Open eyes that never daze,

Let me see the myriad shapes

Of men, and beasts, and fish, and apes

Portray'd in many a fiery den,

15

And wrought by spumy bitumen

On the deep intenser roof,

Arched every way aloof.

Let me breathe upon their skies,

And anger their live tapestries;

20

Free from cold, and every care

Of chilly rain and shivering air.

*Zeph.* Spirit of Fire! away! away!

Or your very roundelay

Will sear my plumage newly budded

25

From its quilled sheath, all studded

With the self-same dews that fell

On the May-grown Asphodel.

Spirit of Fire—away! away!

*Bre.* Spirit of Fire—away! away!

30

Zephyr, blue-eyed fairy, turn,

And see my cool sedge-buried urn,

Where it rests its mossy brim

'Mid water-mint and cresses dim;  
And the flowers, in sweet troubles, 35  
Lift their eyes above the bubbles,  
Like our Queen, when she would please  
To sleep and Oberon *will* tease—  
Love me, blue-eyed Fairy, true!  
Soothly I am sick for you. 40

*Zeph.* Gentle Breama! by the first  
Violet young nature nurst,  
I will bathe myself with thee,  
So you sometimes follow me  
To my home, far, far in west, 45  
Beyond the nimble-wheeled quest  
Of the golden-browed sun.  
Come with me, o'er tops of trees,  
To my fragrant palaces,  
Where they ever floating are 50  
Beneath the cherish of a star  
Call'd Vesper, who with silver veil  
Ever hides his brilliance pale,  
Ever gently-drows'd doth keep  
Twilight for the Fays to sleep. 55  
Fear not that your watery hair  
Will thirst in drouthy ringlets there;  
Clouds of stored summer rains  
Thou shalt taste, before the stains  
Of the mountain soil they take, 60  
And too unlucent for thee make.  
I love thee, crystal Fairy, true!  
Sooth I am as sick for you!

*Sal.* Out, ye aguish Fairies, out!  
Chilly lovers, what a rout 65  
Keep ye with your frozen breath,  
Colder than the mortal death!  
Adder-eyed Dusketha, speak!  
Shall we leave these, and go seek  
In the earth's wide entrails old 70  
Couches warm as theirs are cold?

O for a fiery gloom and thee,  
 Dusketha, so enchantingly  
 Freckle-wing'd and lizard-sided!

*Dus.* By thee, Sprite, will I be guided!

75

I care not for cold or heat;  
 Frost and flame, or sparks, or sleet,  
 To my essence are the same;—  
 But I honour more the flame.

Sprite of Fire, I follow thee

80

Wheresoever it may be,—

To the torrid spouts and fountains,  
 Underneath earth-quaked mountains

Or, at thy supreme desire,

Touch the very pulse of fire

85

With my bare unlidde eyes.

*Sal.* Sweet Dusketha! paradise!

Off, ye icy Spirits, fly!

Frosty creatures of the sky!

*Dus.* Breathe upon them, fiery sprite!

90

*Zeph.* } Away! away to our delight!  
*Bre.* }

*Sal.* Go, feed on icicles, while we  
 Bedded in tongue-flames will be.

*Dus.* Lead me to those feverish glooms,  
 Sprite of Fire!

*Bre.*

Me to the blooms,

95

Blue-eyed Zephyr, of those flowers

Far in the west where the May-cloud lowers;

And the beams of still Vesper, when winds are all whist,

Are shed through the rain and the milder mist,

And twilight your floating bowers.

100



## ON FAME

## I

FAME, like a wayward girl, will still be coy  
To those who woo her with too slavish knees,  
But makes surrender to some thoughtless boy,  
And dotes the more upon a heart at ease;  
She is a Gipsy will not speak to those 5  
Who have not learnt to be content without her;  
A Jilt, whose ear was never whisper'd close,  
Who thinks they scandal her who talk about her;  
A very Gipsy is she, Nilus-born,  
Sister-in-law to jealous Potiphar; 10  
Ye love-sick Bards! repay her scorn for scorn;  
Ye Artists lovelorn! madmen that ye are!  
Make your best bow to her and bid adieu,  
Then, if she likes it, she will follow you.

## II

"You cannot eat your cake and have it too."—*Proverb.*

How fever'd is the man who cannot look 15  
Upon his mortal days with temperate blood,  
Who vexes all the leaves of his life's book,  
And robs his fair name of its maidenhood;  
It is as if the rose should pluck herself,  
Or the ripe plum finger its misty bloom, 20  
As if a Naiad, like a meddling elf,  
Should darken her pure grot with muddy gloom;  
But the rose leaves herself upon the briar,  
For winds to kiss and grateful bees to feed,  
And the ripe plum still wears its dim attire; 25  
The undisturbed lake has crystal space;  
Why then should man, teasing the world for grace,  
Spoil his salvation for a fierce miscreed?

## ON THE SONNET

If by dull rhymes our English must be chain'd,  
 And, like Andromeda, the Sonnet sweet  
 Fetter'd, in spite of pained loveliness;  
 Let us find out, if we must be constrain'd,  
 Sandals more interwoven and complete 5  
 To fit the naked foot of poesy;  
 Let us inspect the lyre, and weigh the stress  
 Of every chord, and see what may be gain'd  
 By ear industrious, and attention meet;  
 Misers of sound and syllable, no less 10  
 Than Midas of his coinage, let us be  
 Jealous of dead leaves in the bay-wreath crown;  
 So, if we may not let the Muse be free,  
 She will be bound with garlands of her own.

## ODE TO PSYCHE

O GODDESS! hear these tuneless numbers, wrung  
 By sweet enforcement and remembrance dear,  
 And pardon that thy secrets should be sung  
 Even into thine own soft-conched ear:  
 Surely I dreamt to-day, or did I see 5  
 The winged Psyche with awaken'd eyes?  
 I wander'd in a forest thoughtlessly,  
 And, on the sudden, fainting with surprise,  
 Saw two fair creatures, couched side by side  
 In deepest grass, beneath the whisp'ring roof 10  
 Of leaves and trembled blossoms, where there ran  
 A brooklet, scarce espied:  
 'Mid hush'd, cool-rooted flowers, fragrant-eyed,  
 Blue, silver-white, and budded Tyrian,  
 They lay calm-breathing, on the bedded grass; 15  
 Their arms embraced, and their pinions too;  
 Their lips touch'd not, but had not bade adieu.

- As if disjoined by soft-handed slumber,  
And ready still past kisses to outnumber  
At tender eye-dawn of aureorean love: 20  
    The winged boy I knew;  
But who wast thou, O happy, happy dove?  
    His Psyche true!
- O latest born and loveliest vision far  
Of all Olympus' faded hierarchy! 25  
Fairer than Phœbe's sapphire-region'd star,  
Or Vesper, amorous glow-worm of the sky;  
Fairer than these, though temple thou hast none,  
    Nor altar heap'd with flowers;  
Nor virgin-choir to make a delicious moan 30  
    Upon the midnight hours;  
No voice, no lute, no pipe, no incense sweet  
From chain-swung censer teeming;  
No shrine, no grove, no oracle, no heat  
Of pale-mouth'd prophet dreaming. 35
- O brightest! though too late for antique vows,  
Too, too late for the fond believing lyre,  
When holy were the haunted forest boughs,  
Holy the air, the water, and the fire;  
Yet even in these days so far retir'd 40  
From happy pieties, thy lucent fans,  
Fluttering among the faint Olympians,  
I see, and sing, by my own eyes inspired.  
So let me be thy choir, and make a moan 45  
    Upon the midnight hours;  
Thy voice, thy lute, thy pipe, thy incense sweet  
From swung censer teeming;  
Thy shrine, thy grove, thy oracle, thy heat  
Of pale-mouth'd prophet dreaming.
- Yes, I will be thy priest, and build a fane 50  
In some untrodden region of my mind,  
Where branched thoughts, new grown with pleasant pain,  
Instead of pines shall murmur in the wind:

Far, far around shall those dark-cluster'd trees  
 Fledge the wild-ridged mountains steep by steep; 55  
 And there by zephyrs, streams, and birds, and bees,  
 The moss-lain Dryads shall be lull'd to sleep;  
 And in the midst of this wide quietness  
 A rosy sanctuary will I dress  
 With the wreath'd trellis of a working brain, 60  
 With buds, and bells, and stars without a name,  
 With all the gardener Fancy e'er could feign,  
 Who, breeding flowers, will never breed the same:  
 And there shall be for thee all soft delight  
 That shadowy thought can win, 65  
 A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,  
 To let the warm Love in!

## ODE ON A GRECIAN URN

### I

THOU still unravish'd bride of quietness,  
 Thou foster-child of silence and slow time,  
 Sylvan historian, who canst thus express  
 A flowery tale more sweetly than our rhyme:  
 What leaf-fringed legend haunts about thy shape 5  
 Of deities or mortals, or of both,  
 In Tempe or the dales of Arcady?  
 What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?  
 What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?  
 What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy? 10

### II

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard  
 Are sweeter; therefore, ye soft pipes, play on;  
 Not to the sensual ear, but, more endear'd,  
 Pipe to the spirit ditties of no tone:  
 Fair youth, beneath the trees, thou canst not leave 15  
 Thy song, nor ever can those trees be bare;

Bold Lover, never, never canst thou kiss,  
Though winning near the goal—yet, do not grieve;  
She cannot fade, though thou hast not thy bliss,  
For ever wilt thou love, and she be fair! 20

## III

Ah, happy, happy boughs! that cannot shed  
Your leaves, nor ever bid the Spring adieu;  
And, happy melodist, unwearied,  
For ever piping songs for ever new;  
More happy love! more happy, happy love! 25  
For ever warm and still to be enjoy'd,  
For ever panting, and for ever young;  
All breathing human passion far above,  
That leaves a heart high-sorrowful and cloy'd,  
A burning forehead, and a parching tongue. 30

## IV

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?  
To what green altar, O mysterious priest,  
Lead'st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,  
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?  
What little town by river or sea shore, 35  
Or mountain-built with peaceful citadel,  
Is emptied of this folk, this pious morn?  
And, little town, thy streets for evermore  
Will silent be; and not a soul to tell  
Why thou art desolate, can e'er return. 40

## V

O Attic shape! Fair attitude! with brede  
Of marble men and maidens overwrought,  
With forest branches and the trodden weed;  
Thou, silent form, dost tease us out of thought  
As doth eternity: Cold Pastoral! 45  
When old age shall this generation waste,  
Thou shalt remain, in midst of other woe  
Than ours, a friend to man, to whom thou say'st,  
"Beauty is truth, truth beauty,"—that is all  
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know. 50

## ODE ON MELANCHOLY

## I

No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist  
 Wolf's bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine;  
 Nor suffer thy pale forehead to be kiss'd  
 By nightshade, ruby grape of Proserpine;  
 Make not your rosary of yew-berries, 5  
 Nor let the beetle nor the death-moth be  
 Your mournful Psyche, nor the downy owl  
 A partner in your sorrow's mysteries;  
 For shade to shade will come too drowsily,  
 And drown the wakeful anguish of the soul. 10

## II

But when the melancholy fit shall fall  
 Sudden from heaven like a weeping cloud,  
 That fosters the droop-headed flowers all,  
 And hides the green hill in an April shroud;  
 Then glut thy sorrow on a morning rose, 15  
 Or on the rainbow of the salt sand-wave,  
 Or on the wealth of globed peonies;  
 Or if thy mistress some rich anger shows,  
 Emprison her soft hand, and let her rave,  
 And feed deep, deep upon her peerless eyes. 20

## III

She dwells with Beauty—Beauty that must die;  
 And Joy, whose hand is ever at his lips  
 Bidding adieu; and aching Pleasure nigh,  
 Turning to poison while the bee-mouth sips:  
 Ay, in the very temple of Delight 25  
 Veil'd Melancholy has her sovran shrine,  
 Though seen of none save him whose strenuous tongue  
 Can burst Joy's grape against his palate fine;  
 His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,  
 And be among her cloudy trophies hung. 30

## ODE TO A NIGHTINGALE

## I

My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains  
 My sense, as though of hemlock I had drunk,  
 Or emptied some dull opiate to the drains  
 One minute past, and Lethe-wards had sunk:  
 'Tis not through envy of thy happy lot,  
 But being too happy in thine happiness,—  
 That thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,  
 In some melodious plot  
 Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,  
 Singest of summer in full-throated ease.

5

11

## II

O, for a draught of vintage! that hath been  
 Cool'd a long age in the deep-delved earth,  
 Tasting of Flora and the country green,  
 Dance, and Provençal song, and sunburnt mirth!  
 O for a beaker full of the warm South,  
 Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,  
 With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,  
 And purple-stained mouth;  
 That I might drink, and leave the world unseen,  
 And with thee fade away into the forest dim:

15

20

## III

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget  
 What thou among the leaves hast never known,  
 The weariness, the fever, and the fret  
 Here, where men sit and hear each other groan;  
 Where palsy shakes a few, sad, last gray hairs,  
 Where youth grows pale, and spectre-thin, and dies;  
 Where but to think is to be full of sorrow  
 And leaden-eyed despairs,  
 Where Beauty cannot keep her lustrous eyes,  
 Or new Love pine at them beyond to-morrow.

25

30



## IV

Away! away! for I will fly to thee,  
Not charioted by Bacchus and his pards,  
But on the viewless wings of Poesy,  
Though the dull brain perplexes and retards:  
Already with thee! tender is the night, 35  
And haply the Queen-Moon is on her throne,  
Cluster'd around by all her starry Fays;  
But here there is no light,  
Save what from heaven is with the breezes blown  
Through verdurous glooms and winding mossy ways. 40

## V

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,  
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,  
But, in embalmed darkness, guess each sweet  
Wherewith the seasonable month endows  
The grass, the thicket, and the fruit-tree wild; 45  
White hawthorn, and the pastoral eglantine;  
Fast fading violets cover'd up in leaves;  
And mid-May's eldest child,  
The coming musk-rose, full of dewy wine,  
The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves. 50

## VI

Darkling I listen; and, for many a time  
I have been half in love with easeful Death,  
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,  
To take into the air my quiet breath,  
Now more than ever seems it rich to die, 55  
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,  
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad  
In such an ecstasy!  
Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain—  
To thy high requiem become a sod. 60

## VII

Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!  
 No hungry generations tread thee down;  
 The voice I hear this passing night was heard  
 In ancient days by emperor and clown:  
 Perhaps the self-same song that found a path  
 Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,  
 She stood in tears amid the alien corn;  
 The same that oft-times hath  
 Charm'd magic casements, opening on the foam  
 Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.

65

70

## VIII

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell  
 To toll me back from thee to my sole self!  
 Adieu! the fancy cannot cheat so well  
 As she is fam'd to do, deceiving elf.  
 Adieu! adieu! thy plaintive anthem fades  
 Past the near meadows, over the still stream,  
 Up the hill-side; and now 'tis buried deep  
 In the next valley-glades:  
 Was it a vision, or a waking dream?  
 Fled is that music:—Do I wake or sleep?

75

80

## ON INDOLENCE

"They toil not, neither do they spin."

## I

ONE morn before me were three figures seen,  
 With bowed necks, and joined hands, side-faced;  
 And one behind the other stepp'd serene,  
 In placid sandals, and in white robes graced;  
 They pass'd, like figures on a marble urn,  
 When shifted round to see the other side;  
 They came again; as when the urn once more  
 Is shifted round, the first seen shades return;  
 And they were strange to me, as may betide  
 With vases, to one deep in Phidian lore.

5

10

## II

How is it, Shadows! that I knew ye not?  
 How came ye muffled in so hush a mask?  
 Was it a silent deep-disguised plot  
 To steal away, and leave without a task  
 My idle days? Ripe was the drowsy hour; 15  
 The blissful cloud of summer-indolence  
 Benumb'd my eyes; my pulse grew less and less;  
 Pain had no sting, and pleasure's wreath no flower:  
 O, why did ye not melt, and leave my sense  
 Unhaunted quite of all but — nothingness? 20

## III

A third time pass'd they by, and, passing, turn'd  
 Each one the face a moment whiles to me;  
 Then faded, and to follow them I burn'd  
 And ached for wings, because I knew the three;  
 The first was a fair Maid, and Love her name; 25  
 The second was Ambition, pale of cheek,  
 And ever watchful with fatigued eye;  
 The last, whom I love more, the more of blame  
 Is heap'd upon her, maiden most unmeek,—  
 I knew to be my demon Poesy. 30

## IV

They faded, and, forsooth! I wanted wings:  
 O folly! What is love? and where is it?  
 And for that poor Ambition! it springs  
 From a man's little heart's short fever-fit;  
 For Poesy!—no,—she has not a joy,— 35  
 At least for me,—so sweet as drowsy noons,  
 And evenings steep'd in honied indolence;  
 O, for an age so shelter'd from annoy,  
 That I may never know how change the moons,  
 Or hear the voice of busy common-sense! 40

## V

And once more came they by;—alas! wherefore?  
My sleep had been embroider'd with dim dreams;  
My soul had been a lawn besprinkled o'er  
With flowers, and stirring shades, and baffled beams:  
The morn was clouded, but no shower fell, 45  
Tho' in her lids hung the sweet tears of May;  
The open casement press'd a new-leaved vine,  
Let in the budding warmth and throstle's lay;  
O Shadows! 'twas a time to bid farewell!  
Upon your skirts had fallen no tears of mine. 50

## VI

So, ye three Ghosts, adieu! Ye cannot raise  
My head cool-bedded in the flowery grass;  
For I would not be dieted with praise,  
A pet-lamb in a sentimental farce!  
Fade softly from my eyes, and be once more 55  
In masque-like figures on the dreamy urn;  
Farewell! I yet have visions for the night,  
And for the day faint visions there is store;  
Vanish, ye Phantoms! from my idle spright,  
Into the clouds, and never more return! 60

## LAMIA

### PART ONE

UPON a time, before the faery broods  
Drove Nymph and Satyr from the prosperous woods,  
Before king Oberon's bright diadem,  
Sceptre, and mantle, clasp'd with dewy gem,  
Frighted away the Dryads and the Fauns  
From rushes green, and brakes, and cowslip'd lawns,  
The ever-smitten Hermes empty left  
His golden throne, bent warm on amorous theft:  
From high Olympus had he stolen light,  
On this side of Jove's clouds, to escape the sight 10  
Of his great summoner, and made retreat  
Into a forest on the shores of Crete.  
For somewhere in that sacred island dwelt  
A nymph, to whom all hoofed Satyrs knelt;  
At whose white feet the languid Tritons poured 15  
Pearls, while on land they wither'd and adored.  
Fast by the springs where she to bathe was wont,  
And in those meads where sometime she might haunt,  
Were strewn rich gifts, unknown to any Muse,  
Though Fancy's casket were unlock'd to choose. 20  
Ah, what a world of love was at her feet!  
So Hermes thought, and a celestial heat  
Burnt from his winged heels to either ear,  
That from a whiteness, as the lily clear,  
Blush'd into roses 'mid his golden hair, 25  
Fallen in jealous curls about his shoulders bare.

From vale to vale, from wood to wood, he flew,  
Breathing upon the flowers his passion new,  
And wound with many a river to its head,  
To find where this sweet nymph prepar'd her secret bed: 30

In vain; the sweet nymph might nowhere be found,  
 And so he rested, on the lonely ground,  
 Pensive, and full of painful jealousies  
 Of the Wood-Gods, and even the very trees.  
 There as he stood, he heard a mournful voice, 35  
 Such as once heard, in gentle heart, destroys  
 All pain but pity: thus the lone voice spake:  
 "When from this wreathed tomb shall I awake!  
 When move in a sweet body fit for life,  
 And love, and pleasure, and the ruddy strife 40  
 Of hearts and lips! Ah, miserable me!"  
 The God, dove-footed, glided silently  
 Round bush and tree, soft-brushing, in his speed,  
 The taller grasses and full-flowering weed,  
 Until he found a palpitating snake, 45  
 Bright, and cirque-couchant in a dusky brake.

She was a gordian shape of dazzling hue,  
 Vermilion-spotted, golden, green, and blue;  
 Striped like a zebra, freckled like a pard,  
 Eyed like a peacock, and all crimson-barr'd; 50  
 And full of silver moons, that, as she breathed,  
 Dissolv'd, or brighter shone, or interwreathed  
 Their lustres with the gloomier tapestries —  
 So rainbow-sided, touch'd with miseries,  
 She seem'd, at once, some penanced lady elf, 55  
 Some demon's mistress, or the demon's self.  
 Upon her crest she wore a wannish fire  
 Sprinkled with stars, like Ariadne's tiar:  
 Her head was serpent, but ah, bitter-sweet!  
 She had a woman's mouth with all its pearls complete. 60  
 And for her eyes: what could such eyes do there  
 But weep, and weep, that they were born so fair?  
 As Proserpine still weeps for her Sicilian air.  
 Her throat was serpent, but the words she spake  
 Came, as through bubbling honey, for Love's sake, 65  
 And thus; while Hermes on his pinions lay,  
 Like a stoop'd falcon ere he takes his prey:

"Fair Hermes, crown'd with feathers, fluttering light,  
 I had a splendid dream of thee last night:  
 I saw thee sitting, on a throne of gold, 70  
 Among the Gods, upon Olympus old,  
 The only sad one; for thou didst not hear  
 The soft, lute-finger'd Muses chaunting clear,  
 Nor even Apollo when he sang alone,  
 Deaf to his throbbing throat's long, long melodious moan. 75  
 I dreamt I saw thee, robed in purple flakes,  
 Break amorous through the clouds, as morning breaks,  
 And, swiftly as a bright Phœbean dart,  
 Strike for the Cretan isle; and here thou art!  
 Too gentle Hermes, hast thou found the maid?" 80  
 Whereat the star of Lethe not delay'd  
 His rosy eloquence, and thus inquired:  
 "Thou smooth-lipp'd serpent, surely high inspired!  
 Thou beauteous wreath, with melancholy eyes,  
 Possess whatever bliss thou canst devise, 85  
 Telling me only where my nymph is fled,—  
 Where she doth breathe!" "Bright planet, thou hast said,"  
 Return'd the snake, "but seal with oaths, fair God!"  
 "I swear," said Hermes, "by my serpent rod,  
 And by thine eyes, and by thy starry crown!" 90  
 Light flew his earnest words, among the blossoms blown.  
 Then thus again the brilliance feminine:  
 "Too frail of heart! for this lost nymph of thine,  
 Free as the air, invisibly, she strays  
 About these thornless wilds; her pleasant days 95  
 She tastes unseen; unseen her nimble feet  
 Leave traces in the grass and flowers sweet;  
 From weary tendrils, and bow'd branches green,  
 She plucks the fruit unseen, she bathes unseen:  
 And by my power is her beauty veil'd 100  
 To keep it unaffronted, unassail'd  
 By the love-glances of unlovely eyes,  
 Of Satyrs, Fauns, and blear'd Silenus' sighs.  
 Pale grew her immortality, for woe

*Daedalus*



Of all these lovers, and she grieved so 105  
 I took compassion on her, bade her steep  
 Her hair in weird syrops, that would keep  
 Her loveliness invisible, yet free  
 To wander as she loves, in liberty.  
 Thou shalt behold her, Hermes, thou alone, 110  
 If thou wilt, as thou swearest, grant my boon!"  
 Then, once again, the charmed God began  
 An oath, and through the serpent's ears it ran  
 Warm, tremulous, devout, psalterian.  
 Ravish'd, she lifted her Circean head, 115  
 Blush'd a live damask, and swift-lipping said,  
 "I was a woman, let me have once more  
 A woman's shape, and charming as before.  
 I love a youth of Corinth—O the bliss!  
 Give me my woman's form, and place me where he is. 120  
 Stoop, Hermes, let me breathe upon thy brow,  
 And thou shalt see thy sweet nymph even now."  
 The God on half-shut feathers sank serene,  
 She breath'd upon his eyes, and swift was seen  
 Of both the guarded nymph near-smiling on the green. 125  
 It was no dream; or say a dream it was,  
 Real are the dreams of Gods, and smoothly pass  
 Their pleasures in a long immortal dream.  
 One warm, flush'd moment, hovering, it might seem  
 Dash'd by the wood-nymph's beauty, so he burn'd; 130  
 Then, lighting on the printless verdure, turn'd  
 To the swoon'd serpent, and with languid arm,  
 Delicate, put to proof the lithe Caducean charm.  
 So done, upon the nymph his eyes he bent  
 Full of adoring tears and blandishment, 135  
 And towards her stept: she, like a moon in wane,  
 Faded before him, cower'd, nor could restrain  
 Her fearful sobs, self-folding like a flower  
 That faints into itself at evening hour:  
 But the God fostering her chilled hand, 140  
 She felt the warmth, her eyelids open'd bland,  
 And, like new flowers at morning song of bees,

Bloom'd, and gave up her honey to the lees.  
 Into the green recessed woods they flew;  
 Nor grew they pale, as mortal lovers do. 145

Left to herself, the serpent now began  
 To change; her elfin blood in madness ran,  
 Her mouth foam'd, and the grass, therewith besprent,  
 Wither'd at dew so sweet and virulent;  
 Her eyes in torture fix'd, and anguish drear, 150  
 Hot, glaz'd, and wide, with lid-lashes all sear,  
 Flash'd phosphor and sharp sparks, without one cooling tear.  
 The colours all inflam'd throughout her train,  
 She writh'd about, convuls'd with scarlet pain:  
 A deep volcanian yellow took the place 155  
 Of all her milder-mooned body's grace;  
 And, as the lava ravishes the mead,  
 Spoilt all her silver mail, and golden brede;  
 Made gloom of all her frecklings, streaks and bars,  
 Eclips'd her crescents, and lick'd up her stars: 160  
 So that, in moments few, she was undrest  
 Of all her sapphires, greens, and amethyst,  
 And rubious-argent: of all these bereft,  
 Nothing but pain and ugliness were left.  
 Still shone her crown; that vanish'd, also she 165  
 Melted and disappear'd as suddenly;  
 And in the air, her new voice luting soft,  
 Cried, "Lycius! gentle Lycius!"—Borne aloft  
 With the bright mists about the mountains hoar  
 These words dissolv'd: Crete's forests heard no more. 170

Whither fled Lamia, now a lady bright,  
 A full-born beauty new and exquisite?  
 She fled into that valley they pass o'er  
 Who go to Corinth from Cenchreas' shore;  
 And rested at the foot of those wild hills, 175  
 The rugged founts of the Peræan rills,  
 And of that other ridge whose barren back  
 Stretches, with all its mist and cloudy rack,

South-westward to Cleone. There she stood  
About a young bird's flutter from a wood, 180  
Fair, on a sloping green of mossy tread,  
By a clear pool, wherein she passioned  
To see herself escap'd from so sore ills,  
While her robes flaunted with the daffodils.

Ah, happy Lycius!—for she was a maid 185  
More beautiful than ever twisted braid,  
Or sigh'd, or blush'd, or on spring-flowered lea  
Spread a green kirtle to the minstrelsy:  
A virgin purest lipp'd, yet in the lore  
Of love deep learned to the red heart's core: 190  
Not one hour old, yet of sciential brain  
To unperplex bliss from its neighbour pain;  
Define their pettish limits, and estrange  
Their points of contact and swift counterchange;  
Intrigue with the specious chaos, and dispart 195  
Its most ambiguous atoms with sure art;  
As though in Cupid's college she had spent  
Sweet days a lovely graduate, still unshent,  
And kept his rosy terms in idle languishment.

Why this fair creature chose so fairly 200  
By the wayside to linger, we shall see;  
But first 'tis fit to tell how she could muse  
And dream, when in the serpent prison-house,  
Of all she list, strange or magnificent:  
How, ever, where she will'd, her spirit went; 205  
Whether to faint Elysium, or where  
Down through tress-lifting waves the Nereids fair  
Wind into Thetis' bower by many a pearly stair;  
Or where God Bacchus drains his cups divine,  
Stretch'd out, at ease, beneath a glutinous pine; 210  
Or where in Pluto's gardens palatine  
Mulciber's columns gleam in far piazzian line.  
And sometimes into cities she would send  
Her dream, with feast and rioting to blend;

And once, while among mortals dreaming thus, 215  
She saw the young Corinthian Lycius  
Charioting foremost in the envious race,  
Like a young Jove with calm uneager face,  
And fell into a swooning love of him.  
Now on the moth-time of that evening dim 220  
He would return that way, as well she knew,  
To Corinth from the shore; for freshly blew  
The eastern soft wind, and his galley now  
Grated the quaystones with her brazen prow  
In port Cenchreas, from Egina isle 225  
Fresh anchor'd; whither he had been awhile  
To sacrifice to Jove, whose temple there  
Waits with high marble doors for blood and incense rare.  
Jove heard his vows, and better'd his desire;  
For by some freakful chance he made retire 230  
From his companions, and set forth to walk,  
Perhaps grown wearied of their Corinth talk:  
Over the solitary hills he fared,  
Thoughtless at first, but ere eve's star appeared  
His phantasy was lost, where reason fades, 235  
In the calm'd twilight of Platonic shades.  
Lamia beheld him coming, near, more near —  
Close to her passing, in indifference drear,  
His silent sandals swept the mossy green;  
So neighbour'd to him, and yet so unseen 240  
She stood: he pass'd, shut up in mysteries,  
His mind wrapp'd like his mantle, while her eyes  
Follow'd his steps, and her neck regal white  
Turn'd — syllabling thus, "Ah, Lycius bright,  
And will you leave me on the hills alone? 245  
Lycius, look back! and be some pity shown."  
He did; not with cold wonder fearingly,  
But Orpheus-like at an Eurydice;  
For so delicious were the words she sung,  
It seem'd he had lov'd them a whole summer long: 250  
And soon his eyes had drunk her beauty up,  
Leaving no drop in the bewildering cup,

And still the cup was full,—while he, afraid  
Lest she should vanish ere his lip had paid  
Due adoration, thus began to adore; 255  
Her soft look growing coy, she saw his chain so sure:  
“Leave thee alone! Look back! Ah, Goddess, see  
Whether my eyes can ever turn from thee!  
For pity do not this sad heart belie —  
Even as thou vanishest so I shall die. 260  
Stay! though a Naiad of the rivers, stay!  
To thy far wishes will thy streams obey:  
Stay! though the greenest woods be thy domain,  
Alone they can drink up the morning rain:  
Though a descended Pleiad, will not one 265  
Of thine harmonious sisters keep in tune  
Thy spheres, and as thy silver proxy shine?  
So sweetly to these ravish’d ears of mine  
Came thy sweet greeting, that if thou shouldst fade  
Thy memory will waste me to a shade:— 270  
For pity do not melt!”—“If I should stay,”  
Said Lamia, “here, upon this floor of clay,  
And pain my steps upon these flowers too rough,  
What canst thou say or do of charm enough  
To dull the nice remembrance of my home? 275  
Thou canst not ask me with thee here to roam  
Over these hills and vales, where no joy is,—  
Empty of immortality and bliss!  
Thou art a scholar, Lycius, and must know }  
That finer spirits cannot breathe below } 280  
In human climes, and live: Alas! poor youth,  
What taste of purer air hast thou to soothe  
My essence? What serener palaces,  
Where I may all my many senses please,  
And by mysterious sleights a hundred thirsts appease? 285  
It cannot be—Adieu!” So said, she rose  
Tiptoe with white arms spread. He, sick to lose  
The amorous promise of her lone complain,  
Swoon’d, murmuring of love, and pale with pain.  
The cruel lady, without any show 290

Of sorrow for her tender favourite's woe,  
But rather, if her eyes could brighter be,  
With brighter eyes and slow amenity,  
Put her new lips to his, and gave afresh  
The life she had so tangled in her mesh: 295  
And as he from one trance was wakening  
Into another, she began to sing,  
Happy in beauty, life, and love, and every thing,  
A song of love, too sweet for earthly lyres,  
While, like held breath, the stars drew in their panting  
fires. 300

And then she whisper'd in such trembling tone  
As those who, safe together met alone  
For the first time through many anguish'd days,  
Use other speech than looks; bidding him raise  
His drooping head, and clear his soul of doubt, 305  
For that she was a woman, and without  
Any more subtle fluid in her veins  
Than throbbing blood, and that the self-same pains  
Inhabited her frail-strung heart as his.

And next she wonder'd how his eyes could miss 310  
Her face so long in Corinth, where, she said,  
She dwelt but half retir'd, and there had led  
Days happy as the gold coin could invent  
Without the aid of love; yet in content

Till she saw him, as once she pass'd him by, 315  
Where 'gainst a column he leant thoughtfully  
At Venus' temple porch, 'mid baskets heap'd  
Of amorous herbs and flowers, newly reap'd

Late on that eve, as 'twas the night before  
The Adonian feast; whereof she saw no more, 320  
But wept alone those days, for why should she adore?

Lycius from death awoke into amaze,  
To see her still, and singing so sweet lays;  
Then from amaze into delight he fell  
To hear her whisper woman's lore so well; 325  
And every word she spake entic'd him on  
To unperplex'd delight and pleasure known.



Let the mad poets say whate'er they please  
Of the sweets of Fairies, Peris, Goddesses,  
There is not such a treat among them all, 330  
Haunters of cavern, lake, and waterfall,  
As a real woman, lineal indeed  
From Pyrrha's pebbles or old Adam's seed.  
Thus gentle Lamia judg'd, and judg'd aright,  
That Lycius could not love in half a fright, 335  
So threw the goddess off, and won his heart  
More pleasantly by playing woman's part,  
With no more awe than what her beauty gave,  
That, while it smote, still guaranteed to save.  
Lycius to all made eloquent reply, 340  
Marrying to every word a twinborn sigh;  
And last, pointing to Corinth, ask'd her sweet,  
If 'twas too far that night for her soft feet.  
The way was short, for Lamia's eagerness  
Made, by a spell, the triple league decrease 345  
To a few paces; not at all surmised  
By blinded Lycius, so in her comprised.  
They pass'd the city gates, he knew not how,  
So noiseless, and he never thought to know.

As men talk in a dream, so Corinth all, 350  
Throughout her palaces imperial,  
And all her populous streets and temples lewd,  
Mutter'd, like tempest in the distance brew'd,  
To the wide-spreaded night above her towers.  
Men, women, rich and poor, in the cool hours, 355  
Shuffled their sandals o'er the pavement white,  
Companion'd or alone; while many a light  
Flared, here and there, from wealthy festivals,  
And threw their moving shadows on the walls,  
Or found them cluster'd in the corniced shade 360  
Of some arch'd temple-door, or dusky colonnade.

Muffling his face, of greeting friends in fear,  
Her fingers he press'd hard, as one came near



With curl'd gray beard, sharp eyes, and smooth bald crown,  
 Slow-stepp'd, and robed in philosophic gown: 365  
 Lycius shrank closer, as they met and past,  
 Into his mantle, adding wings to haste,  
 While hurried Lamia trembled: "Ah," said he,  
 "Why do you shudder, love, so ruefully?  
 Why does your tender palm dissolve in dew?"— 370  
 "I'm wearied," said fair Lamia: "tell me who  
 Is that old man? I cannot bring to mind  
 His features:—Lycius! wherefore did you blind  
 Yourself from his quick eyes?" Lycius replied,  
 "'Tis Apollonius sage, my trusty guide 375  
 And good instructor; but to-night he seems  
 The ghost of folly haunting my sweet dreams."

While yet he spake they had arriv'd before  
 A pillar'd porch, with lofty portal door,  
 Where hung a silver lamp, whose phosphor glow 380  
 Reflected in the slabbed steps below,  
 Mild as a star in water; for so new  
 And so unsullied was the marble hue,  
 So through the crystal polish, liquid fine,  
 Ran the dark veins, that none but feet divine 385  
 Could e'er have touch'd there. Sounds Æolian  
 Breath'd from the hinges, as the ample span  
 Of the wide doors disclos'd a place unknown  
 Some time to any, but those two alone,  
 And a few Persian mutes who that same year 390  
 Were seen about the markets: none knew where  
 They could inhabit; the most curious  
 Were foil'd who watch'd to trace them to their house:  
 And but the flitter-winged verse must tell,  
 For truth's sake, what woe afterwards befell, 395  
 'Twould humour many a heart to leave them thus,  
 Shut from the busy world of more incredulous.

## PART TWO

LOVE in a hut, with water and a crust,  
 Is—Love, forgive us!—cinders, ashes, dust; }  
 Love in a palace is perhaps at last  
 More grievous torment than a hermit's fast:—  
 That is a doubtful tale from faery land, 5  
 Hard for the non-elect to understand.  
 Had Lycius liv'd to hand his story down,  
 He might have given the moral a fresh frown,  
 Or clench'd it quite: but too short was their bliss  
 To breed distrust and hate, that make the soft voice hiss. 10  
 Besides, there, nightly, with terrific glare,  
 Love, jealous grown of so complete a pair,  
 Hover'd and buzz'd his wings, with fearful roar,  
 Above the lintel of their chamber door,  
 And down the passage cast a glow upon the floor. 15

For all this came a ruin: side by side  
 They were enthroned, in the even-tide,  
 Upon a couch, near to a curtaining  
 Whose airy texture, from a golden string,  
 Floated into the room, and let appear 20  
 Unveil'd the summer heaven, blue and clear,  
 Betwixt two marble shafts:—there they reposed,  
 Where use had made it sweet, with eyelids closed,  
 Saving a tithe which love still open kept,  
 That they might see each other while they almost slept; 25  
 When from the slope side of a suburb hill,  
 Deafening the swallow's twitter, came a thrill  
 Of trumpets—Lycius started—the sounds fled,  
 But left a thought, a buzzing in his head.  
 For the first time, since first he harbour'd in 30  
 That purple-lined palace of sweet sin,  
 His spirit pass'd beyond its golden bourn  
 Into the noisy world almost forsworn.  
 The lady, ever watchful, penetrant,  
 Saw this with pain, so arguing a want 35  
 Of something more, more than her empery

Of joys; and she began to moan and sigh  
Because he mused beyond her, knowing well  
That but a moment's thought is passion's passing-bell.  
"Why do you sigh, fair creature?" whisper'd he. 40  
"Why do you think?" return'd she tenderly:  
"You have deserted me;—where am I now?  
Not in your heart while care weighs on your brow:  
No, no, you have dismiss'd me; and I go  
From your breast houseless: ay, it must be so." 45  
He answer'd, bending to her open eyes,  
Where he was mirror'd small in paradise,  
"My silver planet, both of eve and morn!  
Why will you plead yourself so sad forlorn,  
While I am striving how to fill my heart 50  
With deeper crimson, and a double smart?  
How to entangle, trammel up, and snare  
Your soul in mine, and labyrinth you there  
Like the hid scent in an unbudded rose?  
Ay, a sweet kiss—you see your mighty woes. 55  
My thoughts! shall I unveil them? Listen then!  
What mortal hath a prize that other men  
May be confounded and abash'd withal,  
But lets it sometimes pace abroad majestic,  
And triumph, as in thee I should rejoice 60  
Amid the hoarse alarm of Corinth's voice.  
Let my foes choke, and my friends shout afar,  
While through the thronged streets your bridal car  
Wheels round its dazzling spokes."—The lady's cheek  
Trembled; she nothing said, but, pale and meek, 65  
Arose and knelt before him, wept a rain  
Of sorrows at his words; at last with pain  
Beseeching him, the while his hand she wrung,  
To change his purpose. He thereat was stung,  
Perverse, with stronger fancy to reclaim 70  
Her wild and timid nature to his aim:  
Besides, for all his love, in self despite,  
Against his better self, he took delight  
Luxurious in her sorrows, soft and new.

His passion, cruel grown, took on a hue  
 Fierce and sanguineous as 'twas possible 75  
 In one whose brow had no dark veins to swell.  
 Fine was the mitigated fury, like  
 Apollo's presence when in act to strike  
 The serpent — Ha, the serpent! certes, she 80  
 Was none. She burnt, she lov'd the tyranny,  
 And, all subdued, consented to the hour  
 When to the bridal he should lead his paramour.  
 Whispering in midnight silence, said the youth,  
 "Sure some sweet name thou hast, though, by my truth, 85  
 I have not ask'd it, ever thinking thee  
 Not mortal, but of heavenly progeny,  
 As still I do. Hast any mortal name,  
 Fit appellation for this dazzling frame?  
 Or friends or kinsfolk on the citied earth, 90  
 To share our marriage feast and nuptial mirth?"  
 "I have no friends," said Lamia, "no, not one;  
 My presence in wide Corinth hardly known:  
 My parents' bones are in their dusty urns  
 Sepulchred, where no kindled incense burns, 95  
 Seeing all their luckless race are dead, save me,  
 And I neglect the holy rite for thee.  
 Even as you list invite your many guests;  
 But if, as now it seems, your vision rests  
 With any pleasure on me, do not bid 100  
 Old Apollonius — from him keep me hid."  
 Lycius, perplex'd at words so blind and blank,  
 Made close inquiry; from whose touch she shrank,  
 Feigning a sleep; and he to the dull shade  
 Of deep sleep in a moment was betray'd. 105

It was the custom then to bring away  
 The bride from home at blushing shut of day,  
 Veil'd, in a chariot, heralded along  
 By strewn flowers, torches, and a marriage song,  
 With other pageants: but this fair unknown 110  
 Had not a friend. So being left alone

(Lycius was gone to summon all his kin),  
 And knowing surely she could never win  
 His foolish heart from its mad pompousness,  
 She set herself, high-thoughted, how to dress 115  
 The misery in fit magnificence.  
 She did so, but 'tis doubtful how and whence  
 Came, and who were, her subtle servitors.  
 About the halls, and to and from the doors,  
 There was a noise of wings, till in short space 120  
 The glowing banquet-room shone with wide-arched grace.  
 A haunting music, sole perhaps and lone  
 Supportress of the faery-roof, made moan  
 Throughout, as fearful the whole charm might fade.  
 Fresh carved cedar, mimicking a glade 125  
 Of palm and plantain, met from either side,  
 High in the midst, in honour of the bride:  
 Two palms and then two plantains, and so on,  
 From either side their stems branch'd one to one  
 All down the aisled place; and beneath all 130  
 There ran a stream of lamps straight on from wall to wall.  
 So canopied, lay an untasted feast  
 Teeming with odours. Lamia, regal drest,  
 Silently paced about, and as she went,  
 In pale contented sort of discontent, 135  
 Mission'd her viewless servants to enrich  
 The fretted splendour of each nook and niche.  
 Between the tree-stems, marbled plain at first,  
 Came jasper pannels; then, anon, there burst  
 Forth creeping imagery of slighter trees, 140  
 And with the larger wove in small intricacies.  
 Approving all, she faded at self-will,  
 And shut the chamber up, close, hush'd and still,  
 Complete and ready for the revels rude,  
 When dreadful guests would come to spoil her solitude. 145

The day appear'd, and all the gossip rout.  
 O senseless Lycius! Madman! wherefore flout  
 The silent-blessing fate, warm cloister'd hours,

And show to common eyes these secret bowers?  
The herd approach'd; each guest, with busy brain, 150  
Arriving at the portal, gaz'd amain,  
And enter'd marveling: for they knew the street,  
Remember'd it from childhood all complete  
Without a gap, yet ne'er before had seen  
That royal porch, that high-built fair demesne; 155  
So in they hurried all, maz'd, curious and keen:  
Save one, who look'd thereon with eye severe,  
And with calm-planted steps walk'd in austere;  
'Twas Apollonius: something too he laugh'd,  
As though some knotty problem, that had daft 160  
His patient thought, had now begun to thaw,  
And solve and melt:—'twas just as he foresaw.

He met within the murmurous vestibule  
His young disciple. "'Tis no common rule,  
Lycius," said he, "for uninvited guest 165  
To force himself upon you, and infest  
With an unbidden presence the bright throng  
Of younger friends; yet must I do this wrong,  
And you forgive me." Lycius blush'd, and led  
The old man through the inner doors broad-spread; 170  
With reconciling words and courteous mien  
Turning into sweet milk the sophist's spleen.

Of wealthy lustre was the banquet-room,  
Fill'd with pervading brilliance and perfume:  
Before each lucid pannel fuming stood 175  
A censer fed with myrrh and spiced wood,  
Each by a sacred tripod held aloft,  
Whose slender feet wide-swerv'd upon the soft  
Wool-woofed carpets: fifty wreaths of smoke  
From fifty censers their light voyage took 180  
To the high roof, still mimick'd as they rose  
Along the mirror'd walls by twin-clouds odorous.  
Twelve sphered tables, by silk seats insphered,  
High as the level of a man's breast rear'd



On libbard's paws, upheld the heavy gold 185  
 Of cups and goblets, and the store thrice told  
 Of Ceres' horn, and, in huge vessels, wine  
 Come from the gloomy tun with merry shine.  
 Thus loaded with a feast the tables stood,  
 Each shrining in the midst the image of a God. 190

When in an antechamber every guest  
 Had felt the cold full sponge to pleasure press'd,  
 By minist'ring slaves, upon his hands and feet,  
 And fragrant oils with ceremony meet  
 Pour'd on his hair, they all mov'd to the feast 195  
 In white robes, and themselves in order placed  
 Around the silken couches, wondering  
 Whence all this mighty cost and blaze of wealth could spring.

Soft went the music the soft air along,  
 While fluent Greek a vowel'd undersong 200  
 Kept up among the guests, discoursing low  
 At first, for scarcely was the wine at flow;  
 But when the happy vintage touch'd their brains,  
 Louder they talk, and louder come the strains  
 Of powerful instruments:—the gorgeous dyes, 205  
 The space, the splendour of the draperies,  
 The roof of awful richness, nectarous cheer,  
 Beautiful slaves, and Lamia's self, appear,  
 Now, when the wine has done its rosy deed,  
 And every soul from human trammels freed, 210  
 No more so strange; for merry wine, sweet wine,  
 Will make Elysian shades not too fair, too divine.  
 Soon was God Bacchus at meridian height;  
 Flush'd were their cheeks, and bright eyes double bright:  
 Garlands of every green and every scent 215  
 From vales deflower'd, or forest-trees branch-rent,  
 In baskets of bright osier'd gold were brought  
 High as the handles heap'd, to suit the thought  
 Of every guest; that each, as he did please,  
 Might fancy-fit his brows, silk-pillow'd at his ease. 220



What wreath for Lamia? What for Lycius?  
What for the sage, old Apollonius?  
Upon her aching forehead be there hung  
The leaves of willow and of adder's-tongue;  
And for the youth, quick, let us strip for him 225  
The thyrsus, that his watching eyes may swim  
Into forgetfulness; and, for the sage,  
Let spear-grass and the spiteful thistle wage  
War on his temples. Do not all charms fly  
At the mere touch of cold philosophy? 230  
There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:  
We know her woof, her texture; she is given  
In the dull catalogue of common things.  
Philosophy will clip an Angel's wings,  
Conquer all mysteries by rule and line, 235  
Empty the haunted air, and gnomed mine —  
Unweave a rainbow, as it erewhile made  
The tender-person'd Lamia melt into a shade.

By her glad Lycius sitting, in chief place,  
Scarce saw in all the room another face, 240  
Till, checking his love trance, a cup he took  
Full brimm'd, and opposite sent forth a look  
'Cross the broad table, to beseech a glance  
From his old teacher's wrinkled countenance,  
And pledge him. The bald-head philosopher 245  
Had fix'd his eye, without a twinkle or stir  
Full on the alarmed beauty of the bride,  
Brow-beating her fair form, and troubling her sweet pride.  
Lycius then press'd her hand, with devout touch,  
As pale it lay upon the rosy couch: 250  
'Twas icy, and the cold ran through his veins;  
Then sudden it grew hot, and all the pains  
Of an unnatural heat shot to his heart.  
"Lamia, what means this? Wherefore dost thou start?  
Know'st thou that man?" Poor Lamia answer'd not. 255  
He gaz'd into her eyes, and not a jot  
Own'd they the lovelorn piteous appeal:

More, more he gaz'd: his human senses reel:  
 Some hungry spell that loveliness absorbs;  
 There was no recognition in those orbs. 260  
 "Lamia!" he cried — and no soft-toned reply.  
 The many heard, and the loud revelry  
 Grew hush; the stately music no more breathes;  
 The myrtle sicken'd in a thousand wreaths.  
 By faint degrees, voice, lute, and pleasure ceased; 265  
 A deadly silence step by step increased,  
 Until it seem'd a horrid presence there,  
 And not a man but felt the terror in his hair.  
 "Lamia!" he shriek'd; and nothing but the shriek  
 With its sad echo did the silence break. 270  
 "Begone, foul dream!" he cried, gazing again  
 In the bride's face, where now no azure vein  
 Wander'd on fair-spaced temples; no soft bloom  
 Misted the cheek; no passion to illumine  
 The deep-recessed vision:—all was blight; 275  
 Lamia, no longer fair, there sat a deadly white.—  
 "Shut, shut those juggling eyes, thou ruthless man!  
 Turn them aside, wretch! or the righteous ban  
 Of all the Gods, whose dreadful images  
 Here represent their shadowy presences, 280  
 May pierce them on the sudden with the thorn  
 Of painful blindness; leaving thee forlorn,  
 In trembling dotage to the feeblest fright  
 Of conscience, for their long-offended might,  
 For all thine impious proud-heart sophistries, 285  
 Unlawful magic, and enticing lies.  
 Corinthians! look upon that gray-beard wretch!  
 Mark how, possess'd, his lashless eyelids stretch  
 Around his demon eyes! Corinthians, see!  
 My sweet bride withers at their potency." 290  
 "Fool!" said the sophist, in an under-tone  
 Gruff with contempt; which a death-nighing moan  
 From Lycius answer'd, as heart-struck and lost,  
 He sank supine beside the aching ghost.  
 "Fool! Fool!" repeated he, while his eyes still 295

Relented not, nor mov'd; "from every ill  
Of life have I preserv'd thee to this day,  
And shall I see thee made a serpent's prey?"  
Then Lamia breath'd death breath; the sophist's eye,  
Like a sharp spear, went through her utterly, 300  
Keen, cruel, perceant, stinging: she, as well  
As her weak hand could any meaning tell,  
Motion'd him to be silent; vainly so,  
He look'd, and look'd again, a level No!  
"A serpent!" echoed he; no sooner said, 305  
Than with a frightful scream she vanished:  
And Lycius' arms were empty of delight,  
As were his limbs of life, from that same night.  
On the high couch he lay!—his friends came round—  
Supported him—no pulse, or breath, they found, 310  
And, in its marriage robe, the heavy body wound.

# OTHO THE GREAT

## DRAMATIS PERSONÆ

OTHO THE GREAT, *Emperor of Germany*

LUDOLPH, *his Son*

CONRAD, *Duke of Franconia*

ALBERT, *A Knight favoured by Otho*

SIGIFRED, *an Officer, a friend of Ludolph*

THEODORE } *Officers*

GONFRID }

ETHELBERT, *an Abbot*

GERSA, *Prince of Hungary*

*An Hungarian Captain*

*Physician*

*Page*

*Nobles, Knights, Attendants, and Soldiers*

ERMINIA, *Niece of Otho*

AURANTHE, *Conrad's Sister*

*Ladies and Attendants*

SCENE. *The Castle of Friedburg, its vicinity, and the Hungarian Camp*

TIME. *One Day*

## ACT ONE

### SCENE I.—*An Apartment in the Castle*

*Enter CONRAD*

*Conrad.* So, I am safe emerged from these broils!  
Amid the wreck of thousands I am whole;  
For every crime I have a laurel-wreath,  
For every lie a lordship. Nor yet has  
My ship of fortune furl'd her silken sails,—  
Let her glide on! This danger'd neck is saved,  
By dexterous policy, from the rebel's axe;  
And of my ducal palace not one stone  
Is bruised by the Hungarian petards.  
Toil hard, ye slaves, and from the miser-earth  
Bring forth once more my bullion, treasured deep,  
With all my jewell'd salvers, silver and gold,  
And precious goblets that make rich the wine.  
But why do I stand babbling to myself?  
Where is Auranthe? I have news for her  
Shall—

5

10

15

*Enter AURANTHE*

*Auranthe.* Conrad! what tidings? Good, if I may guess  
From your alert eyes and high-lifted brows.

What tidings of the battle? Albert? Ludolph? Otho?

*Conrad.* You guess aright. And, sister, slurring o'er  
Our by-gone quarrels, I confess my heart 20  
Is beating with a child's anxiety,  
To make our golden fortune known to you.

*Auranthe.* So serious?

*Conrad.* Yes, so serious, that before  
I utter even the shadow of a hint  
Concerning what will make that sin-worn cheek 25  
Blush joyous blood through every lineament,  
You must make here a solemn vow to me.

*Auranthe.* I pr'ythee, Conrad, do not overact  
The hypocrite. What vow would you impose?

*Conrad.* Trust me for once. That you may be assured 30  
'Tis not confiding in a broken reed,

A poor court-bankrupt, outwitted and lost,  
Revolve these facts in your acutest mood,  
In such a mood as now you listen to me:  
A few days since, I was an open rebel,— 35

Against the Emperor had suborn'd his son,—  
Drawn off his nobles to revolt,—and shown  
Contented fools causes for discontent,  
Fresh hatch'd in my ambition's eagle-nest;  
So thrived I as a rebel,—and, behold! 40

Now I am Otho's favourite, his dear friend,  
His right hand, his brave Conrad!

*Auranthe.* I confess  
You have intrigued with these unsteady times  
To admiration. But to be a favourite!

*Conrad.* I saw my moment. The Hungarians, 45  
Collected silently in holes and corners,  
Appear'd, a sudden host, in the open day.  
I should have perish'd in our empire's wreck,  
But, calling interest loyalty, swore faith

To most believing Otho; and so help'd 50  
 His blood-stain'd ensigns to the victory  
 In yesterday's hard fight, that it has turn'd  
 The edge of his sharp wrath to eager kindness.

*Auranthe.* So far yourself. But what is this to me  
 More than that I am glad? I gratulate you. 55

*Conrad.* Yes, sister, but it does regard you greatly,  
 Nearly, momentarily,—ay, painfully!  
 Make me this vow—

*Auranthe.* Concerning whom or what?

*Conrad.* Albert!

*Auranthe.* I would inquire somewhat of him.  
 You had a letter from me touching him? 60  
 No treason 'gainst his head in deed or word!  
 Surely you spared him at my earnest prayer?  
 Give me the letter—it should not exist!

*Conrad.* At one pernicious charge of the enemy  
 I, for a moment-whiles, was prisoner ta'en 65  
 And rifled,—stuff! the horses' hoofs have minced it!

*Auranthe.* He is alive?

*Conrad.* He is! but here make oath  
 To alienate him from your scheming brain,  
 Divorce him from your solitary thoughts,  
 And cloud him in such utter banishment, 70  
 That when his person meets again your eye  
 Your vision shall quite lose its memory,  
 And wander past him as through vacancy.

*Auranthe.* I'll not be perjured.

*Conrad.* No, nor great, nor mighty;  
 You would not wear a crown, or rule a kingdom. 75  
 To you it is indifferent?

*Auranthe.* What means this?

*Conrad.* You'll not be perjured! Go to Albert then,  
 That camp-mushroom—dishonour of our house.  
 Go, page his dusty heels upon a march,  
 Furbish his jingling baldric while he sleeps, 80  
 And share his mouldy ration in a siege.  
 Yet stay,—perhaps a charm may call you back,

And make the widening circlets of your eyes  
Sparkle with healthy fevers.—The Emperor  
Hath given consent that you should marry Ludolph! 85

*Auranthe.* Can it be, brother? For a golden crown  
With a queen's awful lips I doubly thank you!  
This is to wake in Paradise! Farewell,  
Thou clod of yesterday!—'twas not myself!  
Not till this moment did I ever feel 90  
My spirit's faculties! I'll flatter you  
For this, and be you ever proud of it;  
Thou, Jove-like, struck'st thy forehead,  
And from the teeming marrow of thy brain  
I spring complete Minerva! But the prince— 95  
His highness Ludolph—where is he?

*Conrad.* I know not:  
When, lackeying my counsel at a beck,  
The rebel lords, on bended knees, received  
The Emperor's pardon, Ludolph kept aloof,  
Sole, in a stiff, fool-hardy, sulky pride; 100  
Yet, for all this, I never saw a father  
In such a sickly longing for his son.  
We shall soon see him; for the Emperor  
He will be here this morning.

*Auranthe.* That I heard  
Among the midnight rumours from the camp. 105

*Conrad.* You give up Albert to me?

*Auranthe.* Harm him not!  
E'en for his highness Ludolph's sceptry hand,  
I would not Albert suffer any wrong.

*Conrad.* Have I not laboured, plotted — ?

*Auranthe.* See you spare him: 110  
Nor be pathetic, my kind benefactor!  
On all the many bounties of your hand,  
'Twas for yourself you laboured—not for me!  
Do you not count, when I am queen, to take  
Advantage of your chance discoveries  
Of my poor secrets, and so hold a rod 115  
Over my life?



*Conrad.* Let not this slave—this villain—  
 Be cause of feud between us. See! he comes!  
 Look, woman, look, your Albert is quite safe!  
 In haste it seems. Now shall I be in the way,  
 And wish'd with silent curses in my grave, 120  
 Or side by side with 'whelmed mariners.

*Enter ALBERT*

*Albert.* Fair on your graces fall this early morrow!  
 So it is like to do, without my prayers,  
 For your right noble names, like favourite tunes,  
 Have fallen full frequent from our Emperor's lips, 125  
 High commented with smiles.

*Auranthe.* Noble Albert!

*Conrad (aside).* Noble!

*Auranthe.* Such salutation argues a glad heart  
 In our prosperity. We thank you, sir.

*Albert.* Lady! O, would to Heaven your poor servant  
 Could do you better service than mere words! 130  
 But I have other greeting than mine own,—  
 From no less man than Otho, who has sent  
 This ring as pledge of dearest amity;  
 'Tis chosen, I hear, from Hymen's jewel'ry,  
 And you will prize it, lady, I doubt not, 135  
 Beyond all pleasures past, and all to come.  
 To you, great duke—

*Conrad.* To me! What of me, ha?

*Albert.* What pleased your grace to say?

*Conrad.* Your message, sir!

*Albert.* You mean not this to me?

*Conrad.* Sister, this way;  
 For there shall be no "gentle Alberts" now, [Aside 140  
 No "sweet Auranthes!"

[*Exeunt CONRAD and AURANTHE.*

*Albert (solus).* The duke is out of temper; if he knows  
 More than a brother of a sister ought,  
 I should not quarrel with his peevishness.  
 Auranthe—Heaven preserve her always fair!— 145

Is in the heady, proud, ambitious vein;  
 I bicker not with her,—bid her farewell;  
 She has taken flight from me, then let her soar,—  
 He is a fool who stands at pining gaze!  
 But for poor Ludolph, he is food for sorrow: 150  
 No levelling bluster of my licensed thoughts,  
 No military swagger of my mind,  
 Can smother from myself the wrong I've done him,—  
 Without design, indeed,—yet it is so,—  
 And opiate for the conscience have I none! 155  
 [Exit.]

SCENE II.—*The Court-yard of the Castle*

*Martial Music. Enter, from the outer gate, OTHO, Nobles, Knights, and Attendants. The Soldiers halt at the gate, with Banners in sight.*

*Otho.* Where is my noble herald?

*Enter CONRAD from the Castle, attended by two Knights and Servants. ALBERT following.*

Well, hast told

Auranthe our intent imperial?  
 Lest our rent banners, too o' the sudden shown,  
 Should fright her silken casements, and dismay  
 Her household to our lack of entertainment. 5  
 A victory!

*Conrad.* God save illustrious Otho!

*Otho.* Ay, Conrad, it will pluck out all grey hairs;  
 It is the best physician for the spleen;  
 The courtliest inviter to a feast;  
 The subtlest excuser of small faults; 10  
 And a nice judge in the age and smack of wine.

*Enter, from the Castle, AURANTHE, followed by Pages holding up her robes, and a train of Women. She kneels.*

Hail my sweet hostess! I do thank the stars,  
 Or my good soldiers, or their ladies' eyes,  
 That, after such a merry battle fought,

I can, all safe in body and in soul, 15  
 Kiss your fair hand and lady fortune's too.  
 My ring! now, on my life, it doth rejoice  
 These lips to feel 't on this soft ivory!  
 Keep it, my brightest daughter; it may prove  
 The little prologue to a line of kings. 20  
 I strove against thee and my hot-blood son,  
 Dull blockhead that I was to be so blind;  
 But now my sight is clear; forgive me, lady.

*Auranthe.* My lord, I was a vassal to your frown,  
 And now your favour makes me but more humble; 25  
 In wintry winds the simple snow is safe,  
 But fadeth at the greeting of the sun:  
 Unto thine anger I might well have spoken,  
 Taking on me a woman's privilege,  
 But this so sudden kindness makes me dumb. 30

*Otho.* What need of this? Enough, if you will be  
 A potent tutoress to my wayward boy,  
 And teach him, what it seems his nurse could not,  
 To say, for once, I thank you. Sigifred!

*Albert.* He has not yet returned, my gracious liege. 35

*Otho.* What then! No tidings of my friendly Arab?

*Conrad.* None, mighty Otho.

[*To one of his Knights, who goes out.*

Send forth instantly

An hundred horsemen from my honoured gates,  
 To scour the plains and search the cottages.  
 Cry a reward to him who shall first bring 40  
 News of that vanished Arabian,—  
 A full-heaped helmet of the purest gold.

*Otho.* More thanks, good Conrad; for, except my son's,  
 There is no face I rather would behold  
 Than that same quick-eyed pagan's. By the saints, 45  
 This coming night of banquets must not light  
 Her dazzling torches; nor the music breathe  
 Smooth, without clashing cymbal, tones of peace  
 And indoor melodies; nor the ruddy wine  
 Ebb spouting to the lees; if I pledge not, 50

In my first cup, that Arab!

*Albert.*

Mighty monarch,

I wonder not this stranger's victor-deeds

So hang upon your spirit. Twice in the fight

It was my chance to meet his olive brow,

Triumphant in the enemy's shatter'd rhomb;

55

And, to say truth, in any Christian arm

I never saw such prowess.

*Otho.*

Did you ever?

O, 'tis a noble boy!—tut!—what do I say?

I mean a triple Saladin, whose eyes,

When in the glorious scuffle they met mine,

60

Seem'd to say, "Sleep, old man, in safety sleep;

I am the victory!"

*Conrad.*

Pity he's not here.

*Otho.* And my son too, pity he is not here.

Lady Auranthe, I would not make you blush,

But can you give a guess where Ludolph is?

65

Know you not of him?

*Auranthe.*

Indeed, my liege, no secret —

*Otho.* Nay, nay, without more words, dost know of him?

*Auranthe.* I would I were so over-fortunate,

Both for his sake and mine, and to make glad

A father's ears with tidings of his son.

70

*Otho.* I see 'tis like to be a tedious day.

Were Theodore and Gonfrid and the rest

Sent forth with my commands?

*Albert.*

Ay, my lord.

*Otho.* And no news! No news! 'Faith! 'tis very strange

He thus avoids us. Lady, is 't not strange?

75

Will he be truant to you too? It is a shame.

*Conrad.* Wilt please your highness enter, and accept

The unworthy welcome of your servant's house?

Leaving your cares to one whose diligence

May in few hours make pleasures of them all.

80

*Otho.* Not so tedious, Conrad. No, no, no,—

I must see Ludolph or the—what's that shout?

*Voices without.* Huzza! huzza! Long live the Emperor!

*Other voices.* Fall back! Away there!

*Otho.* Say, what noise is that?

[ALBERT *advancing from the back of the stage, whither he had hastened on hearing the cheers of the soldiery.*

*Albert.* It is young Gersa, the Hungarian prince, 85  
Pick'd like a red stag from the fallow herd  
Of prisoners. Poor prince, forlorn he steps,  
Slow, and demure, and proud in his despair.  
If I may judge by his so tragic bearing,  
His eye not downcast, and his folded arm, 90  
He doth this moment wish himself asleep  
Among his fallen captains on yon plains.

*Enter GERSA, in chains, and guarded*

*Otho.* Well said, Sir Albert.

*Gersa.* Not a word of greeting?  
No welcome to a princely visitor,  
Most mighty Otho? Will not my great host 95  
Vouchsafe a syllable, before he bids  
His gentlemen conduct me with all care  
To some securest lodging—cold perhaps!

*Otho.* What mood is this? Hath fortune touch'd thy brain?

*Gersa.* O kings and princes of this fev'rous world, 100  
What abject things, what mockeries must ye be,  
What nerveless minions of safe palaces,  
When here, a monarch, whose proud foot is used  
To fallen princes' necks as to his stirrup,  
Must needs exclaim that I am mad forsooth, 105  
Because I cannot flatter with bent knees  
My conqueror!

*Otho.* Gersa, I think you wrong me:  
I think I have a better fame abroad.

*Gersa.* I prythee mock me not with gentle speech,  
But, as a favour, bid me from thy presence; 110  
Let me no longer be the wondering food  
Of all these eyes; prythee command me hence!

*Otho.* Do not mistake me, Gersa. That you may not,

Come, fair Auranthe, try if your soft hands  
Can manage those hard rivets, to set free  
So brave a prince and soldier. 115

*Auranthe (sets him free).* Welcome task!

*Gersa.* I am wound up in deep astonishment!  
Thank you, fair lady. Otho! emperor!  
You rob me of myself; my dignity  
Is now your infant; I am a weak child. 120

*Otho.* Give me your hand, and let this kindly grasp  
Live in our memories.

*Gersa.* In mine it will.

I blush to think of my unchasten'd tongue;  
But I was haunted by the monstrous ghost  
Of all our slain battalions. Sire, reflect,  
And pardon you will grant, that, at this hour,  
The bruised remnants of our stricken camp  
Are huddling undistinguished my dear friends,  
With common thousands, into shallow graves. 125

*Otho.* Enough, most noble *Gersa*. You are free  
To cheer the brave remainder of your host  
By your own healing presence, and that too,  
Not as their leader merely, but their king;  
For, as I hear, the wily enemy  
Who eas'd the crownet from your infant brows,  
Bloody Taraxa, is among the dead. 130 135

*Gersa.* Then I retire, so generous *Otho* please,  
Bearing with me a weight of benefits  
Too heavy to be borne.

*Otho.* It is not so;

Still understand me, King of Hungary,  
Nor judge my open purposes awry. 140

Though I did hold you high in my esteem  
For your self's sake, I do not personate  
The stage-play emperor to entrap applause,  
To set the silly sort o' the world agape,  
And make the politic smile; no, I have heard  
How in the Council you condemn'd this war,  
Urging the perfidy of broken faith,— 145



For that I am your friend.

*Gersa.*

If ever, sire,

You are my enemy, I dare here swear

159

'Twill not be Gersa's fault. Otho, farewell!

*Otho.* Will you return, Prince, to our banqueting?

*Gersa.* As to my father's board I will return.

*Otho.* Conrad, with all due ceremony, give

The prince a regal escort to his camp;

155

Albert, go thou and bear him company.

Gersa, farewell!

*Gersa.*

All happiness attend you!

*Otho.* Return with what good speed you may; for soon

We must consult upon our terms of peace.

[*Exeunt GERSA and ALBERT with others.*

And thus a marble column do I build

160

To prop my empire's dome. Conrad, in thee

I have another steadfast one, to uphold

The portals of my state; and, for my own

Pre-eminence and safety, I will strive

To keep thy strength upon its pedestal.

165

For, without thee, this day I might have been

A show-monster about the streets of Prague,

In chains, as just now stood that noble prince:

And then to me no mercy had been shown,

For when the conquer'd lion is once dungeoned,

170

Who lets him forth again, or dares to give

An old lion sugar-cates of mild reprieve?

Not to thine ear alone I make confession,

But to all here, as, by experience,

I know how the great basement of all power

175

Is frankness, and a true tongue to the world;

And how intriguing secrecy is proof

Of fear and weakness, and a hollow state.

Conrad, I owe thee much.

*Conrad.*

To kiss that hand,

My Emperor, is ample recompense,

180

For a mere act of duty.

*Otho.*

Thou art wrong;



For what can any man on earth do more?  
 We will make trial of your house's welcome,  
 My bright Auranthe!

Conrad.

How is Friedburg honoured!

*Enter ETHELBERT and six Monks*

*Ethelbert.* The benison of heaven on your head,  
 Imperial Otho! 185

*Otho.* Who stays me? Speak! Quick!

*Ethelbert.* Pause but one moment, mighty conqueror!  
 Upon the threshold of this house of joy.

*Otho.* Pray, do not prose, good Ethelbert, but speak  
 What is your purpose. 190

*Ethelbert.* The restoration of some captive maids,  
 Devoted to Heaven's pious ministries,  
 Who, driven forth from their religious cells  
 And kept in thralldom by our enemy,  
 When late this province was a lawless spoil, 195  
 Still weep amid the wild Hungarian camp,  
 Though hemm'd around by thy victorious arms.

*Otho.* Demand the holy sisterhood in our name  
 From Gersa's tents. Farewell, old Ethelbert.

*Ethelbert.* The saints will bless you for this pious care. 200

*Otho.* Daughter, your hand; Ludolph's would fit it best.

*Conrad.* Ho! let the music sound!

[*Music.* ETHELBERT raises his hands, as in benediction  
 of OTHO. *Exeunt severally. The scene closes on them.*

SCENE III.—*The Country, with the Castle in the distance*

*Enter LUDOLPH and SIGIFRED*

*Ludolph.* You have my secret; let it not be breath'd.

*Sigifred.* Still give me leave to wonder that the Prince  
 Ludolph and the swift Arab are the same;  
 Still to rejoice that 'twas a German arm  
 Death doing in a turban'd masquerade. 5

*Ludolph.* The Emperor must not know it, Sigifred.

*Sigifred.* I prythee, why? What happier hour of time

Could thy pleased star point down upon from heaven  
With silver index, bidding thee make peace?

*Ludolph.* Still it must not be known, good Sigifred; 10  
The star may point oblique.

*Sigifred.* If Otho knew  
His son to be that unknown Mussulman  
After whose spurring heels he sent me forth,  
With one of his well-pleased Olympian oaths,  
The charters of man's greatness, at this hour 15  
He would be watching round the castle walls,  
And, like an anxious warder, strain his sight  
For the first glimpse of such a son return'd—  
*Ludolph!*—that blast of the Hungarians,  
That Saracenic meteor of the fight, 20  
That silent fury, whose fell scymitar  
Kept danger all aloof from Otho's head,  
And left him space for wonder.

*Ludolph.* Say no more.  
Not as a swordsman would I pardon claim,  
But as a son. The bronzed centurion, 25  
Long toil'd in foreign wars, and whose high deeds  
Are shaded in a forest of tall spears,  
Known only to his troop, hath greater plea  
Of favour with my sire than I can have.

*Sigifred.* My lord, forgive me that I cannot see 30  
How this proud temper with clear reason squares.  
What made you then with such an anxious love,  
Hover around that life, whose bitter days  
You vext with bad revolt? Was't opium,  
Or the mad-fumed wine? Nay, do not frown, 35  
I rather would grieve with you than upbraid.

*Ludolph.* I do believe you. No, 'twas not to make  
A father his son's debtor, or to heal  
His deep heart-sickness for a rebel child.  
'Twas done in memory of my boyish days, 40  
Poor cancel for his kindness to my youth,  
For all his calming of my childish griefs,  
And all his smiles upon my merriment.

No, not a thousand foughten fields could sponge  
 Those days paternal from my memory,  
 Though now upon my head he heaps disgrace. 45

*Sigifred.* My Prince, you think too harshly—

*Ludolph* Can I so?

Hath he not gall'd my spirit to the quick?  
 And with a sullen rigour obstinate  
 Pour'd out a phial of wrath upon my faults,  
 Hunted me as the Tartar does the boar, 50  
 Driven me to the very edge o' the world,  
 And almost put a price upon my head?

*Sigifred.* Remember how he spared the rebel lords.

*Ludolph.* Yes, yes, I know he hath a noble nature 55  
 That cannot trample on the fallen. But his  
 Is not the only proud heart in his realm.

He hath wrong'd me, and I have done him wrong;  
 He hath loved me, and I have shown him kindness;  
 We should be almost equal.

*Sigifred.* Yet, for all this, 60  
 I would you had appear'd among those lords,  
 And ta'en his favour.

*Ludolph.* Ha! Till now I thought  
 My friend had held poor Ludolph's honour dear.  
 What! Would you have me sue before his throne  
 And kiss the courtier's missal, its silk steps? 65  
 Or hug the golden housings of his steed,

Amid a camp whose steeded swarms I dared  
 But yesterday? and, at the trumpet sound,  
 Bow, like some unknown mercenary's flag,  
 And lick the soiled grass? No, no, my friend, 70  
 I would not, I, be pardon'd in the heap,  
 And bless indemnity with all that scum,—

Those men I mean, who on my shoulders propp'd  
 Their weak rebellion, winning me with lies,  
 And pitying forsooth my many wrongs; 75  
 Poor self-deceived wretches, who must think  
 Each one himself a king in embryo,  
 Because some dozen vassals cry'd, My lord!

Cowards, who never knew their little hearts  
 Till flurried danger held the mirror up, 80  
 And then they own'd themselves without a blush,  
 Curling, like spaniels, round my father's feet.  
 Such things deserted me and are forgiven,  
 While I, least guilty, am an outcast still,—  
 And will be, for I love such fair disgrace. 85

*Sigifred.* I know the clear truth; so would Otho see,  
 For he is just and noble. Fain would I  
 Be pleader for you—

*Ludolph.* He'll hear none of it;  
 You know his temper, hot, proud, obstinate;  
 Endanger not yourself so uselessly. 90  
 I will encounter his thwart spleen myself,  
 To-day, at the Duke Conrad's, where he keeps  
 His crowded state after the victory.  
 There will I be, a most unwelcome guest,  
 And parley with him, as a son should do 95  
 Who doubly loathes a father's tyranny;  
 Tell him how feeble is that tyranny;  
 How the relationship of father and son  
 Is no more valid than a silken leash  
 Where lions tug adverse, if love grow not 100  
 From interchanged love through many years.  
 Ay, and those turreted Franconian walls,  
 Like to a jealous casket, hold my pearl—  
 My fair Auranthe! Yes, I will be there.

*Sigifred.* Be not so rash; wait till his wrath shall pass, 105  
 Until his royal spirit softly ebbs,  
 Self-influenced; then, in his morning dreams  
 He will forgive thee, and awake in grief  
 To have not thy good-morrow.

*Ludolph.* Yes, to-day 110  
 I must be there, while her young pulses beat  
 Among the new-plumed minions of the war.  
 Have you seen her of late? No? Auranthe,  
 Franconia's fair sister, 'tis I mean.  
 She should be paler for my troublous days—

And there it is—my father's iron lips  
Have sworn divorcement 'twixt me and my right. 115

*Sigifred (aside).* Auranthe! I had hoped this whim  
had pass'd.

*Ludolph.* And, Sigifred, with all his love of justice,  
When will he take that grandchild in his arms,  
That, by my love I swear, shall soon be his? 120  
This reconcilment is impossible,  
For see—but who are these?

*Sigifred.* They are messengers  
From our great emperor; to you, I doubt not,  
For couriers are abroad to seek you out.

*Enter THEODORE and GONFRED*

*Theodore.* Seeing so many vigilant eyes explore 125  
The province to invite your highness back  
To your high dignities, we are too happy.

*Gonfred.* We have no eloquence to colour justly  
The emperor's anxious wishes.

*Ludolph.* Go. I follow you.

*[Exeunt THEODORE and GONFRED.]*

I play the prude: it is but venturing— 130  
Why should he be so earnest? Come, my friend,  
Let us to Friedburg castle.

## ACT TWO

SCENE I.—*An Ante-chamber in the Castle*

*Enter LUDOLPH and SIGIFRED*

*Ludolph.* No more advices, no more cautioning;  
I leave it all to fate—to any thing!  
I cannot square my conduct to time, place,  
Or circumstance; to me 'tis all a mist!

*Sigifred.* I say no more.

*Ludolph.* It seems I am to wait 5  
Here in the ante-room;—that may be a trifle.  
You see now how I dance attendance here,  
Without that tyrant temper, you so blame,

Snapping the rein. You have medicin'd me  
 With good advices; and I here remain,  
 In this most honourable ante-room,  
 Your patient scholar.

10

*Sigifred.* Do not wrong me, Prince.  
 By heavens, I'd rather kiss Duke Conrad's slipper,  
 When in the morning he doth yawn with pride,  
 Than see you humbled but a half-degree!  
 Truth is, the Emperor would fain dismiss  
 The nobles ere he sees you.

15

*Enter GONFRED, from the Council-room*

*Ludolph.* Well, sir! what?

*Gonfred.* Great honour to the Prince! The Emperor,  
 Hearing that his brave son had re-appeared,  
 Instant dismiss'd the Council from his sight,  
 As Jove fans off the clouds. Even now they pass.

20

[*Exit.*

[*Enter the Nobles from the Council-room. They cross the stage, bowing with respect to LUDOLPH, he frowning on them. CONRAD follows. Exeunt Nobles.*

*Ludolph.* Not the discoloured poisons of a fen,  
 Which he who breathes feels warning of his death,  
 Could taste so nauseous to the bodily sense  
 As these prodigious sycophants disgust  
 The soul's fine palate.

25

*Conrad.* Princely Ludolph, hail!  
 Welcome, thou younger sceptre to the realm!  
 Strength to thy virgin crownlet's golden buds,  
 That they, against the winter of thy sire,  
 May burst, and swell, and flourish round thy brows,  
 Maturing to a weighty diadem!  
 Yet be that hour far off; and may he live,  
 Who waits for thee, as the chapp'd earth for rain.  
 Set my life's star! I have lived long enough,  
 Since under my glad roof, propitiously,  
 Father and son each other repossess.

30

35



*Ludolph.* Fine wording, Duke! but words could never yet  
 Forestall the fates; have you not learnt that yet?  
 Let me look well; your features are the same;  
 Your gait the same; your hair of the same shade; 40  
 As one I knew some passed weeks ago,  
 Who sung far different notes into mine ears.  
 I have mine own particular comments on 't;  
 You have your own, perhaps.

*Conrad.* My gracious Prince,  
 All men may err. In truth I was deceived 45  
 In your great father's nature, as you were.  
 Had I known that of him I have since known,  
 And what you soon will learn, I would have turn'd  
 My sword to my own throat, rather than held  
 Its threatening edge against a good King's quiet: 50  
 Or with one word fever'd you, gentle Prince,  
 Who seem'd to me, as rugged times then went,  
 Indeed too much oppress'd. May I be bold  
 To tell the Emperor you will haste to him?

*Ludolph.* Your Dukedom's privilege will grant so much. 55  
 [Exit CONRAD.]

He's very close to Otho,—a tight leech!  
 Your hand—I go. Ha! here the thunder comes  
 Sullen against the wind! If in two angry brows  
 My safety lies, then Sigifred, I'm safe.

*Enter OTHO and CONRAD*

*Otho.* Will you make Titan play the lackey-page 60  
 To chattering pigmies? I would have you know  
 That such neglect of our high Majesty  
 Annuls all feel of kindred. What is son,—  
 Or friend,—or brother,—or all ties of blood,—  
 When the whole kingdom, centred in ourself, 65  
 Is rudely slighted? Who am I to wait?  
 By Peter's chair! I have upon my tongue  
 A word to fright the proudest spirit here!—  
 Death!—and slow tortures to the hardy fool  
 Who dares take such large charter from our smiles! 70



Conrad, we would be private. Sigifred,  
Off! And none pass this way on pain of death!

[*Exeunt* CONRAD and SIGIFRED.]

*Ludolph.* This was but half expected, my good sire,  
Yet I am grieved at it, to the full height,  
As though my hopes of favour had been whole. 75

*Otho.* How you indulge yourself! What can you hope for?

*Ludolph.* Nothing, my liege; I have to hope for nothing.  
I come to greet you as a loving son,  
And then depart, if I may be so free,  
Seeing that blood of yours in my warm veins 80  
Has not yet mitigated into milk.

*Otho.* What would you, sir?

*Ludolph.* A lenient banishment.  
So please you, let me unmolested pass  
This Conrad's gates to the wide air again.  
I want no more. A rebel wants no more. 85

*Otho.* And shall I let a rebel loose again  
To muster kites and eagles 'gainst my head?  
No, obstinate boy, you shall be kept caged up,  
Served with harsh food, with scum for Sunday drink.

*Ludolph.* Indeed!

*Otho.* And chains too heavy for your life: 90  
I'll choose a gaoler whose swart monstrous face  
Shall be a hell to look upon, and she—

*Ludolph.* Ha!

*Otho.* Shall be your fair Auranthe.

*Ludolph.* Amaze! Amaze!

*Otho.* To-day you marry her.

*Ludolph.* This is a sharp jest!

*Otho.* No. None at all. When have I said a lie? 95

*Ludolph.* If I sleep not, I am a waking wretch.

*Otho.* Not a word more. Let me embrace my child.

*Ludolph.* I dare not. 'Twould pollute so good a father!  
O heavy crime!—that your son's blinded eyes  
Could not see all his parent's love aright, 100  
As now I see it! Be not kind to me—

Punish me not with favour.

*Otho.* Are you sure,

Ludolph, you have no saving plea in store?

*Ludolph.* My father, none!

*Otho.* Then you astonish me.

*Ludolph.* No, I have no plea. Disobedience,  
Rebellion, obstinacy, blasphemy, 105

Are all my counsellors. If they can make  
My crooked deeds show good and plausible,

Then grant me loving pardon, but not else,  
Good gods! not else, in any way, my liege! 110

*Otho.* You are a most perplexing, noble boy.

*Ludolph.* You not less a perplexing noble father.

*Otho.* Well, you shall have free passport through the gates.  
Farewell!

*Ludolph.* Farewell! and by these tears believe,  
And still remember, I repent in pain 115  
All my misdeeds!

*Otho.* Ludolph, I will! I will!

But, Ludolph, ere you go, I would enquire  
If you, in all your wandering, ever met  
A certain Arab haunting in these parts.

*Ludolph.* No, my good lord, I cannot say I did. 120

*Otho.* Make not your father blind before his time;

Nor let these arms paternal hunger more

For an embrace, to dull the appetite

Of my great love for thee, my supreme child!

Come close, and let me breathe into thine ear. 125

I knew you through disguise. You are the Arab!

You can't deny it. [*Embracing him.*]

*Ludolph.* Happiest of days!

*Otho.* We'll make it so.

*Ludolph.* 'Stead of one fatted calf

Ten hecatombs shall bellow out their last,

Smote 'twixt the horns by the death-stunning mace 130

Of Mars, and all the soldiery shall feast

Nobly as Nimrod's masons, when the towers

Of Nineveh new-kiss'd the parted clouds!

*Otho.* Large as a God speak out, where all is thine.

*Ludolph.* Ay, father, but the fire in my sad breast  
Is quench'd with inward tears! I must rejoice 135  
For you, whose wings so shadow over me  
In tender victory, but for myself  
I still must mourn. The fair Auranthe mine!  
Too great a boon! I prythee let me ask 140  
What more than I know of could so have changed  
Your purpose touching her?

*Otho.* At a word, this:  
In no deed did you give me more offence  
Than your rejection of Erminia.  
To my appalling, I saw too good proof 145  
Of your keen-eyed suspicion,—she is naught.

*Ludolph.* You are convinc'd?

*Otho.* Ay, spite of her sweet looks.  
O that my brother's daughter should so fall!  
Her fame has pass'd into the grosser lips  
Of soldiers in their cups.

*Ludolph.* 'Tis very sad. 150

*Otho.* No more of her. Auranthe—Ludolph, come!  
This marriage be the bond of endless peace!

[*Exeunt.*]

SCENE II.—*The entrance of GERSA's Tent in the  
Hungarian Camp*

*Enter ERMINIA*

*Erminia.* Where—where—where shall I find a messenger?  
A trusty soul—a good man—in the camp?  
Shall I go myself? Monstrous wickedness!  
O cursed Conrad! devilish Auranthe!  
Here is proof palpable as the bright sun! 5  
O for a voice to reach the Emperor's ears!

[*Shouts in the Camp.*]

*Enter an HUNGARIAN CAPTAIN*

*Captain.* Fair prisoner, you hear these joyous shouts?  
The King—ay, now our King,—but still your slave,

Young Gersa, from a short captivity  
 Has just return'd. He bids me say, bright dame, 10  
 That even the homage of his ranged chiefs  
 Cures not his keen impatience to behold  
 Such beauty once again. What ails you, lady?

*Erminia.* Say, is not that a German, yonder? There!

*Captain.* Methinks by his stout bearing he should be— 15  
 Yes—it is Albert; a brave German knight,  
 And much in the Emperor's favour.

*Erminia.* I would fain  
 Inquire of friends and kinsfolk,—how they fared  
 In these rough times. Brave soldier, as you pass  
 To royal Gersa with my humble thanks, 20  
 Will you send yonder knight to me?

*Captain.* I will. [Exit.

*Erminia.* Yes, he was ever known to be a man  
 Frank, open, generous; Albert I may trust.  
 O proof! proof! proof! Albert's an honest man;  
 Not Ethelbert the monk, if he were here, 25  
 Would I hold more trustworthy. Now!

*Enter ALBERT*

*Albert.* Good gods!

Lady Erminia! are you prisoner  
 In this beleaguer'd camp? or are you here  
 Of your own will? You pleased to send for me.  
 By Venus, 'tis a pity I knew not 30  
 Your plight before, and, by her son, I swear  
 To do you every service you can ask.  
 What would the fairest — ?

*Erminia.* Albert, will you swear?

*Albert.* I have. Well?

*Erminia.* Albert, you have fame to lose.  
 If men, in court and camp, lie not outright, 35  
 You should be, from a thousand, chosen forth  
 To do an honest deed. Shall I confide — ?

*Albert.* Ay, anything to me, fair creature. Do;  
 Dictate my task. Sweet woman,—

*Erminia.*

Truce with that.

You understand me not; and, in your speech,  
I see how far the slander is abroad.

Without proof could you think me innocent?

*Albert.* Lady, I should rejoice to know you so.

*Erminia.* If you have any pity for a maid  
Suffering a daily death from evil tongues;  
Any compassion for that Emperor's niece  
Who, for your bright sword and clear honesty,  
Lifted you from the crowd of common men  
Into the lap of honour,—save me, knight!

*Albert.* How? Make it clear; if it be possible,  
I, by the banner of Saint Maurice, swear  
To right you.

*Erminia.* Possible?—Easy! O my heart!  
This letter's not so soil'd but you may read it;—  
Possible? There—that letter! Read—read it.

[*Gives him a letter.*]

ALBERT (*reading*)

"To the Duke Conrad.—Forget the threat you made  
at parting and I will forget to send the Emperor letters  
and papers of yours I have become possessed of. His life  
is no trifle to me; his death you shall find none to your-  
self." (*Speaks to himself:*) 'Tis me—my life that's  
pleaded for! (*Reads:*) "He, for his own sake, will be  
dumb as the grave. Erminia has my shame fix'd upon  
her, sure as a wen. We are safe. AURANTHE."

A she-devil! A dragon! I her imp!  
Fire of hell! Auranthe—lewd demon!  
Where got you this? Where? when?

*Erminia.* I found it in the tent, among some spoils  
Which, being noble, fell to Gersa's lot.

Come in, and see. [They go in and return.

*Albert.* Villainy! Villainy!

Conrad's sword, his corslet and his helm,  
And his letter. Caitiff, he shall feel—

*Erminia.* I see you are thunderstruck. Haste, haste away!

*Albert.* O I am tortured by this villainy.

*Erminia.* You needs must be. Carry it swift to Otho;  
Tell him, moreover, I am prisoner  
Here in this camp, where all the sisterhood, 75  
Forced from their quiet cells, are parcell'd out  
For slaves among these Huns. Away! Away!

*Albert.* I am gone.

*Erminia.* Swift be your steed! Within this hour  
The Emperor will see it.

*Albert.* Ere I sleep: 80  
That I can swear. [Hurries out.

*Gersa (without).* Brave captains! thanks. Enough  
Of loyal homage now!

*Enter GERSA*

*Erminia.* Hail, royal Hun!

*Gersa.* What means this, fair one? Why in such alarm?  
Who was it hurried by me so distract?  
It seem'd you were in deep discourse together; 85  
Your doctrine has not been so harsh to him  
As to my poor deserts. Come, come, be plain.  
I am no jealous fool to kill you both,  
Or, for such trifles, rob th' adorned world  
Of such a beauteous vestal.

*Erminia.* I grieve, my lord, 90  
To hear you condescend to ribald-phrase.

*Gersa.* This is too much! Hearken, my lady pure!

*Erminia.* Silence! and hear the magic of a name—  
*Erminia!* I am she,—the Emperor's niece!  
Praised be the heavens, I now dare own myself! 95

*Gersa.* *Erminia!* Indeed! I've heard of her.  
Prythee, fair lady, what chance brought you here?

*Erminia.* Ask your own soldiers.

*Gersa.* And you dare own your name.  
For loveliness you may—and for the rest  
My vein is not censorious.



*Erminia.*

Alas! poor me!

100

'Tis false indeed.

*Gersa.*

Indeed you are too fair:

The swan, soft leaning on her fledgy breast,  
 When to the stream she launches, looks not back  
 With such a tender grace; nor are her wings  
 So white as your soul is, if that but be  
 Twin picture to your face. *Erminia!*  
 To-day, for the first time, I am a king,  
 Yet would I give my unworn crown away  
 To know you spotless.

105

*Erminia.*

Trust me one day more,

Generously, without more certain guarantee  
 Than this poor face you deign to praise so much;  
 After that, say and do whate'er you please.  
 If I have any knowledge of you, sir,  
 I think, nay I am sure, you will grieve much  
 To hear my story. O be gentle to me,  
 For I am sick and faint with many wrongs,  
 Tired out, and weary-worn with contumelies.

110

115

*Gersa.* Poor lady!*Enter* ETHELBERT*Erminia.*

Gentle Prince, 'tis false indeed.

Good morrow, holy father! I have had  
 Your prayers, though I look'd for you in vain.

120

*Ethelbert.* Blessings upon you, daughter! Sure you look  
 Too cheerful for these foul pernicious days.  
 Young man, you heard this virgin say 'twas false,—  
 'Tis false, I say. What! can you not employ  
 Your temper elsewhere, 'mong these burly tents,  
 But you must taunt this dove, for she hath lost  
 The Eagle Otho to beat off assault?  
 Fie! fie! But I will be her guard myself;  
 I' the Emperor's name. I here demand of you  
 Herself, and all her sisterhood. She false!

125

130

*Gersa.* Peace! peace, old man! I cannot think she is.*Ethelbert.* Whom I have known from her first infancy



Baptized her in the bosom of the Church,  
 Watch'd her, as anxious husbandmen the grain,  
 From the first shoot till the unripe mid-May, 135  
 Then to the tender ear of her June days,  
 Which, lifting sweet abroad its timid green,  
 Is blighted by the touch of calumny!

You cannot credit such a monstrous tale?

*Gersa.* I cannot. Take her. Fair Erminia, 140  
 I follow you to Friedburg,—is't not so?

*Erminia.* Ay, so we purpose.

*Ethelbert.* Daughter, do you so?  
 How's this? I marvel! Yet you look not mad.

*Erminia.* I have good news to tell you, Ethelbert.

*Gersa.* Ho! ho, there! Guards! 145

Your blessing, father! Sweet Erminia,

Believe me, I am well nigh sure—

*Erminia.* Farewell!

Short time will show. [Enter Chiefs.

Yes, father Ethelbert,

I have news precious as we pass along.

*Ethelbert.* Dear daughter, you shall guide me.

*Erminia.* To no ill. 150

*Gersa.* Command an escort to the Friedburg lines.

[Exeunt Chiefs.

Pray let me lead. Fair lady, forget not

Gersa, how he believed you innocent.

I follow you to Friedburg with all speed.

[Exeunt.

### ACT THREE

#### SCENE I.—*The Country*

*Enter ALBERT*

*Albert.* O that the earth were empty, as when Cain  
 Had no perplexity to hide his head!

Or that the sword of some brave enemy

Had put a sudden stop to my hot breath,

And hurl'd me down the illimitable gulf

Of times past, unremember'd! Better so

Than thus fast-limed in a cursed snare,—  
 The white limbs of a wanton. This the end  
 Of an aspiring life! My boyhood passed  
 In feud with wolves and bears, when no eye saw 10  
 The solitary warfare, fought for love  
 Of honour 'mid the growling wilderness;  
 My sturdier youth, maturing to the sword,  
 Won by the syren-trumpets, and the ring  
 Of shields upon the pavement, when bright-mail'd 15  
 Henry the Fowler pass'd the streets of Prague.  
 Was 't to this end I louted and became  
 The menial of Mars, and held a spear,  
 Sway'd by command, as corn is by the wind?  
 Is it for this, I now am lifted up 20  
 By Europe's throned Emperor, to see  
 My honour be my executioner,—  
 My love of fame, my prided honesty,  
 Put to the torture for confessional?  
 Then the damn'd crime of blurting to the world 25  
 A woman's secret!—though a fiend she be,  
 Too tender of my ignominious life;  
 But then to wrong the generous Emperor  
 In such a searching point, were to give up  
 My soul for foot-ball at hell's holiday! 30  
 I must confess,—and cut my throat,—to-day?  
 To-morrow? Ho! some wine!

*Enter SIGIFRED*

*Sigifred.*

A fine humour—

*Albert.* Who goes there? Count Sigifred? Ha! ha!

*Sigifred.* What, man, do you mistake the hollow sky  
 For a throng'd tavern, and these stubbed trees 35  
 For old serge hangings,—me, your humble friend,  
 For a poor waiter? Why, man, how you stare!  
 What Gipsies have you been carousing with?  
 No, no more wine; methinks you've had enough.

*Albert.* You well may laugh and banter. What a fool 40  
 An injury may make of a staid man!

You shall know all anon.

*Sigifred.*

Some tavern brawl?

*Albert.* 'T was with some people out of common reach;  
Revenge is difficult.

*Sigifred.*

I am your friend;

We meet again to-day, and can confer  
Upon it. For the present I'm in haste.

45

*Albert.* Whither?

*Sigifred.*

To fetch King Gersa to the feast.

The Emperor on this marriage is so hot,

Pray heaven it end not in apoplexy!

The very porters, as I pass'd the doors,

Heard his loud laugh, and answer'd in full choir.

50

I marvel, Albert, you delay so long

From these bright revelries; go, show yourself,

You may be made a duke.

*Albert.*

Ay, very like.

Pray, what day has his Highness fix'd upon?

55

*Sigifred.* For what?

*Albert.* The marriage. What else can I mean?

*Sigifred.* To-day. O, I forgot, you could not know;  
The news is scarce a minute old with me.

*Albert.* Married to-day! To-day! You did not say so?

*Sigifred.* Now, while I speak to you, their comely heads 60  
Are bowed before the mitre.

*Albert.*

O! monstrous!

*Sigifred.* What is this?

*Albert.*

Nothing, Sigifred. Farewell!

We'll meet upon our subject. Farewell, Count! *[Exit.]*

*Sigifred.* Is this clear-headed Albert? He brain-turn'd!

'Tis as portentous as a meteor.

*[Exit.]* 65

## SCENE II.—*An Apartment in the Castle*

*Enter, as from the Marriage, OTHO, LUDOLPH, AURANTHE,  
CONRAD, Nobles, Knights, Ladies, &c. Music.*

*Otho.* Now, Ludolph! Now, Auranthe! Daughter fair!  
What can I find to grace your nuptial day

More than my love, and these wide realms in fee?

*Ludolph.* I have too much.

*Auranthe.* And I, my liege, by far.

*Ludolph.* Auranthe I have! O, my bride, my love! 5

Not all the gaze upon us can restrain

My eyes, too long poor exiles from thy face,

From adoration, and my foolish tongue

From uttering soft responses to the love

I see in thy mute beauty beaming forth! 10

Fair creature, bless me with a single word!

All mine!

*Auranthe.* Spare, spare me, my lord; I swoon else.

*Ludolph.* Soft beauty! by to-morrow I should die,

Wert thou not mine. [They talk apart.

*1st Lady.* How deep she has bewitch'd him!

*1st Knight.* Ask you for her recipe for love philtres. 15

*2nd Lady.* They hold the Emperor in admiration.

*Otho.* If ever king was happy that am I!

What are the cities 'yond the Alps to me,

The provinces about the Danube's mouth,

The promise of fair soil beyond the Rhone; 20

Or routing out of Hyperborean hordes,

To these fair children, stars of a new age?

Unless perchance I might rejoice to win

This little ball of earth, and chuck it them

To play with!

*Auranthe.* Nay, my lord, I do not know. 25

*Ludolph.* Let me not famish.

*Otho (to Conrad).* Good Franconia,

You heard what oath I swear, as the sun rose,

That unless Heaven would send me back my son,

My Arab,—no soft music should enrich

The cool wine, kiss'd off with a soldier's smack; 30

Now all my empire, barter'd for one feast,

Seems poverty.

*Conrad.* Upon the neighbour plain

The heralds have prepared a royal lists;

Your knights, found war-proof in the bloody field,  
Speed to the game.

*Otho.* Well, Ludolph, what say you? 35

*Ludolph.* My lord!

*Otho.* A tourney?

*Conrad.* Or, if 't please you best—

*Ludolph.* I want no more!

*1st Lady.* He soars!

*2nd Lady.* Past all reason.

*Ludolph.* Though heaven's choir  
Should in a vast circumference descend  
And sing for my delight, I'd stop my ears! 40  
Though bright Apollo's car stood burning here,  
And he put out an arm to bid me mount,  
His touch an immortality, not I!  
This earth, this palace, this room, Auranthe!

*Otho.* This is a little painful; just too much. 45

*Conrad,* if he flames longer in this wise  
I shall believe in wizard-woven loves  
And old romances; but I'll break the spell.  
*Ludolph!*

*Conrad.* He'll be calm, anon.

*Ludolph.* You call'd?

Yes, yes, yes, I offend. You must forgive me; 50  
Not being quite recover'd from the stun  
Of your large bounties. A tourney, is it not?

[*A sennet heard faintly.*]

*Conrad.* The trumpets reach us.

*Ethelbert (without).* On your peril, sirs,  
Detain us!

*1st Voice (without).* Let not the abbot pass.

*2nd Voice (without)* No,  
On your lives!

*1st Voice (without).* Holy father, you must not. 55

*Ethelbert (without).* Otho!

*Otho.* Who calls on Otho?

*Ethelbert (without).* Ethelbert!

*Otho.* Let him come in.

*Enter* ETHELBERT *leading in* ERMINIA

Thou cursed abbot, why  
Hast brought pollution to our holy rites?  
Hast thou no fear of hangman, or the faggot?

*Ludolph.* What portent—what strange prodigy is this? 60

*Conrad.* Away!

*Ethelbert.* You, Duke?

*Erminia.* Albert has surely fail'd me!

Look at the Emperor's brow upon me bent!

*Ethelbert.* A sad delay!

*Conrad.* Away, you guilty thing!

*Ethelbert.* You again, Duke? Justice, most noble Otho:  
You—go to your sister there, and plot again, 65  
A quick plot, swift as thought to save your heads;  
For lo! the toils are spread around your den,  
The world is all agape to see dragg'd forth  
Two ugly monsters.

*Ludolph.* What means he, my lord?

*Conrad.* I cannot guess.

*Ethelbert.* Best ask your lady sister, 70  
Whether the riddle puzzles her beyond  
The power of utterance.

*Conrad.* Foul barbarian, cease;  
The Princess faints!

*Ludolph.* Stab him! O, sweetest wife!  
[*Attendants bear off* AURANTHE.]

*Erminia.* Alas!

*Ethelbert.* Your wife?

*Ludolph.* Ay, Satan! does that yerk ye?

*Ethelbert.* Wife! so soon!

*Ludolph.* Ay, wife! Oh, impudence! 75  
Thou bitter mischief! Venomous mad priest!  
How dar'st thou lift those beetle brows at me—  
Me—the prince Ludolph, in this presence here,  
Upon my marriage-day, and scandalize  
My joys with such opprobrious surprise? 80

Wife! Why dost linger on that syllable,  
 As if it were some demon's name pronounc'd  
 To summon harmful lightning, and make yawn  
 The sleepy thunder? Hast no sense of fear?  
 No ounce of man in thy mortality?

85

Tremble! for, at my nod, the sharpen'd axe  
 Will make thy bold tongue quiver to the roots,  
 Those grey lids wink, and thou not know it more!

*Ethelbert.* O, poor deceived Prince! I pity thee!  
 Great Otho! I claim justice—

*Ludolph.* Thou shall have't!

90

Thine arms from forth a pulpit of hot fire  
 Shall sprawl distracted? O that that dull cowl  
 Were some most sensitive portion of thy life,  
 That I might give it to my hounds to tear!  
 Thy girdle some fine zealous-pained nerve  
 To girth my saddle! And those devil's beads  
 Each one a life, that I might every day  
 Crush one with Vulcan's hammer!

95

*Otho.* Peace, my son;  
 You far outstrip my spleen in this affair.  
 Let us be calm, and hear the abbot's plea  
 For this intrusion.

100

*Ludolph.* I am silent, sire.

*Otho.* Conrad see all depart not wanted here.

[*Exeunt Knights, Ladies, &c.*]

Ludolph, be calm. Ethelbert, peace awhile.

This mystery demands an audience  
 Of a just judge, and that will Otho be.

105

*Ludolph.* Why has he time to breathe another word?

*Otho.* Ludolph, old Ethelbert, be sure, comes not  
 To beard us for no cause; he's not the man  
 To cry himself up an ambassador  
 Without credentials.

*Ludolph.* I'll chain up myself.

110

*Otho.* Old abbot, stand here forth. Lady Erminia,  
 Sit. And now, abbot! what have you to say?



Our ear is open. First we here denounce  
 Hard penalties against thee, if't be found  
 The cause for which you have disturb'd us here, 115  
 Making our bright hours muddy, be a thing  
 Of little moment.

*Ethelbert.* See this innocent!  
 Otho! thou father of the people call'd,  
 Is her life nothing? Her fair honour nothing?  
 Her tears from matins until even-song 120  
 Nothing? Her burst heart nothing? Emperor!  
 Is this your gentle niece—the simplest flower  
 Of the world's herbal—this fair lily blanch'd  
 Still with the dews of piety, this meek lady  
 Here sitting like an angel newly-shent, 125  
 Who veils its snowy wings and grows all pale,—  
 Is she nothing?

*Otho.* What more to the purpose, abbot?

*Ludolph.* Whither is he winding?

*Conrad.* No clue yet!

*Ethelbert.* You have heard, my liege, and so, no doubt, all  
 here,  
 Foul, poisonous, malignant whisperings; 130  
 Nay open speech, rude mockery grown common,  
 Against the spotless nature and clear fame  
 Of the princess Erminia, your niece.  
 I have intruded here thus suddenly,  
 Because I hold those base weeds, with tight hand, 135  
 Which now disfigure her fair growing stem,  
 Waiting but for your sign to pull them up  
 By the dark roots, and leave her palpable,  
 To all men's sight, a lady innocent.  
 The ignominy of that whisper'd tale 140  
 About a midnight gallant, seen to climb  
 A window to her chamber neighbour'd near,  
 I will from her turn off, and put the load  
 On the right shoulders; on that wretch's head,  
 Who, by close stratagems, did save herself, 145

Chiefly by shifting to this lady's room  
A rope-ladder for false witness.

*Ludolph.* Most atrocious!

*Otho.* Ethelbert, proceed.

*Ethelbert.* With sad lips I shall:

For, in the healing of one wound, I fear  
To make a greater. His young highness here  
To-day was married. 150

*Ludolph.* Good.

*Ethelbert.* Would it were good!

Yet why do I delay to spread abroad  
The names of those two vipers, from whose jaw  
A deadly breath went forth to taint and blast  
This guileless lady?

*Otho.* Abbot, speak their names. 155

*Ethelbert.* A minute first. It cannot be—but may  
I ask, great judge, if you to-day have put  
A letter by unread?

*Otho.* Does 't end in this?

*Conrad.* Out with their names!

*Ethelbert.* Bold sinner, say you so?

*Ludolph.* Out, tedious monk!

*Otho.* Confess, or by the wheel— 160

*Ethelbert.* My evidence cannot be far away;  
And, though it never come, be on my head  
The crime of passing an attaint upon  
The slanderers of this virgin—

*Ludolph.* Speak aloud!

*Ethelbert.* Auranthe, and her brother there! 165

*Conrad.* Amaze!

*Ludolph.* Throw them from the windows!

*Otho.* Do what you will!

*Ludolph.* What shall I do with them?

Something of quick dispatch, for should she hear,  
My soft Auranthe, her sweet mercy would  
Prevail against my fury. Damned priest! 170  
What swift death wilt thou die? As to the lady  
I touch her not.

*Ethelbert.*

Illustrious Otho, stay!

An ample store of misery thou hast;

Choke not the granary of thy noble mind

With more bad bitter grain, too difficult

175

A cud for the repentance of a man

Grey-growing. To thee only I appeal,

Not to thy noble son, whose yeasting youth

Will clear itself, and crystal turn again.

A young man's heart, by Heaven's blessing, is

180

A wide world, where a thousand new-born hopes

Empurple fresh the melancholy blood:

But an old man's is narrow, tenantless

Of hopes, and stuff'd with many memories,

Which, being pleasant, ease the heavy pulse—

185

Painful, clog up and stagnate. Weigh this matter

Even as a miser balances his coin;

And, in the name of mercy, give command

That your knight Albert be brought here before you.

He will expound this riddle; he will show

190

A noon-day proof of bad Auranthe's guilt.

*Otho.* Let Albert straight be summon'd.*[Exit one of the Nobles.**Ludolph.*

Impossible!

I cannot doubt—I will not—no—to doubt

Is to be ashes!—wither'd up to death!

*Otho.* My gentle Ludolph, harbour not a fear;

195

You do yourself much wrong.

*Ludolph.*

O, wretched dolt!

Now, when my foot is almost on thy neck,

Wilt thou infuriate me? Proof! Thou fool!

Why wilt thou tease impossibility

With such a thick-skull'd persevering suit?

200

Fanatic obstinacy! Prodigy!

Monster of folly! Ghost of a turn'd brain!

You puzzle me,—you haunt me,—when I dream

Of you my brain will split! Bold sorcerer!

Juggler! May I come near you? On my soul

205

I know not whether to pity, curse, or laugh.

*Enter ALBERT and the Nobleman*

Here, Albert, this old phantom wants a proof!  
Give him his proof! A camel's load of proofs!

*Otho.* Albert, I speak to you as to a man  
Whose words once utter'd pass like current gold; 210  
And therefore fit to calmly put a close  
To this brief tempest. Do you stand possess'd  
Of any proof against the honourableness  
Of Lady Auranthe, our new-spoused daughter?

*Albert.* You chill me with astonishment. How's this? 215  
My liege, what proof should I have 'gainst a fame  
Impossible of slur? [OTHO rises.

*Erminia.* O wickedness!

*Ethelbert.* Deluded monarch, 'tis a cruel lie.

*Otho.* Peace, rebel-priest!

*Conrad.* Insult beyond credence!

*Erminia.* Almost a dream!

*Ludolph.* We have awaked from! 220

A foolish dream that from my brow hath wrung

A wrathful dew. O folly! why did I

So act the lion with this silly gnat?

Let them depart. Lady Erminia!

I ever grieved for you, as who did not? 225

But now you have, with such a brazen front,

So most maliciously, so madly, striven

To dazzle the soft moon, when tenderest clouds

Should be unloop'd around to curtain her,

I leave you to the desert of the world 230

Almost with pleasure. Let them be set free

For me! I take no personal revenge

More than against a nightmare, which a man

Forgets in the new dawn.

[Exit LUDOLPH.

*Otho.* Still in extremes! No, they must not be loose. 235

*Ethelbert.* Albert, I must suspect thee of a crime  
So fiendish—

*Otho.* Fear'st thou not my fury, monk?

Conrad, be they in your safe custody  
 Till we determine some fit punishment.  
 It is so mad a deed, I must reflect  
 And question them in private; for perhaps,  
 By patient scrutiny, we may discover  
 Whether they merit death, or should be placed  
 In care of the physicians.

240

[*Exeunt* OTHO and Nobles, ALBERT following.]

Conrad. My guards, ho!

Erminia. Albert, wilt thou follow there? 245

Wilt thou creep dastardly behind his back,  
 And shrink away from a weak woman's eye?  
 Turn, thou court-Janus! thou forget'st thyself;  
 Here is the duke, waiting with open arms

*Enter Guards*

To thank thee; here congratulate each other;  
 Wring hands; embrace; and swear how lucky 'twas  
 That I, by happy chance, hit the right man  
 Of all the world to trust in.

250

Albert. Trust! to me!

Conrad (*aside*). He is the sole one in this mystery.

Erminia. Well, I give up, and save my prayers for Heaven!  
 You, who could do this deed, would ne'er relent,  
 Though, at my words, the hollow prison-vaults  
 Would groan for pity.

256

Conrad. Manacle them both!

Ethelbert. I know it—it must be—I see it all!

Albert, thou art the minion!

Erminia. Ah! too plain—

260

Conrad. Silence! Gag up their mouths! I cannot bear  
 More of this brawling. That the Emperor  
 Had placed you in some other custody!  
 Bring them away.

[*Exeunt all but* ALBERT.]

Albert. Though my name perish from the book of honour,  
 Almost before the recent ink is dry,  
 And be no more remember'd after death  
 Than any drummer's in the muster-roll;

266

Yet shall I season high my sudden fall  
 With triumph o'er that evil-witted duke! 270  
 He shall feel what it is to have the hand  
 Of a man drowning, on his hateful throat.

*Enter GERSA and SIGIFRED*

*Gersa.* What discord is at ferment in this house?  
*Sigifred.* We are without conjecture; not a soul  
 We met could answer any certainty. 275  
*Gersa.* Young Ludolph, like a fiery arrow, shot  
 By us.  
*Sigifred.* The Emperor, with cross'd arms, in thought.  
*Gersa.* In one room music, in another sadness,  
 Perplexity everywhere!  
*Albert.* A trifle more!  
 Follow; your presences will much avail 280  
 To tune our jarred spirits. I'll explain.

[*Exeunt.*]

#### ACT FOUR

SCENE I.—AURANTHE'S *Apartment*

AURANTHE and CONRAD *discovered*

*Conrad.* Well, well, I know what ugly jeopardy  
 We are caged in; you need not pester that  
 Into my ears. Prythee, let me be spared  
 A foolish tongue, that I may bethink me  
 Of remedies with some deliberation. 5  
 You cannot doubt but 'tis in Albert's power  
 To crush or save us?

*Auranthe.* No, I cannot doubt.  
 He has, assure yourself, by some strange means,  
 My secret; which I ever hid from him,  
 Knowing his mawkish honesty.

*Conrad.* Cursed slave! 10

*Auranthe.* Ay, I could almost curse him now myself.  
 Wretched impediment! Evil genius!  
 A glue upon my wings, that cannot spread,



When they should span the provinces! A snake,  
 A scorpion, sprawling on the first gold step,  
 Conducting to the throne high canopied. 15

*Conrad.* You would not hear my counsel, when his life  
 Might have been trodden out, all sure and hush'd;  
 Now the dull animal forsooth must be  
 Intreated, managed! When can you contrive 20  
 The interview he demands?

*Auranthe.* As speedily  
 It must be done as my bribed woman can  
 Unseen conduct him to me; but I fear  
 'Twill be impossible, while the broad day  
 Comes through the panes with persecuting glare. 25  
 Methinks, if 't now were night I could intrigue  
 With darkness, bring the stars to second me,  
 And settle all this trouble.

*Conrad.* Nonsense! Child!  
 See him immediately; why not now?

*Auranthe.* Do you forget that even the senseless door-  
 posts 30  
 Are on the watch and gape through all the house?  
 How many whisperers there are about,  
 Hungry for evidence to ruin me:  
 Men I have spurn'd, and women I have taunted?  
 Besides, the foolish prince sends, minute whiles, 35  
 His pages—so they tell me—to inquire  
 After my health, entreating, if I please,  
 To see me.

*Conrad.* Well, suppose this Albert here;  
 What is your power with him?

*Auranthe.* He should be  
 My echo, my taught parrot! but I fear 40  
 He will be cur enough to bark at me;  
 Have his own say; read me some silly creed  
 'Bout shame and pity.

*Conrad.* What will you do then?

*Auranthe.* What I shall do, I know not: what I would  
 Cannot be done; for see, this chamber-floor 45



Will not yield to the pick-axe and the spade,—  
Here is no quiet depth of hollow ground.

*Conrad.* Sister, you have grown sensible and wise,  
Seconding, ere I speak it, what is now,  
I hope, resolved between us.

*Auranthe.* Say, what is't? 50

*Conrad.* You need not be his sexton too: a man  
May carry that with him shall make him die  
Elsewhere,—give that to him; pretend the while  
You will to-morrow succumb to his wishes,  
Be what they may, and send him from the Castle 55  
On some fool's errand; let his latest groan  
Frighten the wolves!

*Auranthe.* Alas! he must not die!

*Conrad.* Would you were both hearsed up in stifling lead!  
Detested—

*Auranthe.* Conrad, hold! I would not bear  
The little thunder of your fretful tongue, 60  
Tho' I alone were taken in these toils,  
And you could free me; but remember, sir,  
You live alone in my security:  
So keep your wits at work, for your own sake,  
Not mine, and be more mannerly.

*Conrad.* Thou wasp! 65  
If my domains were emptied of these folk,  
And I had thee to starve—

*Auranthe.* O, marvellous!  
But Conrad, now be gone; the host is look'd for;  
Cringe to the Emperor, entertain the lords,  
And, do ye mind, above all things, proclaim 70  
My sickness, with a brother's sadden'd eye,  
Condoling with Prince Ludolph. In fit time  
Return to me.

*Conrad.* I leave you to your thoughts.

[Exit.

*Auranthe (sola).* Down, down, proud temper! down,  
Auranthe's pride!  
Why do I anger him when I should kneel? 75

Conrad! Albert! help! help! What can I do?  
 O wretched woman! lost, wreck'd, swallow'd up,  
 Accursed, blasted! O, thou golden Crown,  
 Orbing along the serene firmament  
 Of a wide empire, like a glowing moon; 80  
 And thou, bright sceptre! lustrous in my eyes  
 There—as the fabled fair Hesperian tree,  
 Bearing a fruit more precious! graceful thing,  
 Delicate, godlike, magic! must I leave  
 Thee to melt in the visionary air, 85  
 Ere, by one grasp, this common hand is made  
 Imperial? I do not know the time  
 When I have wept for sorrow; but methinks  
 I could now sit upon the ground, and shed  
 Tears, tears of misery. O, the heavy day! 90  
 How shall I bear my life till Albert comes?  
 Ludolph! Erminia! Proofs! O heavy day!  
 Bring me some mourning weeds, that I may 'tire  
 Myself as fits one wailing her own death:  
 Cut off these curls, and brand this lily hand, 95  
 And throw these jewels from my loathing sight,—  
 Fetch me a missal, and a string of beads,—  
 A cup of bitter'd water, and a crust,—  
 I will confess, O holy Abbot!—How!  
 What is this? Auranthe! thou fool, dolt, 100  
 Whimpering idiot! up! up! and quell!  
 I am safe! Coward! why am I in fear?  
 Albert! he cannot stickle, chew the cud  
 In such a fine extreme,—impossible!  
 Who knocks? [*Goes to the Door, listens, and opens it.* 105

*Enter ALBERT*

Albert, I have been waiting for you here  
 With such an aching heart, such swooning throbs  
 On my poor brain, such cruel—cruel sorrow,  
 That I should claim your pity! Art not well?

*Albert.* Yes, lady, well.

*Auranthe.* You look not so, alas! 110  
But pale, as if you brought some heavy news.

*Albert.* You know full well what makes me look so pale.

*Auranthe.* No! Do I? Surely I am still to learn  
Some horror; all I know, this present, is  
I am near hustled to a dangerous gulf, 115  
Which you can save me from,—and therefore safe,  
So trusting in thy love; that should not make  
Thee pale, my Albert.

*Albert.* It doth make me freeze.

*Auranthe.* Why should it, love?

*Albert.* You should not ask me that,  
But make your own heart monitor, and save 120  
Me the great pain of telling. You must know.

*Auranthe.* Something has vexed you, Albert. There are times  
When simplest things put on a sombre cast;  
A melancholy mood will haunt a man,  
Until most easy matters take the shape 125  
Of unachievable tasks; small rivulets  
Then seem impassable.

*Albert.* Do not cheat yourself  
With hope that gloss of words, or suppliant action,  
Or tears, or ravings, or self-threaten'd death,  
Can alter my resolve.

*Auranthe.* You make me tremble, 130  
Not so much at your threats, as at your voice,  
Untuned, and harsh, and barren of all love.

*Albert.* You suffocate me! Stop this devil's parley,  
And listen to me; know me once for all.

*Auranthe.* I thought I did. Alas! I am deceived. 135

*Albert.* No, you are not deceived. You took me for  
A man detesting all inhuman crime;  
And therefore kept from me your demon's plot  
Against Erminia. Silent? Be so still;  
For ever! Speak no more; but hear my words, 140  
Thy fate. Your safety I have bought to-day  
By blazoning a lie, which in the dawn  
I'll expiate with truth.

*Auranthe.*

O cruel traitor!

*Albert.* For I would not set eyes upon thy shame;  
I would not see thee dragg'd to death by the hair, 145  
Penanced, and taunted on a scaffolding!  
To-night, upon the skirts of the blind wood  
That blackens northward of these horrid towers,  
I wait for you with horses. Choose your fate.  
Farewell!

*Auranthe.* Albert, you jest; I'm sure you must. 150  
You, an ambitious Soldier! I, a Queen,  
One who could say,—Here, rule these Provinces!  
Take tribute from those cities for thyself!  
Empty these armouries, these treasuries,  
Muster thy warlike thousands at a nod! 155  
Go! conquer Italy!

*Albert.* Auranthe, you have made  
The whole world chaff to me. Your doom is fix'd.

*Auranthe.* Out, villain! dastard!

*Albert.* Look there to the door!  
Who is it?

*Auranthe.* Conrad, traitor!

*Albert.* Let him in.

*Enter CONRAD*

Do not affect amazement, hypocrite, 160  
At seeing me in this chamber.

*Conrad.* Auranthe?

*Albert.* Talk not with eyes, but speak your curses out  
Against me, who would sooner crush and grind  
A brace of toads, than league with them t' oppress  
An innocent lady, gull an Emperor, 165  
More generous to me than autumn sun  
To ripening harvests.

*Auranthe.* No more insult, sir!

*Albert.* Ay, clutch your scabbard; but, for prudence sake,  
Draw not the sword; 'twould make an uproar, Duke,  
You would not hear the end of. At nightfall 170

Your lady sister, if I guess aright,  
Will leave this busy castle. You had best  
Take farewell too of worldly vanities.

*Conrad.* Vassal!

*Albert.* To-morrow, when the Emperor sends  
For loving Conrad, see you fawn on him.  
Good even!

175

*Auranthe.* You'll be seen!

*Albert.* See the coast clear then.

*Auranthe* (as he goes). Remorseless Albert! Cruel, cruel  
wretch! *[She lets him out.]*

*Conrad.* So, we must lick the dust?

*Auranthe.* I follow him.

*Conrad.* How? Where? The plan of your escape?

*Auranthe.* He waits

For me with horses by the forest-side,  
Northward. 180

*Conrad.* Good, good! he dies. You go, say you?

*Auranthe.* Perforce.

*Conrad.* Be speedy, darkness! Till that comes,  
Fiends keep you company! *[Exit.]*

*Auranthe.* And you! and you!

And all men! Vanish! 185

*[Retires to an inner Apartment.]*

## SCENE II.—*An Apartment in the Castle*

*Enter LUDOLPH and Page*

*Page.* Still very sick, my lord; but now I went,  
And there her women, in a mournful throng,  
Stood in the passage whispering; if any  
Moved 'twas with careful steps, and hush'd as death.  
They bade me stop.

*Ludolph.* Good fellow, once again  
Make soft inquiry; prythee, be not stay'd  
By any hindrance, but with gentlest force  
Break through her weeping servants, till thou com'st  
E'en to her chamber-door, and there, fair boy,—

5

If with thy mother's milk thou hast suck'd in  
 Any divine eloquence,—woo her ears  
 With plaints for me, more tender than the voice  
 Of dying Echo, echoed. 10

*Page.* Kindest master!

To know thee sad thus, will unloose my tongue  
 In mournful syllables. Let but my words reach 15  
 Her ears, and she shall take them coupled with  
 Moans from my heart, and sighs not counterfeit.  
 May I speed better! [Exit Page.]

*Ludolph (solus).* Auranthe! My life!

Long have I loved thee, yet till now not loved:  
 Remembering, as I do, hard-hearted times 20  
 When I had heard e'en of thy death perhaps,  
 And—thoughtless!—suffer'd thee to pass alone  
 Into Elysium!—now I follow thee,

A substance or a shadow, wheresoe'er  
 Thou ledest me,—whether thy white feet press, 25  
 With pleasant weight, the amorous-aching earth,  
 Or thro' the air thou pioneerest me,  
 A shade! Yet sadly I predestinate!

O, unbenignest Love, why wilt thou let  
 Darkness steal out upon the sleepy world 30  
 So wearily, as if Night's chariot-wheels  
 Were clogg'd in some thick cloud? O, changeful Love,

Let not her steeds with drowsy-footed pace  
 Pass the high stars, before sweet embassy  
 Comes from the pillow'd beauty of that fair 35  
 Completion of all-delicate Nature's wit!

Pout her faint lips anew with rubious health;  
 And, with thine infant fingers, lift the fringe  
 Of her sick eye-lids; that those eyes may glow  
 With wooing light upon me, ere the morn 40  
 Peers with disrelish, grey, barren, and cold!

*Enter GERSA and Courtiers*

Otho calls me his Lion,—should I blush  
 To be so tamed? so—

*Gersa.* Do me the courtesy,  
Gentlemen, to pass on.

*1st Knight.* We are your servants.

[*Exeunt Courtiers.*]

*Ludolph.* It seems then, sir, you have found out the man 45  
You would confer with;—me?

*Gersa.* If I break not  
Too much upon your thoughtful mood, I will  
Claim a brief while your patience.

*Ludolph.* For what cause  
Soe'er, I shall be honour'd.

*Gersa.* I not less.

*Ludolph.* What may it be? No trifle can take place 50  
Of such deliberate prologue, serious 'haviour.  
But, be it what it may, I cannot fail  
To listen with no common interest;  
For though so new your presence is to me,  
I have a soldier's friendship for your fame. 55  
Please you explain.

*Gersa.* As thus:—for, pardon me,  
I cannot, in plain terms, grossly assault  
A noble nature; and would faintly sketch  
What your quick apprehension will fill up;  
So finely I esteem you.

*Ludolph.* I attend. 60

*Gersa.* Your generous father, most illustrious Otho,  
Sits in the banquet-room among his chiefs;  
His wine is bitter, for you are not there;  
His eyes are fix'd still on the open doors,  
And ev'ry passer-in he frowns upon, 65  
Seeing no Ludolph comes.

*Ludolph.* I do neglect.

*Gersa.* And for your absence may I guess the cause?

*Ludolph.* Stay there! No—guess? More princely you  
must be

Than to make guesses at me. 'Tis enough.  
I'm sorry I can hear no more.

*Gersa.* And I 70



As grieved to force it on you so abrupt;  
 Yet, one day, you must know a grief, whose sting  
 Will sharpen more the longer 'tis conceal'd.

*Ludolph.* Say it at once, sir! Dead—dead?—is she dead?

*Gersa.* Mine is a cruel task: she is not dead, 75  
 And would, for your sake, she were innocent.

*Ludolph.* Hungarian! Thou amazest me beyond  
 All scope of thought, convulsest my heart's blood  
 To deadly churning! *Gersa*, you are young,  
 As I am; let me observe you, face to face: 80  
 Not grey-brow'd like the poisonous Ethelbert,  
 No rheumed eyes, no furrowing of age,  
 No wrinkles, where all vices nestle in  
 Like crannied vermin,—no! but fresh, and young,  
 And hopeful featured. Ha! by heaven you weep! 85  
 Tears, human tears! Do you repent you then  
 Of a curs'd torturer's office? Why shouldst join—  
 Tell me—the league of devils? Confess—confess—  
 The lie!

*Gersa.* Lie!—but begone all ceremonious points  
 Of honour battailous! I could not turn 90  
 My wrath against thee for the orb'd world.

*Ludolph.* Your wrath, weak boy? Tremble at mine, unless  
 Retraction follow close upon the heels  
 Of that late 'stounding insult! Why has my sword  
 Not done already a sheer judgment on thee? 95  
 Despair, or eat thy words! Why, thou wast nigh  
 Whimpering away my reason! Hark ye, sir,  
 It is no secret, that Erminia,  
 Erminia, sir, was hidden in your tent,—  
 O bless'd asylum! Comfortable home! 100  
 Begone! I pity thee; thou art a gull,  
 Erminia's last new puppet!

*Gersa.* Furious fire!  
 Thou mak'st me boil as hot as thou canst flame!  
 And in thy teeth I give thee back the lie!  
 Thou liest! Thou, Auranthe's fool! A wittol! 105

*Ludolph.* Look! look at this bright sword;

There is no part of it, to the very hilt,  
 But shall indulge itself about thine heart!  
 Draw! but remember thou must cower thy plumes,  
 As yesterday the Arab made thee stoop. 110

*Gersa.* Patience! Not here; I would not spill thy blood  
 Here, underneath this roof where Otho breathes,—  
 Thy father,—almost mine.

*Ludolph.* O faltering coward!

*Enter Page*

Stay, stay; here is one I have half a word with.  
 Well? What ails thee, child?

*Page.*

My lord!

*Ludolph.*

What wouldst say? 115

*Page.* They are fled!

*Ludolph.*

They! Who?

*Page.*

When anxiously

I hasten'd back, your grieving messenger,  
 I found the stairs all dark, the lamps extinct,  
 And not a foot or whisper to be heard.

I thought her dead, and on the lowest step 120

Sat listening; when presently came by  
 Two muffled up,—one sighing heavily,

The other cursing low, whose voice I knew  
 For the Duke Conrad's. Close I follow'd them

Thro' the dark ways they chose to the open air, 125  
 And, as I follow'd, heard my lady speak.

*Ludolph.* Thy life answers the truth!

*Page.*

The chamber's empty!

*Ludolph.* As I will be of mercy! So, at last,  
 This nail is in my temples!

*Gersa.*

Be calm in this.

*Ludolph.* I am.

*Gersa.*

And Albert too has disappear'd; 130

Ere I met you, I sought him everywhere;  
 You would not hearken.

*Ludolph.*

Which way went they, boy?

*Gersa.* I'll hunt with you.

*Ludolph.* No, no, no. My senses are  
Still whole. I have survived. My arm is strong—  
My appetite sharp—for revenge! I'll no sharer 135  
In my feast; my injury is all my own,  
And so is my revenge, my lawful chattels!  
Terrier, ferret them out! Burn—burn the witch!  
Trace me their footsteps! Away! [Exeunt.

## ACT FIVE

### SCENE I.—*A part of the Forest*

*Enter CONRAD and AURANTHE*

*Auranthe.* Go no further; not a step more. Thou art  
A master-plague in the midst of miseries.  
Go,—I fear thee! I tremble, every limb,  
Who never shook before. There's moody death  
In thy resolved looks! Yes, I could kneel 5  
To pray thee far away! Conrad, go! go!—  
There! yonder, underneath the boughs I see  
Our horses!

*Conrad.* Ay, and the man.

*Auranthe.* Yes, he is there!  
Go, go,—no blood! no blood!—go, gentle Conrad!

*Conrad.* Farewell!

*Auranthe.* Farewell! For this Heaven pardon you! 10  
[Exit AURANTHE.

*Conrad.* If he survive one hour, then may I die  
In unimagined tortures, or breathe through  
A long life in the foulest sink o' the world!  
He dies! 'Tis well she do not advertise  
The caitiff of the cold steel at his back. [Exit CONRAD. 15

*Enter LUDOLPH and Page*

*Ludolph.* Miss'd the way, boy? Say not that on your peril!

*Page.* Indeed, indeed, I cannot trace them further.

*Ludolph.* Must I stop here? Here solitary die  
Stifled beneath the thick oppressive shade

Of these dull boughs—this even of dark thickets— 20  
 Silent,—without revenge?—pshaw! bitter end,—  
 A bitter death—a suffocating death,—  
 A gnawing—silent—deadly, quiet death!  
 Escaped?—fled?—vanish'd? melted into air?  
 She's gone! I cannot clutch her! no revenge! 25  
 A muffled death, ensnared in horrid silence!  
 Suck'd to my grave amid a dreamy calm!  
 O, where is that illustrious noise of war,  
 To smother up this sound of labouring breath,  
 This rustle of the trees!

[AURANTHE *shrieks at a distance.*

*Page.* My lord, a noise! 30  
 This way—hark!  
*Ludolph.* Yes, yes! A hope! A music!  
 A glorious clamour! How I live again! [Exeunt.

SCENE II.—*Another part of the Forest*

*Enter ALBERT (wounded)*

*Albert.* Oh! for enough life to support me on  
 To Otho's feet!

*Enter LUDOLPH*

*Ludolph.* Thrice villainous, stay there!  
 Tell me where that detested woman is,  
 Or this is through thee!

*Albert.* My good Prince, with me 5  
 The sword has done its worst; not without worst  
 Done to another,—Conrad has it home!  
 I see you know it all!

*Ludolph.* Where is his sister?

*Enter AURANTHE*

*Auranthe.* Albert!

*Ludolph.* Ha! There! there! He is the paramour!—  
 There—hug him—dying! O, thou innocence,  
 Shrine him and comfort him at his last gasp; 10  
 Kiss down his eyelids! Was he not thy love?

Wilt thou forsake him at his latest hour?  
 Keep fearful and aloof from his last gaze,  
 His most uneasy moments, when cold death  
 Stands with the door ajar to let him in? 15

*Albert.* O that that door with hollow slam would close  
 Upon me sudden! for I cannot meet,  
 In all the unknown chambers of the dead,  
 Such horrors!

*Ludolph.* Auranthe! what can he mean?  
 What horrors? Is it not a joyous time? 20  
 Am I not married to a paragon  
 "Of personal beauty and untainted soul?"  
 A blushing fair-eyed purity? A sylph,  
 Whose snowy timid hand has never sinn'd  
 Beyond a flower pluck'd, white as itself? 25  
*Albert,* you do insult my bride—your mistress—  
 To talk of horrors on our wedding-night!

*Albert.* Alas! poor Prince, I would you knew my heart!  
 'Tis not so guilty—

*Ludolph.* Hear! he pleads not guilty!  
 You are not? or, if so, what matters it? 30  
 You have escaped me, free as the dusk air,  
 Hid in the forest, safe from my revenge;  
 I cannot catch you! You should laugh at me,  
 Poor cheated Ludolph! Make the forest hiss  
 With jeers at me! You tremble—faint at once, 35  
 You will come to again. O cockatrice,  
 I have you! Whither wander those fair eyes  
 To entice the devil to your help, that he  
 May change you to a spider, so to crawl  
 Into some cranny to escape my wrath? 40

*Albert.* Sometimes the counsel of a dying man  
 Doth operate quietly when his breath is gone:  
 Disjoin those hands—part—part—do not destroy  
 Each other—forget her!—Our miseries  
 Are equal shared, and mercy is—

*Ludolph.* A boon 45  
 When one can compass it. Auranthe, try

Your oratory; your breath is not so hitch'd,  
Ay, stare for help!

[ALBERT *dies*.]

There goes a spotted soul  
Howling in vain along the hollow night!  
Hear him! He calls you—sweet Auranthe, come! 50  
*Auranthe*. Kill me!

*Ludolph*. No! What? Upon our marriage-night?  
The earth would shudder at so foul a deed!  
A fair bride! A sweet bride! An innocent bride!  
No! we must revel it, as 'tis in use  
In times of delicate brilliant ceremony: 55  
Come, let me lead you to our halls again!  
Nay, linger not; make no resistance, sweet;—  
Will you? Ah, wretch, thou canst not, for I have  
The strength of twenty lions 'gainst a lamb!  
Now—one adieu for Albert!—Come away! 60

[*Exeunt*.]

SCENE III.—*An inner Court of the Castle*

*Enter SIGIFRED, GONFRED, and THEODORE, meeting*

*1st Knight*. Was ever such a night?

*Sigifred*. What horrors more?

Things unbeliev'd one hour, so strange they are,  
The next hour stamps with credit.

*1st Knight*. Your last news?

*Gonfred*. After the page's story of the death  
Of Albert and Duke Conrad?

*Sigifred*. And the return 5  
Of Ludolph with the Princess.

*Gonfred*. No more, save  
Prince Gersa's freeing Abbot Ethelbert,  
And the sweet lady, fair Erminia,  
From prison.

*1st Knight*. Where are they now? Hast yet heard?

*Gonfred*. With the sad Emperor they are closeted; 10  
I saw the three pass slowly up the stairs,  
The lady weeping, the old abbot cowl'd.

*Sigifred*. What next?

*1st Knight.*

I ache to think on't.

*Gonfred.*

'Tis with fate.

*1st Knight.* One while these proud towers are hush'd as death.

*Gonfred.* The next our poor Prince fills the arched rooms 15  
With ghastly ravings.

*Sigifred.* I do fear his brain.

*Gonfred.* I will see more. Bear you so stout a heart?

[*Exeunt into the Castle.*]

SCENE IV.—*A Cabinet, opening towards a Terrace*

OTHO, ERMINIA, ETHELBERT, and a Physician, discovered

*Otho.* O, my poor boy! My son! My son! My Ludolph!  
Have ye no comfort for me, ye physicians  
Of the weak body and soul?

*Ethelbert.* 'Tis not in medicine,  
Either of heaven or earth, to cure, unless  
Fit time be chosen to administer. 5

*Otho.* A kind forbearance, holy abbot. Come,  
Erminia; here, sit by me, gentle girl;  
Give me thy hand; hast thou forgiven me?

*Erminia.* Would I were with the saints to pray for you!

*Otho.* Why will ye keep me from my darling child? 10

*Physician.* Forgive me, but he must not see thy face.

*Otho.* Is then a father's countenance a Gorgon?  
Hath it not comfort in it? Would it not  
Console my poor boy, cheer him, heal his spirits?  
Let me embrace him; let me speak to him; 15  
I will! Who hinders me? Who's Emperor?

*Physician.* You may not, Sire; 'twould overwhelm him  
quite,  
He is so full of grief and passionate wrath;  
Too heavy a sigh would kill him, or do worse.  
He must be saved by fine contrivances; 20  
And, most especially, we must keep clear  
Out of his sight a father whom he loves;



His heart is full, it can contain no more,  
And do its ruddy office.

*Ethelbert.* Sage advice;  
We must endeavour how to ease and slacken 25  
The tight-wound energies of his despair,  
Not make them tenser.

*Otho.* Enough! I hear, I hear.  
Yet you were about to advise more,—I listen.

*Ethelbert.* This learned doctor will agree with me,  
That not in the smallest point should he be thwarted, 30  
Or gainsaid by one word; his very motions,  
Nods, becks, and hints, should be obey'd with care,  
Even on the moment; so his troubled mind  
May cure itself.

*Physician.* There are no other means.

*Otho.* Open the door; let's hear if all is quiet. 35

*Physician.* Beseech you, Sire, forbear.

*Erminia.* Do, do.

*Otho.* I command!

Open it straight;—hush!—quiet!—my lost boy!

My miserable child!

*Ludolph (indistinctly without).* Fill, fill my goblet,—here's  
a health!

*Erminia.* O, close the door!

*Otho.* Let, let me hear his voice; this cannot last; 40  
And fain would I catch up his dying words,  
Though my own knell they be! This cannot last!  
O let me catch his voice—for lo! I hear  
A whisper in this silence that he's dead!  
It is so! Gersa?

*Enter GERSA*

*Physician.* Say, how fares the Prince? 45

*Gersa.* More calm; his features are less wild and flush'd;  
Once he complain'd of weariness.

*Physician.* Indeed!  
'Tis good,—'tis good; let him but fall asleep,  
That saves him.

*Otho.* Gersa, watch him like a child;  
Ward him from harm,—and bring me better news! 50

*Physician.* Humour him to the height. I fear to go;  
For should he catch a glimpse of my dull garb,  
It might affright him, fill him with suspicion  
That we believe him sick, which must not be.

*Gersa.* I will invent what soothing means I can. 55  
[Exit GERSA.]

*Physician.* This should cheer up your Highness; weariness  
Is a good symptom, and most favourable;  
It gives me pleasant hopes. Please you, walk forth  
Upon the terrace; the refreshing air  
Will blow one half of your sad doubts away. 60

[Exeunt.]

SCENE V.—*A Banqueting Hall, brilliantly illuminated, and set forth with all costly magnificence, with Supper-tables laden with Services of Gold and Silver. A door in the back scene, guarded by two Soldiers. Lords, Ladies, Knights, Gentlemen, etc., whispering sadly, and ranging themselves; part entering and part discovered.*

*1st Knight.* Grievously are we tantalized, one and all;  
Sway'd here and there, commanded to and fro,  
As though we were the shadows of a sleep,  
And link'd to a dreaming fancy. What do we here?

*Gonfred.* I am no seer; you know we must obey 5  
The Prince from A to Z, though it should be  
To set the place in flames. I pray, hast heard  
Where the most wicked Princess is?

*1st Knight.* There, sir,  
In the next room; have you remark'd those two  
Stout soldiers posted at the door?

*Gonfred.* For what? 10  
[They whisper.]

*1st Lady.* How ghast a train!

*2nd Lady.* Sure this should be some splendid burial.

*1st Lady.* What fearful whispering! See, see,—Gersa there!

*Enter GERSA*

*Gersa.* Put on your brightest looks; smile if you can;  
 Behave as all were happy; keep your eyes 15  
 From the least watch upon him; if he speaks  
 To any one, answer, collectedly,  
 Without surprise, his questions, howe'er strange.  
 Do this to the utmost,—though, alas! with me  
 The remedy grows hopeless! Here he comes,— 20  
 Observe what I have said,—show no surprise.

*Enter LUDOLPH, followed by SIGIFRED and Page*

*Ludolph.* A splendid company! rare beauties here!  
 I should have Orphean lips, and Plato's fancy,  
 Amphion's utterance, toned with his lyre,  
 Or the deep key of Jove's sonorous mouth, 25  
 To give fit salutation. Methought I heard,  
 As I came in, some whispers,—what of that?  
 'Tis natural men should whisper; at the kiss  
 Of Psyche given by Love, there was a buzz  
 Among the gods!—and silence is as natural. 30  
 These draperies are fine, and, being a mortal,  
 I should desire no better; yet, in truth,  
 There must be some superior costliness,  
 Some wider-domed high magnificence!  
 I would have, as a mortal I may not, 35  
 Hangings of heaven's clouds, purple and gold,  
 Slung from the spheres; gauzes of silver mist,  
 Loop'd up with cords of twisted wreathed light,  
 And tassell'd round with weeping meteors!  
 These pendent lamps and chandeliers are bright 40  
 As earthly fires from dull dross can be cleansed;  
 Yet could my eyes drink up intenser beams  
 Undazzled;—this is darkness,—when I close  
 These lids, I see far fiercer brilliances,—  
 Skies full of splendid moons, and shooting stars 45  
 And spouting exhalations, diamond fires,  
 And panting fountains quivering with deep glows.

Yes—this is dark—is it not dark?

*Sigifred.*

My lord,

'Tis late; the lights of festival are ever

Quench'd in the morn.

*Ludolph.*

'Tis not to-morrow then?

50

*Sigifred.* 'Tis early dawn.

*Gersa*

Indeed full time we slept;

Say you so, Prince?

*Ludolph.*

I say I quarrell'd with you;

We did not tilt each other,—that's a blessing,—

Good gods! no innocent blood upon my head!

*Sigifred.* Retire, Gersa!

*Ludolph.*

There should be three more here: 55

For two of them, they stay away perhaps,

Being gloomy-minded, haters of fair revels,—

They know their own thoughts best.

As for the third,

Deep blue eyes, semi-shaded in white lids,

Finish'd with lashes fine for more soft shade,

60

Completed by her twin-arch'd ebon-brows;

White temples, of exactest elegance,

Of even mould, felicitous and smooth;

Cheeks fashion'd tenderly on either side,

So perfect, so divine, that our poor eyes

65

Are dazzled with the sweet proportioning,

And wonder that 'tis so,—the magic chance!

Her nostrils, small, fragrant, fairy-delicate;

Her lips—I swear no human bones e'er wore

So taking a disguise;—you shall behold her!

70

We'll have her presently; ay, you shall see her,

And wonder at her, friends, she is so fair;

She is the world's chief jewel, and, by heaven!

She's mine by right of marriage!—she is mine!

Patience, good people, in fit time I send

75

A summoner, she will obey my call,

Being a wife most mild and dutiful.

First I would hear what music is prepared

To herald and receive her; let me hear!

*Sigifred.* Bid the musicians soothe him tenderly. 80

[*A soft strain of Music.*]

*Ludolph.* Ye have none better? No, I am content;  
'Tis a rich sobbing melody, with reliefs  
Full and majestic; it is well enough,  
And will be sweeter, when ye see her pace  
Sweeping into this presence, glisten'd o'er 85  
With emptied caskets, and her train upheld  
By ladies habited in robes of lawn,  
Sprinkled with golden crescents, others bright  
In silks, with spangles shower'd, and bow'd to  
By Duchesses and pearled Margravines! 90  
Sad! that the fairest creature of the earth—  
I pray you mind me not—'tis sad, I say,  
That the extremest beauty of the world  
Should so entrench herself away from me,  
Behind a barrier of engender'd guilt! 95

*2nd Lady.* Ah! what a moan!

*1st Knight.* Most piteous indeed!

*Ludolph.* She shall be brought before this company,  
And then—then—

*1st Lady.* He muses.

*Gersa.* O, Fortune! where will this end?

*Sigifred.* I guess his purpose! Indeed he must not have  
That pestilence brought in,—that cannot be, 100  
There we must stop him.

*Gersa.* I am lost! Hush, hush!  
He is about to rave again.

*Ludolph.* A barrier of guilt! I was the fool,  
She was the cheater! Who's the cheater now,  
And who the fool? The entrapp'd, the caged fool, 105  
The bird-limed raven? She shall croak to death  
Secure! Methinks I have her in my fist,  
To crush her with my heel! Wait, wait! I marvel  
My father keeps away. Good friend—ah! *Sigifred?*  
Do bring him to me,—and *Erminia*, 110  
I fain would see before I sleep—and *Ethelbert*  
That he may bless me, as I know he will,

Though I have cursed him.

*Sigifred.*

Rather suffer me

To lead you to them.

*Ludolph.*

No, excuse me,—no!

The day is not quite done. Go, bring them hither.

115

[*Exit SIGIFRED.*

Certes, a father's smile should, like sunlight,

Slant on my sheaved harvest of ripe bliss.

Besides, I thirst to pledge my lovely bride

In a deep goblet: let me see—what wine?

The strong Iberian juice, or mellow Greek?

120

Or pale Calabrian? Or the Tuscan grape?

Or of old Ætna's pulpy wine-presses,

Black stain'd with the fat vintage, as it were

The purple slaughter-house, where Bacchus' self

Prick'd his own swollen veins! Where is my page?

*Page.* Here, here!

125

*Ludolph.* Be ready to obey me; anon thou shalt

Bear a soft message for me; for the hour

Draws near when I must make a winding-up

Of bridal mysteries—a fine-spun vengeance!

Carve it on my tomb, that, when I rest beneath

130

Men shall confess, this Prince was gull'd and cheated,

But from the ashes of disgrace he rose

More than a fiery dragon, and did burn

His ignominy up in purging fires!

Did I not send, sir, but a moment past,

135

For my father?

*Gersa.*

You did.

*Ludolph.*

Perhaps 'twould be

Much better he came not.

*Gersa.*

He enters now!

*Enter OTHO, ERMINIA, ETHELBERT, SIGIFRED and Physician*

*Ludolph.* O! thou good man, against whose sacred head  
I was a mad conspirator, chiefly too

For the sake of my fair newly wedded wife,

140

Now to be punish'd!—do not look so sad!



Those charitable eyes will thaw my heart,  
 Those tears will wash away a just resolve,  
 A verdict ten times sworn! Awake—awake—  
 Put on a judge's brow, and use a tongue  
 Made iron-stern by habit! Thou shalt see  
 A deed to be applauded, 'scribed in gold!  
 Join a loud voice to mine, and so denounce  
 What I alone will execute!

145

*Otho.* Dear son,  
 What is it? By your father's love, I sue  
 That it be nothing merciless!

150

*Ludolph.* To that demon?  
 Not so! No! She is in temple-stall,  
 Being garnish'd for the sacrifice, and I,  
 The Priest of Justice, will immolate her  
 Upon the altar of wrath! She stings me through!—  
 Even as the worm doth feed upon the nut,  
 So she, a scorpion, preys upon my brain!  
 I feel her gnawing here! Let her but vanish,  
 Then, father, I will lead your legions forth,  
 Compact in steeled squares and speared files,  
 And bid our trumpets speak a fell rebuke  
 To nations drowsed in peace!

155

160

*Otho.* To-morrow, son,  
 Be your word law; forget to-day—

*Ludolph.* I will,  
 When I have finish'd it! Now,—now, I'm pight,  
 Tight-footed for the deed!

*Erminia.* Alas! Alas!

165

*Ludolph.* What angel's voice is that? *Erminia*  
 Ah! gentlest creature, whose sweet innocence  
 Was almost murder'd; I am penitent.  
 Wilt thou forgive me? And thou holy man,  
 Good Ethelbert, shall I die in peace with you?

170

*Erminia.* Die, my lord?

*Ludolph.*

I feel it possible.

*Otho.*

Physician?

*Physician.* I fear, he is past my skill.



*Otho.* Not so!

*Ludolph.* I see it—I see it—I have been wandering!  
Half mad—not right here—I forget my purpose.

Bestir—bestir—Auranthe! Ha! ha! ha! 175

Youngster! page! go bid them drag her to me!

Obeys! This shall finish it! [*Draws a dagger.*]

*Otho.* Oh, my son! my son!

*Sigifred.* This must not be—stop there!

*Ludolph.* Am I obey'd?

A little talk with her—no harm—haste! haste!

[*Exit PAGE.*]

Set her before me—never fear I can strike.

180

*Several voices.* My lord! My lord!

*Gersa.* Good Prince!

*Ludolph.* Why do ye trouble me? out—out—away!

There she is! take that! and that! no, no,

That's not well done—where is she?

[*The Doors open. Enter Page. Several Women are seen grouped about AURANTHE in the inner Room.*]

*Page.* Alas! My lord, my lord! they cannot move her! 185  
Her arms are stiff—her fingers clench'd and cold.

*Ludolph.* She's dead!

[*Staggers and falls into their arms.*]

*Ethelbert.*

Take away the dagger.

*Gersa.*

Softly; so!

*Otho.* Thank God for that!

*Sigifred.*

It could not harm him now.

*Gersa.* No!—brief be his anguish!

*Ludolph.* She's gone! I am content. Nobles, good night!

We are all weary—faint—set ope the doors—

191

I will to bed! To-morrow—

[*Dies.*]

THE CURTAIN FALLS

## A PARTY OF LOVERS

PENSIVE they sit, and roll their languid eyes,  
 Nibble their toast and cool their tea with sighs;  
 Or else forget the purpose of the night,  
 Forget their tea, forget their appetite.  
 See, with cross'd arms they sit—Ah! happy crew,     5  
 The fire is going out and no one rings  
 For coals, and therefore no coals Betty brings.  
 A fly is in the milk-pot. Must he die  
 Circled by a humane society?  
 No, no; there, Mr. Werter takes his spoon,     10  
 Inserts it, dips the handle, and lo! soon  
 The little straggler, sav'd from perils dark,  
 Across the teaboard draws a long wet mark.

Romeo! Arise, take snuffers by the handle,  
 There's a large cauliflower in each candle.     15  
 A winding sheet—ah, me! I must away  
 To No. 7, just beyond the circus gay.—  
 “Alas, my friend, your coat sits very well;  
 Where may your Tailor live?”—I may not tell.  
 O pardon me, I'm absent now and then!     20  
 Where *might* my Tailor live? I say again  
 I cannot tell, let me no more be teased;  
 He lives in Wapping, might live where he pleased.

## TO AUTUMN

SEASON of mists and mellow fruitfulness,  
 Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun;  
 Conspiring with him how to load and bless  
 With fruit the vines that round the thatch-eaves run;  
 To bend with apples the moss'd cottage-trees,     5  
 And fill all fruit with ripeness to the core;  
 To swell the gourd, and plump the hazel shells  
 With a sweet kernel; to set budding more,

And still more, later flowers for the bees,  
Until they think warm days will never cease, 10  
For Summer has o'er-brimm'd their clammy cells.

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?  
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find  
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,  
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind; 15  
Or on a half-reap'd furrow sound asleep,  
Drows'd with the fume of poppies, while thy hook  
Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers:  
And sometimes like a gleaner thou dost keep  
Steady thy laden head across a brook; 20  
Or by a cider-press, with patient look,  
Thou watchest the last oozy hours by hours.

Where are the songs of Spring? Ay, where are they?  
Think not of them, thou hast thy music too,—  
While barred clouds bloom the soft-dying day, 25  
And touch the stubble-plains with rosy hue;  
Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn  
Among the river sallows, borne aloft  
Or sinking as the light wind lives or dies;  
And full-grown lambs loud bleat from hilly bourn; 30  
Hedge-cricket sing; and now with treble soft  
The red-breast whistles from a garden-croft;  
And gathering swallows twitter in the skies.

# THE FALL OF HYPERION

## *A Dream*

### CANTO ONE

FANATICS have their dreams, wherewith they weave  
A paradise for a sect; the savage, too,  
From forth the loftiest fashion of his sleep  
Guesses at heaven; pity these have not  
Traced upon vellum or wild Indian leaf 5  
The shadows of melodious utterance.  
But bare of laurel they live, dream, and die;  
For Poesy alone can tell her dreams,—  
With the fine spell of words alone can save  
Imagination from the sable chain 10  
And dumb enchantment. Who alive can say,  
“Thou art no Poet—mayst not tell thy dreams?”  
Since every man whose soul is not a clod  
Hath visions and would speak, if he had lov’d,  
And been well nurtured in his mother tongue. 15  
Whether the dream now purposed to rehearse  
Be poet’s or fanatic’s will be known  
When this warm scribe, my hand, is in the grave.

Methought I stood where trees of every clime,  
Palm, myrtle, oak, and sycamore, and beech, 20  
With plantane, and spice-blossoms, made a screen;  
In neighbourhood of fountains (by the noise  
Soft-showering in mine ears), and (by the touch  
Of scent) not far from roses. Turning round,  
I saw an arbour with a drooping roof 25  
Of trellis vines, and bells, and larger blooms,  
Like floral censers, swinging light in air;  
Before its wreathed doorway, on a mound  
Of moss, was spread a feast of summer fruits,

Which, nearer seen, seem'd refuse of a meal 30  
By angel tasted or our Mother Eve;  
For empty shells were scatter'd on the grass,  
And grape-stalks but half bare, and remnants more,  
Sweet-smelling, whose pure kinds I could not know.  
Still was more plenty than the fabled horn 35  
Thrice emptied could pour forth, at banqueting  
For Proserpine return'd to her own fields,  
Where the white heifers low. And appetite  
More yearning than on earth I ever felt,  
Growing within, I ate deliciously; 40  
And, after not long, thirsted; for thereby  
Stood a cool vessel of transparent juice,  
Sipp'd by the wander'd bee, the which I took,  
And, pledging all the mortals of the world,  
And all the dead whose names are in our lips, 45  
Drank. That full draught is parent of my theme.  
No Asian poppy nor elixir fine  
Of the soon-fading, jealous Caliphat,  
No poison gender'd in close monkish cell,  
To thin the scarlet conclave of old men, 50  
Could so have rapt unwilling life away.  
Among the fragrant husks and berries crush'd  
Upon the grass, I struggled hard against  
The domineering potion, but in vain.  
The cloudy swoon came on, and down I sank, 55  
Like a Silenus on an antique vase.  
How long I slumber'd 'tis a chance to guess.  
When sense of life return'd, I started up  
As if with wings, but the fair trees were gone,  
The mossy mound and arbour were no more: 60  
I look'd around upon the carved sides  
Of an old sanctuary with roof august,  
Builded so high, it seem'd that filmed clouds  
Might spread beneath, as o'er the stars of heaven.  
So old the place was, I remember'd none 65  
The like upon the earth: what I had seen  
Of gray cathedrals, buttress'd walls, rent towers,

The superannuations of sunk realms,  
Or Nature's rocks toil'd hard in waves and winds,  
Seem'd but the faulture of decrepit things 70  
To that eternal domed monument.  
Upon the marble at my feet there lay  
Store of strange vessels, and large draperies,  
Which needs had been of dyed asbestos wove,  
Or in that place the moth could not corrupt, 75  
So white the linen, so, in some, distinct  
Ran imageries from a sombre loom.  
All in a mingled heap confus'd there lay  
Robes, golden tongues, censer and chafing-dish,  
Girdles, and chains, and holy jewelries. 80

Turning from these with awe, once more I rais'd  
My eyes to fathom the space every way;  
The embossed roof, the silent massy range  
Of columns north and south, ending in mist 85  
Of nothing; then to eastward, where black gates  
Were shut against the sunrise evermore.  
Then to the west I look'd, and saw far off  
An image, huge of feature as a cloud,  
At level of whose feet an altar slept,  
To be approach'd on either side by steps 90  
And marble balustrade, and patient travail  
To count with toil the innumerable degrees.  
Towards the altar sober-pac'd I went,  
Repressing haste, as too unholy there;  
And, coming nearer, saw beside the shrine 95  
One minist'ring; and there arose a flame.  
When in mid-day the sickening east-wind  
Shifts sudden to the south, the small warm rain  
Melts out the frozen incense from all flowers,  
And fills the air with so much pleasant health 100  
That even the dying man forgets his shroud;—  
Even so that lofty sacrificial fire,  
Sending forth Maian incense, spread around  
Forgetfulness of everything but bliss,

And clouded all the altar with soft smoke; 105  
 From whose white fragrant curtains thus I heard  
 Language pronounc'd: "If thou canst not ascend  
 These steps, die on that marble where thou art.  
 Thy flesh, near cousin to the common dust,  
 Will parch for lack of nutriment,—thy bones 110  
 Will wither in few years, and vanish so  
 That not the quickest eye could find a grain  
 Of what thou now art, on that pavement cold.  
 The sands of thy short life are spent this hour,  
 And no hand in the universe can turn 115  
 Thy hourglass, if these gummed leaves be burnt  
 Ere thou canst mount up these immortal steps."  
 I heard, I look'd: two senses both at once,  
 So fine, so subtle, felt the tyranny  
 Of that fierce threat and the hard task proposed. 120  
 Prodigious seem'd the toil; the leaves were yet  
 Burning,—when suddenly a palsied chill  
 Struck from the paved level up my limbs,  
 And was ascending quick to put cold grasp  
 Upon those streams that pulse beside the throat. 125  
 I shriek'd, and the sharp anguish of my shriek  
 Stung my own ears,—I strove hard to escape  
 The numbness, strove to gain the lowest step.  
 Slow, heavy, deadly was my pace: the cold  
 Grew stifling, suffocating, at the heart; 130  
 And when I clasp'd my hands I felt them not.  
 One minute before death, my iced foot touch'd  
 The lowest stair; and, as it touch'd, life seem'd  
 To pour in at the toes; I mounted up,  
 As once fair angels on a ladder flew 135  
 From the green turf to heaven. "Holy Power,"  
 Cried I, approaching near the horned shrine,  
 "What am I that should so be saved from death?  
 What am I that another death come not  
 To choke my utterance, sacrilegious, here?" 140  
 Then said the veiled Shadow: "Thou hast felt  
 What 'tis to die and live again before



Thy fated hour; that thou hadst power to do so  
Is thy own safety; thou hast dated on  
Thy doom." "High Prophetess," said I, "purge off, 145  
Benign, if so it please thee, my mind's film."  
"None can usurp this height," returned that shade,  
"But those to whom the miseries of the world  
Are misery, and will not let them rest.  
All else who find a haven in the world, 150  
Where they may thoughtless sleep away their days,  
If by a chance into this fane they come,  
Rot on the pavement where thou rotted'st half."  
"Are there not thousands in the world," said I,  
Encourag'd by the sooth voice of the shade, 155  
"Who love their fellows even to the death,  
Who feel the giant agony of the world,  
And more, like slaves to poor humanity,  
Labour for mortal good? I sure should see  
Other men here, but I am here alone." 160  
"Those whom thou spak'st of are no visionaries,"  
Rejoin'd that voice,—"they are no dreamers weak;  
They seek no wonder but the human face,  
No music but a happy-noted voice —  
They come not here, they have no thought to come — 165  
And thou art here, for thou art less than they.  
What benefit canst thou do, or all thy tribe,  
To the great world? Thou art a dreaming thing.  
A fever of thy self; think of the earth;  
What bliss, even in hope, is there for thee? 170  
What haven? every creature hath its home,  
Every sole man hath days of joy and pain,  
Whether his labours be sublime or low—  
The pain alone, the joy alone, distinct:  
Only the dreamer venoms all his days, 175  
Bearing more woe than all his sins deserve.  
Therefore, that happiness be somewhat shar'd,  
Such things as thou art are admitted oft  
Into like gardens thou didst pass erewhile,  
And suffer'd in these temples: for that cause 180

Thou standest safe beneath this statue's knees."  
 "That I am favour'd for unworthiness,  
 By such propitious parley medicin'd  
 In sickness not ignoble, I rejoice,  
 Ay, and could weep for love of such award." 185  
 So answer'd I, continuing, "If it please,  
 Majestic shadow, tell me: sure not all  
 Those melodies sung into the world's ear  
 Are useless: sure a poet is a sage;  
 A humanist, physician to all men. 190  
 That I am none I feel, as vultures feel  
 They are no birds when eagles are abroad.  
 What am I then: thou spakest of my tribe:  
 What tribe?" The tall shade veil'd in drooping white  
 Then spake, so much more earnest, that the breath 195  
 Moved the thin linen folds that drooping hung  
 About a golden censer from the hand  
 Pendent—"Art thou not of the dreamer tribe?  
 The poet and the dreamer are distinct,  
 Diverse, sheer opposite, antipodes. 200  
 The one pours out a balm upon the world,  
 The other vexes it." Then shouted I  
 Spite of myself, and with a Pythia's spleen,  
 "Apollo! faded! O far-flown Apollo!  
 Where is thy misty pestilence to creep 205  
 Into the dwellings, through the door crannies  
 Of all mock lyrists, large self-worshippers  
 And careless Hectorers in proud bad verse?  
 Though I breathe death with them it will be life  
 To see them sprawl before me into graves. 210  
 Majestic shadow, tell me where I am,  
 Whose altar this, for whom this incense curls;  
 What image this whose face I cannot see  
 For the broad marble knees; and who thou art,  
 Of accent feminine so courteous?" 215

Then the tall shade, in drooping linens veil'd,  
 Spake out, so much more earnest, that her breath

Stirr'd the thin folds of gauze that drooping hung  
About a golden censer, from her hand  
Pendent; and by her voice I knew she shed 220  
Long-treasured tears. "This temple, sad and lone,  
Is all spar'd from the thunder of a war  
Foughten long since by giant hierarchy  
Against rebellion: this old image here,  
Whose carved features wrinkled as he fell, 225  
Is Saturn's; I, Moneta, left supreme,  
Sole priestess of his desolation."  
I had no words to answer, for my tongue,  
Useless, could find about its roofed home  
No syllable of a fit majesty 230  
To make rejoinder to Moneta's mourn:  
There was a silence, while the altar's blaze  
Was fainting for sweet food. I look'd thereon,  
And on the paved floor, where nigh were piled  
Faggots of cinnamon, and many heaps 235  
Of other crisped spicewood: then again  
I look'd upon the altar, and its horns  
Whiten'd with ashes, and its lang'rous flame,  
And then upon the offerings again;  
And so by turns—till sad Moneta cried: 240  
"The sacrifice is done, but not the less  
Will I be kind to thee for thy good will.  
My power, which to me is still a curse,  
Shall be to thee a wonder; for the scenes  
Still swooning vivid through my globed brain, 245  
With an electral changing misery,  
Thou shalt with these dull mortal eyes behold  
Free from all pain, if wonder pain thee not."  
As near as an immortal's sphered words  
Could to a mother's soften, were these last: 250  
And yet I had a terror of her robes,  
And chiefly of the veils, that from her brow  
Hung pale, and curtain'd her in mysteries,  
That made my heart too small to hold its blood.  
This saw that Goddess, and with sacred hand 255

Parted the veils. Then saw I a wan face,  
Not pined by human sorrows, but bright-blanch'd  
By an immortal sickness which kills not;  
It works a constant change, which happy death  
Can put no end to; deathwards progressing 260  
To no death was that visage; it had past  
The lily and the snow; and beyond these  
I must not think now, though I saw that face.  
But for her eyes I should have fled away.  
They held me back with a benignant light, 265  
Soft mitigated by divinest lids  
Half closed, and visionless entire they seem'd  
Of all external things—they saw me not,  
But, in blank splendour, beam'd like the mild moon,  
Who comforts those she sees not, who knows not 270  
What eyes are upward cast. As I had found  
A grain of gold upon a mountain's side,  
And, twinged with avarice, strain'd out my eyes  
To search its sullen entrails rich with ore,  
So, at the view of sad Moneta's brow, 275  
I asked to see what things the hollow brain  
Behind enwombed: what high tragedy  
In the dark secret chambers of her skull  
Was acting, that could give so dread a stress  
To her cold lips, and fill with such a light 280  
Her planetary eyes, and touch her voice  
With such a sorrow.—“Shade of Memory!”  
Cried I, with act adorant at her feet,  
“By all the gloom hung round thy fallen house,  
By this last temple, by the golden age, 285  
By great Apollo, thy dear foster-child,  
And by thyself, forlorn divinity,  
The pale Omega of a wither'd race,  
Let me behold, according as thou saidst,  
What in thy brain so ferments to and fro!” 290

No sooner had this conjuration pass'd  
My devout lips, than side by side we stood

(Like a stunt bramble by a solemn pine)  
Deep in the shady sadness of a vale  
Far sunken from the healthy breath of morn, 295  
Far from the fiery noon and eve's one star.  
Onward I look'd beneath the gloomy boughs,  
And saw what first I thought an image huge,  
Like to the image pedestall'd so high  
In Saturn's temple; then Moneta's voice 300  
Came brief upon mine ear: "So Saturn sat  
When he had lost his realms —" whereon there grew  
A power within me of enormous ken,  
To see as a god sees, and take the depth  
Of things as nimbly as the outward eye 305  
Can size and shape pervade. The lofty theme  
Of those few words hung vast before my mind  
With half-unravell'd web. I sat myself  
Upon an eagle's watch, that I might see,  
And seeing ne'er forget. No stir of life 310  
Was in this shrouded vale, not so much air  
As in the zoning of a summer's day  
Robs not one light seed from the feather'd grass;  
But where the dead leaf fell, there did it rest:  
A stream went voiceless by, still deaden'd more 315  
By reason of the fallen divinity  
Spreading more shade; the Naiad 'mid her reeds  
Press'd her cold finger closer to her lips.

Along the margin sand large footmarks went  
No farther than to where old Saturn's feet 320  
Had rested, and there slept, how long a sleep!  
Degraded, cold, upon the sodden ground  
His old right hand lay nerveless, listless, dead,  
Unsceptred, and his realmless eyes were clos'd;  
While his bow'd head seem'd listening to the Earth, 325  
His ancient mother, for some comfort yet.

It seem'd no force could wake him from his place;  
But there came one who, with a kindred hand,

Touch'd his wide shoulders, after bending low  
 With reverence, though to one who knew it not. 330  
 Then came the griev'd voice of Mnemosyne,  
 And griev'd I hearken'd. "That divinity  
 Whom thou saw'st step from yon forlornest wood,  
 And with slow pace approach our fallen king,  
 Is Thea, softest-natur'd of our brood." 335  
 I mark'd the Goddess, in fair statuary  
 Surpassing wan Moneta by the head,  
 And in her sorrow nearer woman's tears.  
 There was a list'ning fear in her regard,  
 As if calamity had but begun; 340  
 As if the vanward clouds of evil days  
 Had spent their malice, and the sullen rear  
 Was with its stored thunder labouring up.  
 One hand she press'd upon that aching spot  
 Where beats the human heart; as if just there, 345  
 Though an immortal, she felt cruel pain;  
 The other upon Saturn's bended neck  
 She laid, and to the level of his ear  
 Leaning with parted lips, some words she spoke  
 In solemn tenour and deep organ-tone; 350  
 Some mourning words, which in our feeble tongue  
 Would come in this like accenting; how frail  
 To that large utterance of the early Gods!

"Saturn, look up! and for what, poor lost king?  
 I have no comfort for thee; no—not one; 355  
 I cannot cry, *wherefore thus sleepest thou?*  
 For Heaven is parted from thee, and the Earth  
 Knows thee not, so afflicted, for a God.  
 The Ocean, too, with all its solemn noise,  
 Has from thy sceptre pass'd; and all the air 360  
 Is emptied of thine hoary majesty.  
 Thy thunder, captious at the new command,  
 Rumbles reluctant o'er our fallen house;  
 And thy sharp lightning, in unpractised hands,  
 Scorches and burns our once serene domain. 365



“With such remorseless speed still come new woes,  
That unbelief has not a space to breathe.  
Saturn! sleep on:—me thoughtless, why should I  
Thus violate thy slumbrous solitude?  
Why should I ope thy melancholy eyes? 370  
Saturn! sleep on, while at thy feet I weep.”

As when upon a tranced summer night  
Forests, branch-charmed by the earnest stars,  
Dream, and so dream all night without a noise,  
Save from one gradual solitary gust 375  
Swelling upon the silence; dying off;  
As if the ebbing air had but one wave;  
So came these words and went; the while in tears  
She press'd her fair large forehead to the earth,  
Just where her fallen hair might spread in curls, 380  
A soft and silken mat for Saturn's feet.  
Long, long these two were postured motionless,  
Like sculpture builded-up upon the grave  
Of their own power. A long awful time  
I look'd upon them: still they were the same; 385  
The frozen God still bending to the earth,  
And the sad Goddess weeping at his feet;  
Moneta silent. Without stay or prop,  
But my own weak mortality, I bore  
The load of this eternal quietude, 390  
The unchanging gloom and the three fixed shapes  
Ponderous upon my senses, a whole moon;  
For by my burning brain I measured sure  
Her silver seasons shedded on the night,  
And every day by day methought I grew 395  
More gaunt and ghostly. Oftentimes I pray'd  
Intense, that death would take me from the vale  
And all its burthens; gasping with despair  
Of change, hour after hour I curs'd myself;  
Until old Saturn raised his faded eyes, 400  
And look'd around, and saw his kingdom gone,



And all the gloom and sorrow of the place,  
And that fair kneeling Goddess at his feet.

As the moist scent of flowers, and grass, and leaves  
Fills forest-dells with a pervading air, 405  
Known to the woodland nostril, so the words  
Of Saturn fill'd the mossy glooms around,  
Even to the hollows of time-eaten oaks,  
And to the windings of the foxes' hole,  
With sad, low tones, while thus he spake, and sent 410  
Strange musings to the solitary Pan:  
"Moan, brethren, moan, for we are swallow'd up  
And buried from all godlike exercise  
Of influence benign on planets pale,  
And peaceful sway above man's harvesting, 415  
And all those acts which Deity supreme  
Doth ease its heart of love in. Moan and wail;  
Moan, brethren, moan; for lo, the rebel spheres  
Spin round; the stars their ancient courses keep;  
Clouds still with shadowy moisture haunt the earth, 420  
Still suck their fill of light from sun and moon;  
Still buds the tree, and still the seashores murmur;  
There is no death in all the universe,  
No smell of death.—There shall be death. Moan, moan;  
Moan, Cybele, moan; for thy pernicious babes 425  
Have changed a god into an aching palsy.  
Moan, brethren, moan, for I have no strength left;  
Weak as the reed—weak—feeble as my voice—  
Oh! Oh! the pain, the pain of feebleness.  
Moan, moan, for still I thaw—or give me help; 430  
Throw down those imps, and give me victory.  
Let me hear other groans, and trumpets blown  
Of triumph calm, and hymns of festival,  
From the gold peaks of heaven's high-piled clouds;  
Voices of soft proclaim, and silver stir 435  
Of strings in hollow shells; and let there be  
Beautiful things made new, for the surprise  
Of the sky-children." So he feebly ceas'd,

With such a poor and sickly-sounding pause,  
 Methought I heard some old man of the earth 440  
 Bewailing earthly loss; nor could my eyes  
 And ears act with that unison of sense  
 Which marries sweet sound with the grace of form,  
 And dolorous accent from a tragic harp  
 With large-limb'd visions. More I scrutinized. 445  
 Still fixt he sat beneath the sable trees,  
 Whose arms spread straggling in wild serpent forms,  
 With leaves all hush'd; his awful presence there  
 (Now all was silent) gave a deadly lie  
 To what I erewhile heard: only his lips 450  
 Trembled amid the white curls of his beard;  
 They told the truth; though, round, the snowy locks  
 Hung nobly, as upon the face of heaven  
 A mid-day fleece of clouds. Thea arose,  
 And stretcht her white arm through the hollow dark, 455  
 Pointing some whither: whereat he too rose,  
 Like a vast giant, seen by men at sea  
 To grow, pale, from the waves at dull midnight.  
 They melted from my sight into the woods;  
 Ere I could turn, Moneta cried, "These twain 460  
 Are speeding to the families of grief,  
 Where, roof'd in by black rocks, they waste in pain  
 And darkness, for no hope." And she spake on,  
 As ye may read who can unwearied pass  
 Onward from the antechamber of this dream, 465  
 Where, even at the open doors, awhile  
 I must delay, and glean my memory  
 Of her high phrase:—perhaps no further dare.

## CANTO TWO

"MORTAL, that thou mayst understand aright,  
 I humanize my sayings to thine ear,  
 Making comparisons of earthly things;  
 Or thou mightst better listen to the wind,  
 Whose language is to thee a barren noise,

Though it blows legend-laden through the trees.  
In melancholy realms big tears are shed,  
More sorrow like to this, and such like woe,  
Too huge for mortal tongue, or pen of scribe.  
The Titans fierce, self-hid or prison-bound, 10  
Groan for the old allegiance once more,  
Listening in their doom for Saturn's voice.  
But one of the whole eagle-brood still keeps  
His sovereignty, and rule, and majesty:  
Blazing Hyperion on his orb'd fire 15  
Still sits, still snuffs the incense teeming up,  
From Man to the Sun's God—yet unsecure.  
For as upon the earth dire prodigies  
Fright and perplex, so also shudders he;  
Not at dog's howl, or gloom-bird's Even screech, 20  
Or the familiar visitings of one  
Upon the first toll of his passing bell,  
But horrors, portioned to a giant nerve,  
Make great Hyperion ache. His palace bright,  
Bastion'd with pyramids of glowing gold, 25  
And touched with shade of bronzed obelisks,  
Glares a blood-red thro' all the thousand courts,  
Arches, and domes, and fiery galleries;  
And all its curtains of Aurorian clouds  
Flush angrily; when he would taste the wreaths 30  
Of incense breathed aloft from sacred hills,  
Instead of sweets his ample palate takes  
Savour of poisonous brass and metals sick;  
Wherefore when harbour'd in the sleepy West,  
After the full completion of fair day, 35  
For rest divine upon exalted couch  
And slumber in the arms of melody,  
He paces through the pleasant hours of ease,  
With strides colossal, on from hall to hall,  
While far within each aisle and deep recess 40  
His winged minions in close clusters stand  
Amaz'd, and full of fear; like anxious men,  
Who on a wide plain gather in sad troops,

When earthquakes jar their battlements and towers.  
 Even now where Saturn, roused from icy trance, 45  
 Goes, step for step, with Thea from yon woods,  
 Hyperion, leaving twilight in the rear,  
 Is sloping to the threshold of the West.  
 Thither we tend." Now in clear light I stood,  
 Reliev'd from the dusk vale. Mnemosyne 50  
 Was sitting on a square-edg'd polish'd stone,  
 That in its lucid depth reflected pure  
 Her priestess-garments. My quick eyes ran on  
 From stately nave to nave, from vault to vault,  
 Through bow'rs of fragrant and enwreathed light, 55  
 And diamond-paved lustrous long arcades.  
 Anon rush'd by the bright Hyperion;  
 His flaming robes stream'd out beyond his heels,  
 And gave a roar, as if of earthly fire,  
 That scared away the meek ethereal hours, 60  
 And made their dove-wings tremble. On he flared. . . .

\*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*   \*

## THE DAY IS GONE

THE day is gone, and all its sweets are gone!  
 Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer breast,  
 Warm breath, tranced whisper, tender semi-tone,  
 Bright eyes, accomplish'd shape, and lang'rous waist!  
 Vanish'd unseasonably at shut of eve, 5  
 When the dusk holiday—or holinight  
 Of fragrant-curtain'd love begins to weave  
 The woof of darkness thick, for hid delight;  
 Faded the flower and all its budded charms,  
 Faded the sight of beauty from my eyes, 10  
 Faded the shape of beauty from my arms,  
 Faded the voice, warmth, whiteness, paradise—  
 But, as I've read love's missal through to-day,  
 He'll let me sleep, seeing I fast and pray.

## LINES TO FANNY

WHAT can I do to drive away  
 Remembrance from my eyes? for they have seen,  
 Ay, an hour ago, my brilliant Queen!  
 Touch has a memory. O say, love, say,  
 What can I do to kill it and be free 5  
 In my old liberty?  
 When every fair one that I saw was fair  
 Enough to catch me in but half a snare,  
 Not keep me there:  
 When, howe'er poor or particolour'd things, 10  
 My muse had wings,  
 And ever ready was to take her course  
 Whither I bent her force,  
 Unintellectual, yet divine to me;—  
 Divine, I say!—What sea-bird o'er the sea 15  
 Is a philosopher the while he goes  
 Winging along where the great water throes?

How shall I do  
 To get anew  
 Those moulted feathers, and so mount once more 20  
 Above, above  
 The reach of fluttering Love,  
 And make him cower lowly while I soar?  
 Shall I gulp wine? No, that is vulgarism,  
 A heresy and schism, 25  
 Foisted into the canon-law of love;—  
 No,—wine is only sweet to happy men;  
 More dismal cares  
 Seize on me unawares,—  
 Where shall I learn to get my peace again? 30  
 To banish thoughts of that most hateful land,  
 Dungeoner of my friends, that wicked strand  
 Where they were wreck'd and live a wrecked life;  
 That monstrous region, whose dull rivers pour,  
 Ever from their sordid urns unto the shore, 35

Unown'd of any weedy-haired gods;  
 Whose winds, all zephyrless, hold scourging rods,  
 Iced in the great lakes, to afflict mankind;  
 Whose rank-grown forests, frosted, black, and blind,  
 Would fright a Dryad; whose harsh herbaged meads 40  
 Make lean and lank the starv'd ox while he feeds;  
 There bad flowers have no scent, birds no sweet song,  
 And great unerring Nature once seems wrong.

O, for some sunny spell  
 To dissipate the shadows of this hell! 45  
 Say they are gone,—with the new dawning light  
 Steps forth my lady bright!  
 O, let me once more rest  
 My soul upon that dazzling breast!  
 Let once again these aching arms be placed, 50  
 The tender gaolers of thy waist!  
 And let me feel that warm breath here and there  
 To spread a rapture in my very hair,—  
 O, the sweetness of the pain!  
 Give me those lips again! 55  
 Enough! Enough! it is enough for me  
 To dream of thee!

### THIS LIVING HAND

THIS living hand, now warm and capable  
 Of earnest grasping, would, if it were cold  
 And in the icy silence of the tomb,  
 So haunt thy days and chill thy dreaming nights  
 That thou would wish thine own heart dry of blood 5  
 So in my veins red life might stream again,  
 And thou be conscience-calm'd—see here it is—  
 I hold it towards you.

## TO FANNY

I CRY your mercy—pity—love!—ay, love!

Merciful love that tantalizes not,

One-thoughted, never-wandering, guileless love,

Unmask'd, and being seen—without a blot!

O! let me have thee whole,—all—all—be mine!

5

That shape, that fairness, that sweet minor zest

Of love, your kiss,—those hands, those eyes divine,

That warm, white, lucent, million-pleasured breast,—

Yourself—your soul—in pity give me all,

Withhold no atom's atom or I die,

10

Or living on, perhaps, your wretched thrall,

Forget, in the mist of idle misery,

Life's purposes,—the palate of my mind

Losing its gust, and my ambition blind!

## KING STEPHEN

*A Dramatic Fragment*

## ACT ONE

SCENE I.—*Field of Battle*

*Alarum. Enter King STEPHEN, Knights, and Soldiers*

*Stephen.* If shame can on a soldier's vein-swoll'n front  
Spread deeper crimson than the battle's toil,

Blush in your casing helmets! for see, see!

Yonder my chivalry, my pride of war,

Wrench'd with an iron hand from firm array,

5

Are routed loose about the plashy meads,

Of honour forfeit. O that my known voice

Could reach your dastard ears, and fright you more!

Fly, cowards, fly! Gloucester is at your backs!

Throw your slack bridles o'er the flurried manes,

10

Ply well the rowel with faint trembling heels,

Scampering to death at last!

*1st Knight.*

The enemy

Bears his flaunt standard close upon their rear.



*2nd Knight.* Sure of a bloody prey, seeing the fens  
Will swamp them girth-deep.

*Stephen.* Over head and ears. 15  
No matter! 'Tis a gallant enemy;  
How like a comet he goes streaming on.  
But we must plague him in the flank,—hey, friends?  
We are well breath'd,—follow!

*Enter Earl BALDWIN and soldiers, as defeated*

*Stephen.* De Redvers!  
What is the monstrous bugbear that can fright 20  
Baldwin?

*Baldwin.* No scarecrow, but the fortunate star  
Of boisterous Chester, whose fell truncheon now  
Points level to the goal of victory.  
This way he comes, and if you would maintain  
Your person unaffronted by vile odds, 25  
Take horse, my Lord.

*Stephen.* And which way spur for life?  
Now I thank heaven I am in the toils,  
That soldiers may bear witness how my arm  
Can burst the meshes. Not the eagle more 30  
Loves to beat up against a tyrannous blast,  
Than I to meet the torrent of my foes.  
This is a brag,—be't so,—but if I fall,  
Carve it upon my 'scutcheon'd sepulchre.  
On, fellow soldiers! Earl of Redvers, back!  
Not twenty Earls of Chester shall brow-beat 35  
The diadem. [*Exeunt. Alarum.*]

SCENE II.—*Another part of the Field*

*Trumpets sounding a Victory. Enter GLOCESTER, Knights, and Forces*

*Glocester.* Now may we lift our bruised vizors up  
And take the flattering freshness of the air,  
While the wide din of battle dies away  
Into times past, yet to be echoed sure  
In the silent pages of our chroniclers. 5

*1st Knight.* Will Stephen's death be mark'd there, my good Lord,  
Or that we give him lodging in yon towers?  
*Glocester.* Fain would I know the great usurper's fate.

*Enter two Captains severally*

*1st Captain.* My Lord!

*2nd Captain.* Most noble Earl!

*1st Captain.* The King—

*2nd Captain.* The Empress greets—

*Glocester.* What of the King?

*1st Captain.* He sole and lone maintains 10

A hopeless bustle 'mid our swarming arms,

And with a nimble savageness attacks,

Escapes, makes fiercer onset, then anew

Eludes death, giving death to most that dare

Trespass within the circuit of his sword!

15

He must by this have fallen. Baldwin is taken;

And for the Duke of Bretagne, like a stag

He flies, for the Welsh beagles to hunt down.

God save the Empress!

*Glocester.* Now our dreaded Queen:

What message from her Highness?

*2nd Captain.* Royal Maud 20

From the throng'd towers of Lincoln hath look'd down,

Like Pallas from the walls of Ilion,

And seen her enemies havock'd at her feet.

She greets most noble Glocester from her heart,

Intreating him, his captains, and brave knights,

25

To grace a banquet. The high city gates

Are envious which shall see your triumph pass;

The streets are full of music.

*Enter Second Knight*

*Glocester.* Whence come you?

*2nd Knight.* From Stephen, my good Prince—Stephen!  
Stephen!

*Glocester.* Why do you make such echoing of his name? 30

*2nd Knight.* Because I think, my lord, he is no man,  
But a fierce demon, 'nointed safe from wounds,  
And misbaptized with a Christian name.

*Glocester.* A mighty soldier!—Does he still hold out?

*2nd Knight.* He shames our victory. His valour still 35  
Keeps elbow-room amid our eager swords,  
And holds our bladed falchions all aloof.

His gleaming battle-axe, being slaughter-sick,  
Smote on the morion of a Flemish knight,  
Broke short in his hand; upon the which he flung 40  
The heft away with such a vengeful force  
It paunch'd the Earl of Chester's horse, who then  
Spleen-hearted came in full career at him.

*Glocester.* Did no one take him at a vantage then?

*2nd Knight.* Three then with tiger leap upon him flew, 45  
Whom, with his sword swift drawn and nimbly held,  
He stung away again, and stood to breathe,  
Smiling. Anon upon him rush'd once more  
A throng of foes, and in this renew'd strife,  
My sword met his and snapp'd off at the hilt. 50

*Glocester.* Come, lead me to this Mars and let us move  
In silence, not insulting his sad doom  
With clamorous trumpets. To the Empress bear  
My salutation as befits the time.

[*Exeunt GLOCESTER and Forces.*]

SCENE III.—*The Field of Battle. Enter STEPHEN unarmed*

*Stephen.* Another sword! And what if I could seize  
One from Bellona's gleaming armoury,  
Or choose the fairest of her sheaved spears!  
Where are my enemies? Here, close at hand,  
Here come the testy brood. O, for a sword! 5  
I'm faint—a biting sword! A noble sword!  
A hedge-stake—or a ponderous stone to hurl  
With brawny vengeance, like the labourer Cain.  
Come on! Farewell my kingdom, and all hail  
Thou superb, plumed, and helmeted renown! 10

All hail! I would not truck this brilliant day  
To rule in Pylos with a Nestor's beard—  
Come on!

*Enter DE KAIMS and Knights, etc.*

*De Kaims.* Is 't madness, or a hunger after death,  
That makes thee thus unarm'd throw taunts at us?  
Yield, Stephen, or my sword's point dips in 15  
The gloomy current of a traitor's heart.

*Stephen.* Do it, De Kaims, I will not budge an inch.

*De Kaims.* Yes, of thy madness thou shalt take the meed.

*Stephen.* Darest thou?

*De Kaims.* How, dare, against a man disarm'd?

*Stephen.* What weapons has the lion but himself? 20

Come not near me, De Kaims, for by the price  
Of all the glory I have won this day,  
Being a king, I will not yield alive  
To any but the second man of the realm,  
Robert of Glocester.

*De Kaims.* Thou shalt vail to me. 25

*Stephen.* Shall I, when I have sworn against it, sir?  
Thou think'st it brave to take a breathing king,  
That, on a court-day bow'd to haughty Maud,  
The awed presence-chamber may be bold  
To whisper, There's the man who took alive 30  
Stephen—me—prisoner. Certes, De Kaims,  
The ambition is a noble one.

*De Kaims.* 'Tis true.

And, Stephen, I must compass it.

*Stephen.* No, no,

Do not tempt me to throttle you on the gorge,  
Or with my gauntlet crush your hollow breast, 35  
Just when your knighthood is grown ripe and full  
For lordship.

*A Soldier.* Is an honest yeoman's spear  
Of no use at a need? Take that.

*Stephen.* Ah, dastard!

*De Kaims.* What, you are vulnerable! my prisoner!

*Stephen.* No, not yet. I disclaim it, and demand  
 Death as a sovereign right unto a king 40  
 Who 'sdains to yield to any but his peer,  
 If not in title, yet in noble deeds,  
 The Earl of Glocester. Stab to the hilt, De Kaims,  
 For I will never by mean hands be led  
 From this so famous field. Do you hear! Be quick! 45  
 [*Trumpets. Enter the Earl of CHESTER and*  
*Knights.*

SCENE IV.—*A Presence Chamber. Queen MAUD in a Chair*  
*of State, the Earls of GLOCESTER and CHESTER, Lords,*  
*Attendants.*

*Maud.* Glocester, no more. I will behold that Boulogne:  
 Set him before me. Not for the poor sake  
 Of regal pomp and a vain-glorious hour,  
 As thou with wary speech, yet near enough,  
 Hast hinted.

*Glocester.* Faithful counsel have I given; 5  
 If wary, for your Highness' benefit.

*Maud.* The Heavens forbid that I should not think so,  
 For by thy valour have I won this realm,  
 Which by thy wisdom I will ever keep.  
 To sage advisers let me ever bend 10  
 A meek attentive ear, so that they treat  
 Of the wide kingdom's rule and government,  
 Not trenching on our actions personal.  
 Advised, not school'd, I would be; and henceforth  
 Spoken to in clear, plain, and open terms, 15  
 Not side-ways sermon'd at.

*Glocester.* Then, in plain terms,  
 Once more for the fallen king—

*Maud.* Your pardon, brother,  
 I would no more of that; for, as I said,  
 'Tis not for worldly pomp I wish to see  
 The rebel, but as dooming judge to give 20  
 A sentence something worthy of his guilt.

*Glocester.* If't must be so, I'll bring him to your presence.

[*Exit GLOCESTER.*]

*Maud.* A meaner summoner might do as well.

My Lord of Chester, is 't true what I hear  
Of Stephen of Boulogne, our prisoner, 25  
That he, as a fit penance for his crimes,  
Eats wholesome, sweet, and palatable food  
Off Glocester's golden dishes—drinks pure wine,  
Lodges soft?

*Chester.* More than that, my gracious Queen,  
Has anger'd me. The noble Earl, methinks, 30  
Full soldier as he is, and without peer  
In counsel, dreams too much among his books.  
It may read well, but sure 'tis out of date  
To play the Alexander with Darius.

*Maud.* Truth! I think so. By Heavens, it shall not last! 35

*Chester.* It would amaze your Highness now to mark  
How Glocester overstrains his courtesy  
To that crime-loving rebel, that Boulogne—

*Maud.* That ingrate!

*Chester.* For whose vast ingratitude  
To our late sovereign lord, your noble sire, 40  
The generous Earl condoles in his mishaps,  
And with a sort of lackeying friendliness  
Talks off the mighty frowning from his brow,  
Woos him to hold a duet in a smile,  
Or, if it please him, play an hour at chess— 45

*Maud.* A perjured slave!

*Chester.* And for his perjury,  
Glocester has fit rewards—nay, I believe,  
He sets his bustling household's wits at work  
For flatteries to ease this Stephen's hours,  
And make a heaven of his purgatory; 50  
Adorning bondage with the pleasant gloss  
Of feasts and music, and all idle shows  
Of indoor pageantry; while syren whispers,

Predestined for his ear, 'scape as half-check'd  
From lips the courtliest and the rubiest  
Of all the realm, admiring of his deeds.

55

*Maud.* A frost upon his summer!

*Chester.* A queen's nod  
Can make his June December. Here he comes.

\* \* \* \* \*



# THE CAP AND BELLS

OR, THE JEALOUSIES

*A Faery Tale. Unfinished*

## I

IN midmost Ind, beside Hydaspes cool,  
There stood, or hover'd, tremulous in the air,  
A faery city, 'neath the potent rule  
Of Emperor Elfinan; famed ev'rywhere  
For love of mortal women, maidens fair, 5  
Whose lips were solid, whose soft hands were made  
Of a fit mould and beauty, ripe and rare,  
To pamper his slight wooing, warm yet staid:  
He lov'd girls smooth as shades, but hated a mere shade.

## II

This was a crime forbidden by the law; 10  
And all the priesthood of his city wept,  
For ruin and dismay they well foresaw  
If impious prince no bound or limit kept,  
And faery Zendervester overstept;  
They wept, he sinn'd, and still he would sin on, 15  
They dreamt of sin, and he sinn'd while they slept;  
In vain the pulpit thunder'd at the throne,  
Caricature was vain, and vain the tart lampoon.

## III

Which seeing, his high court of parliament  
Laid a remonstrance at his Highness' feet, 20  
Praying his royal senses to content  
Themselves with what in faery land was sweet,  
Befitting best that shade with shade should meet:

Whereat, to calm their fears, he promised soon  
 From mortal tempters all to make retreat,— 25  
 Ay, even on the first of the new moon  
 An immaterial wife to espouse as heaven's boon.

## IV

Meantime he sent a fluttering embassy  
 To Pigmio, of Imaus sovereign,  
 To half beg, and half demand, respectfully, 30  
 The hand of his fair daughter Bellanaine;  
 An audience had, and speaking done, they gain  
 Their point, and bring the weeping bride away;  
 Whom, with but one attendant, safely lain  
 Upon their wings, they bore in bright array, 35  
 While little harps were touch'd by many a lyric fay.

## V

As in old pictures tender cherubim  
 A child's soul thro' the sapphired canvas bear,  
 So, thro' a real heaven, on they swim  
 With the sweet princess on her plumaged lair, 40  
 Speed giving to the winds her lustrous hair;  
 And so she journey'd, sleeping or awake,  
 Save when, for healthful exercise and air,  
 She chose to *promener à l'aile* or take  
 A pigeon's somerset, for sport or change's sake. 45

## VI

"Dear Princess, do not whisper me so loud,"  
 Quoth Corallina, nurse and confidant;  
 "Do not you see there, lurking in a cloud,  
 Close at your back, that sly old Crafticant?  
 He hears a whisper plainer than a rant: 50  
 Dry up your tears, and do not look so blue;  
 He's Elfinan's great state-spy militant,  
 His running, lying, flying footman too,—  
 Dear mistress, let him have no handle against you!

## VII

"Show him a mouse's tail, and he will guess, 55  
 With metaphysic swiftness, at the mouse;  
 Show him a garden, and with speed no less  
 He'll surmise sagely of a dwelling-house,  
 And plot, in the same minute, how to chouse  
 The owner out of it; show him a"—"Peace! 60  
 Peace! nor contrive thy mistress' ire to rouse!"  
 Return'd the Princess, "my tongue shall not cease  
 Till from this hated match I get a free release.

## VIII

"Ah, beauteous mortal!" — "Hush!" quoth Coralline,  
 "Really you must not talk of him, indeed."— 65  
 "You hush!" replied the mistress, with a shine  
 Of anger in her eyes, enough to breed  
 In stouter hearts than nurse's fear and dread:  
 'Twas not the glance itself made Nursey flinch,  
 But of its threat she took the utmost heed; 70  
 Not liking in her heart an hour-long pinch,  
 Or a sharp needle run into her back an inch.

## IX

So she was silenced, and fair Bellanaine,  
 Writhing her little body with ennui,  
 Continued to lament and to complain 75  
 That Fate, cross-purposing, should let her be  
 Ravish'd away far from her dear countree;  
 That all her feelings should be set at nought,  
 In trumping up this match so hastily,  
 With lowland blood; and lowland blood she thought 80  
 Poison, as every staunch true-born Imaian ought.

## X

Sorely she grieved, and wetted three or four  
 White Provence rose-leaves with her faery tears,  
 But not for this cause;—alas! she had more  
 Bad reasons for her sorrow, as appears 85

In the famed memoirs of a thousand years,  
 Written by Crafticant, and published  
 By Parpaglion and Co., (those sly compeers  
 Who raked up ev'ry fact against the dead),  
 In Scarab Street, Panthea, at the Jubal's Head. 90

## XI

Where, after a long hypercritic howl  
 Against the vicious manners of the age,  
 He goes on to expose, with heart and soul,  
 What vice in this or that year was the rage,  
 Backbiting all the world in ev'ry page; 95  
 With special strictures on the horrid crime,  
 (Section'd and subsection'd with learning sage),  
 Of faeries stooping on their wings sublime  
 To kiss a mortal's lips, when such were in their prime.

## XII

Turn to the copious index, you will find 100  
 Somewhere in the column, headed letter B.,  
 The name of Bellanaine, if you're not blind;  
 Then pray refer to the text, and you will see  
 An article made up of calumny  
 Against this highland princess, rating her 105  
 For giving way, so over fashionably,  
 To this new-fangled vice, which seems a burr  
 Stuck in his moral throat, no coughing e'er could stir.

## XIII

There he says plainly that she loved a man!  
 That she around him flutter'd, flirted, toy'd, 110  
 Before her marriage with great Elfinan;  
 That after marriage too, she never joy'd  
 In husband's company, but still employ'd  
 Her wits to 'scape away to Angle-land;  
 Where liv'd the youth, who worried and annoy'd 115  
 Her tender heart, and its warm ardours fann'd  
 To such a dreadful blaze her side would scorch her hand.

## XIV

But let us leave this idle tittle-tattle  
 To waiting-maids, and bed-room coteries,  
 Nor till fit time against her fame wage battle. 120  
 Poor Elfinan is very ill at ease;  
 Let us resume his subject if you please:  
 For it may comfort and console him much  
 To rhyme and syllable his miseries;  
 Poor Elfinan! whose cruel fate was such, 125  
 He sat and cursed a bride he knew he could not touch.

## XV

Soon as (according to his promises)  
 The bridal embassy had taken wing,  
 And vanish'd, bird-like, o'er the suburb trees,  
 The Emperor, empierced with the sharp sting 130  
 Of love, retired, vex'd and murmuring  
 Like any drone shut from the fair bee-queen,  
 Into his cabinet, and there did fling  
 His limbs upon a sofa, full of spleen,  
 And damn'd his House of Commons, in complete chagrin. 135

## XVI

"I'll trounce some of the members," cried the Prince,  
 "I'll put a mark against some rebel names,  
 I'll make the Opposition-benches wince,  
 I'll show them very soon, to all their shames,  
 What 'tis to smother up a Prince's flames. 140  
 That ministers should join in it, I own,  
 Surprises me!—they too at these high games!  
 Am I an Emperor? Do I wear a crown?  
 Imperial Elfinan, go hang thyself or drown!

## XVII

"I'll trounce 'em!—there's the square-cut chancellor, 145  
 His son shall never touch that bishopric;  
 And for the nephew of old Palfior,  
 I'll show him that his speeches made me sick,

And give the colonelcy to Phalaric;  
 The tiptoe marquis, moral and gallant,  
 Shall lodge in shabby taverns upon tick;  
 And for the Speaker's second cousin's aunt,  
 She shan't be maid of honour,—by heaven that she shan't!

## XVIII

"I'll shirk the Duke of A.; I'll cut his brother;  
 I'll give no garter to his eldest son;  
 I won't speak to his sister or his mother.  
 The Viscount B. shall live at cut-and-run;  
 But how in the world can I contrive to stun  
 That fellow's voice, which plagues me worse than any,  
 That stubborn fool, that impudent state-dun,  
 Who sets down ev'ry sovereign as a zany,—  
 That vulgar commoner, Esquire Biancopany?"

## XIX

"Monstrous affair! Pshaw! pah! what ugly minx  
 Will they fetch from Imaus for my bride?  
 Alas! my wearied heart within me sinks,  
 To think that I must be so near allied  
 To a cold dullard fay,—ah, woe betide!  
 Ah, fairest of all human loveliness!  
 Sweet Bertha! what crime can it be to glide  
 About the fragrant plaitings of thy dress,  
 Or kiss thine eyes, or count thy locks, tress after tress?"

## XX

So said, one minute's while his eyes remain'd  
 Half lidded, piteous, languid, innocent;  
 But, in a wink, their splendour they regain'd,  
 Sparkling revenge with amorous fury blent.  
 Love thwarted in bad temper oft has vent:  
 He rose, he stamp'd his foot, he rang the bell,  
 And order'd some death-warrants to be sent  
 For signature:—somewhere the tempest fell,  
 As many a poor fellow does not live to tell.

## XXI

"At the same time, Eban,"—(this was his page,  
 A fay of colour, slave from top to toe,  
 Sent as a present, while yet under age,  
 From the Viceroy of Zanguebar; wise, slow  
 His speech, his only words were "yes" and "no," 185  
 But swift of look and foot and wing was he),—  
 "At the same time, Eban, this instant go  
 To Hum the sea-leaver, whose name I see  
 Among the fresh arrivals in our empery.

## XXII

"Bring Hum to me! But stay—here, take my ring, 190  
 The pledge of favour, that he not suspect  
 Any foul play, or awkward murdering,  
 Tho' I see howstrung many of his sect;  
 Throw in a hint that if he should neglect  
 One hour, the next shall see him in my grasp, 195  
 And the next after that shall see him neck'd,  
 Or swallow'd by my hunger-starved asp,—  
 And mention ('tis as well) the torture of the wasp."

## XXIII

These orders given, the Prince, in half a pet,  
 Let o'er the silk his propping elbow slide, 200  
 Caught up his little legs, and, in a fret,  
 Fell on the sofa on his royal side.  
 The slave retreated backwards, humble-eyed,  
 And with a slave-like silence closed the door,  
 And to old Hum thro' street and alley hied; 205  
 He "knew the city," as we say, of yore,  
 And for short cuts and turns, was nobody knew more.

## XXIV

It was the time when wholesale dealers close  
 Their shutters with a moody sense of wealth,  
 But retail dealers, diligent, let loose 210  
 The gas (objected to on score of health),



Convey'd in little solder'd pipes by stealth,  
 And make it flare in many a brilliant form,  
 That all the powers of darkness it repell'th,  
 Which to the oil-trade doth great scaith and harm,  
 And supersedeth quite the use of the glow-worm. 215

## XXV

Eban, untempted by the pastrycooks,  
 (Of pastry he got store within the palace),  
 With hasty steps, wrapp'd cloak, and solemn looks,  
 Incognito upon his errand sallies, 220  
 His smelling-bottle ready for the alleys;  
 He pass'd the hurdygurdies with disdain,  
 Vowing he'd have them sent on board the galleys;  
 Just as he made his vow it 'gan to rain,  
 Therefore he call'd a coach, and bade it drive amain. 225

## XXVI

"I'll pull the string," said he, and further said,  
 "Polluted jarvey! Ah, thou filthy hack!  
 Whose springs of life are all dried up and dead,  
 Whose linsey-woolsey lining hangs all slack,  
 Whose rug is straw, whose wholeness is a crack; 230  
 And evermore thy steps go clatter-clitter;  
 Whose glass once up can never be got back,  
 Who prov'st, with jolting arguments and bitter,  
 That 'tis of modern use to travel in a litter.

## XXVII

"Thou inconvenience! thou hungry crop 235  
 For all corn! thou snail-creeper to and fro,  
 Who while thou goest ever seem'st to stop  
 And fiddle-faddle standest while you go;  
 I' the morning, freighted with a weight of woe,  
 Unto some lazar-house thou journeyest, 240  
 And in the evening tak'st a double row  
 Of dowdies, for some dance or party drest,  
 Besides the goods meanwhile thou movest east and west.

## XXVIII

"By thy ungallant bearing and sad mien,  
 An inch appears the utmost thou couldst budge; 245  
 Yet at the slightest nod, or hint, or sign,  
 Round to the curb-stone patient dost thou trudge,  
 School'd in a beckon, learned in a nudge,  
 A dull-eyed Argus watching for a fare;  
 Quiet and plodding, thou dost bear no grudge 250  
 To whisking tilburies or phaetons rare,  
 Curricles, or mail-coaches, swift beyond compare."

## XXIX

Philosophizing thus, he pull'd the check  
 And bade the coachman wheel to such a street,  
 Who, turning much his body, more his neck, 255  
 Louted full low, and hoarsely did him greet:  
 "Certes, monsieur were best take to his feet,  
 Seeing his servant can no further drive  
 For press of coaches, that to-night here meet,  
 Many as bees about a straw-capp'd hive, 260  
 When first for April honey into faint flowers they dive."

## XXX

Eban then paid his fare, and tiptoe went  
 To Hum's hotel; and, as he on did pass  
 With head inclined, each dusky lineament  
 Show'd in the pearl-paved street, as in a glass: 265  
 His purple vest, that ever peeping was  
 Rich from the fluttering crimson of his cloak,  
 His silvery trowsers, and his silken sash,  
 Tied in a burnish'd knot, their semblance took  
 Upon the mirror'd walls, wherever he might look. 270

## XXXI

He smiled at self, and, smiling, show'd his teeth,  
 And seeing his white teeth, he smiled the more;  
 Lifted his eye-brows, spurn'd the path beneath,  
 Show'd teeth again, and smiled as heretofore,

Until he knock'd at the magician's door; 275  
 Where, till the porter answer'd, might be seen  
 In the clear panel more he could adore,—  
 His turban wreath'd of gold, and white, and green,  
 Mustachios, ear-ring, nose-ring, and his sabre keen.

## XXXII

"Does not your master give a rout to-night?" 280  
 Quoth the dark page.— "Oh, no!" return'd the Swiss,  
 "Next door but one to us, upon the right,  
*The Magazin des Modes* now open is  
 Against the Emperor's wedding;—and, sir, this  
 My master finds a monstrous horrid bore; 285  
 As he retired, an hour ago I wis,  
 With his best beard and brimstone, to explore  
 And cast a quiet figure in his second floor.

## XXXIII

"Gad! he's obliged to stick to business!  
 For chalk, I hear, stands at a pretty price; 290  
 And as for aqua vitæ—there's a mess!  
 The *dentes sapientiæ* of mice,  
 Our barber tells me too, are on the rise,—  
 Tinder's a lighter article,—nitre pure  
 Goes off like lightning,—grains of Paradise 295  
 At an enormous figure!—stars not sure!—  
 Zodiac will not move without a slight douceur!

## XXXIV

"Venus won't stir a peg without a fee,  
 And master is too partial, *entre nous*,  
 To"— "Hush, hush!" cried Eban, "sure that is he 300  
 Coming downstairs,—by St. Bartholomew!  
 As backwards as he can,—is't something new?  
 Or is't his custom, in the name of fun?"—  
 "He always comes down backward, with one shoe,"  
 Return'd the porter, "off, and one shoe on, 305  
 Like, saving shoe for sock or stocking, my man John!"

## XXXV

It was indeed the great Magician,  
 Feeling, with careful toe, for every stair,  
 And retrograding careful as he can,  
 Backwards and downwards from his own two pair: 310  
 "Salpietro!" exclaim'd Hum, "is the dog there?  
 He's always in my way upon the mat!"—  
 "He's in the kitchen, or the Lord knows where,"  
 Replied the Swiss,—“the nasty, whelping brat!”—  
 “Don't beat him!” return'd Hum, and on the floor came pat.

## XXXVI

Then facing right about, he saw the page, 316  
 And said: “Don't tell me what you want, Eban;  
 The Emperor is now in a huge rage,—  
 'Tis nine to one he'll give you the rattan!  
 Let us away!” Away together ran 320  
 The plain-dress'd sage and spangled blackamoor,  
 Nor rested till they stood to cool, and fan,  
 And breathe themselves at th' Emperor's chamber door,  
 When Eban thought he heard a soft imperial snore.

## XXXVII

“I thought you guess'd, foretold, or prophesied, 325  
 That 's Majesty was in a raving fit?”  
 “He dreams,” said Hum, “or I have ever lied,  
 That he is tearing you, sir, bit by bit.”  
 “He 's not asleep, and you have little wit,”  
 Replied the page; “that little buzzing noise, 330  
 Whate'er your palmistry may make of it,  
 Comes from a plaything of the Emperor's choice,  
 From a Man-Tiger-Organ, prettiest of his toys.”

## XXXVIII

Eban then usher'd in the learned Seer:  
 Elfinan's back was turn'd, but, ne'ertheless, 335  
 Both, prostrate on the carpet, ear by ear,  
 Crept silently, and waited in distress,

Knowing the Emperor's moody bitterness;  
 Eban especially, who on the floor 'gan  
 Tremble and quake to death,—he feared less 340  
 A dose of senna-tea or nightmare Gorgon  
 Than the Emperor when he play'd on his Man-Tiger-Organ.

## XXXIX

They kiss'd nine times the carpet's velvet face  
 Of glossy silk, soft, smooth, and meadow-green,  
 Where the close eye in deep rich fur might trace 345  
 A silver tissue, scanty to be seen,  
 As daisies lurk'd in June grass, buds in green;  
 Sudden the music ceased, sudden the hand  
 Of majesty, by dint of passion keen,  
 Doubled into a common fist, went grand, 350  
 And knock'd down three cut glasses and his best ink-stand.

## XL

Then turning round, he saw those trembling two:  
 "Eban," said he, "as slaves should taste the fruits  
 Of diligence, I shall remember you  
 To-morrow, or the next day, as time suits, 355  
 In a finger conversation with my mutes,—  
 Begone!—for you, Chaldean! here remain;  
 Fear not, quake not, and as good wine recruits  
 A conjurer's spirits, what cup will you drain?  
 Sherry in silver, hock in gold, or glass'd champagne?" 360

## XLI

"Commander of the Faithful!" answer'd Hum,  
 "In preference to these, I'll merely taste  
 A thimble-full of old Jamaica rum."  
 "A simple boon!" said Elfinan; "thou mayst  
 Have Nantz, with which my morning-coffee's laced." 365  
 "I'll have a glass of Nantz, then," said the seer,  
 "Made racy—(sure my boldness is misplaced!)—  
 With the third part—(yet that is drinking dear!)—  
 Of the least drop of *crème de citron*, crystal clear."

## XLII

"I pledge you, Hum! and pledge my dearest love, 370  
 My Bertha!"—"Bertha! Bertha!" cried the sage,  
 "I know a many Berthas!"—"Mine 's above  
 All Berthas!" sighed the Emperor.—"I engage,"  
 Said Hum, "in duty, and in vassalage,  
 To mention all the Berthas in the earth: 375  
 There's Bertha Watson, and Miss Bertha Page,—  
 This famed for languid eyes, and that for mirth,—  
 There 's Bertha Blount of York, and Bertha Knox of Perth."

## XLIII

"You seem to know"—"I do know," answer'd Hum,  
 "Your Majesty 's in love with some fine girl 380  
 Named Bertha; but her surname will not come,  
 Without a little conjuring."—"Tis Pearl,  
 'Tis Bertha Pearl! What makes my brains so whirl?  
 And she is softer, fairer than her name!"  
 "Where does she live?" ask'd Hum.—"Her fair locks curl  
 So brightly, they put all our fays to shame!— 386  
 Live?—O! at Canterbury, with her old granddame."

## XLIV

"Good! good!" cried Hum, "I've known her from a child!  
 She is a changeling of my management;  
 She was born at midnight in an Indian wild; 390  
 Her mother's screams with the striped tiger's blent,  
 While the torch-bearing slaves a halloo sent  
 Into the jungles; and her palanquin,  
 Rested amid the desert's dreariment,  
 Shook with her agony, till fair were seen 395  
 The little Bertha's eyes ope on the stars serene."

## XLV

"I can't say," said the monarch; "that may be  
 Just as it happen'd, true or else a bam!  
 Drink up your brandy, and sit down by me,  
 Feel, feel my pulse—how much in love I am! 400

And if your science is not 'all a sham  
 Tell me some means to get the lady here."—  
 "Upon my honour!" said the son of Cham,  
 "She is my dainty changeling, near and dear,  
 Although her story sounds at first a little queer." 405

## XLVI

"Convey her to me, Hum, or by my crown,  
 My sceptre, and my cross-surmounted globe,  
 I'll knock you"—"Does your majesty mean—*down?*  
 No, no, you never could my feelings probe  
 To such a depth!" The Emperor took his robe, 410  
 And wept upon its purple palatine,  
 While Hum continued, shamming half a sob,  
 "In Canterbury doth your lady shine?  
 But let me cool your brandy with a little wine."

## XLVII

Whereat a narrow Flemish glass he took, 415  
 That since belong'd to Admiral De Witt,  
 Admired it with a connoisseuring look,  
 And with the ripest claret crowned it;  
 And, ere the lively bead could burst and flit,  
 He turned it quickly, nimbly, upside down, 420  
 His mouth being held conveniently fit  
 To catch the treasure: "Best in all the town!"  
 He said, smack'd his moist lips, and gave a pleasant frown.

## XLVIII

"Ah! good my Prince, weep not!" And then again  
 He fill'd a bumper. "Great Sire, do not weep! 425  
 Your pulse is shocking, but I'll ease your pain." —  
 "Fetch me that ottoman, and prithee keep  
 Your voice low," said the Emperor; "and steep  
 Some lady's-fingers nice in Candy wine;  
 And prithee, Hum, behind the screen do peep 430  
 For the rose-water vase, magician mine!  
 And sponge my forehead,—so my love doth make me pine.



## XLIX

"Ah, cursed Bellanaine!"—"Don't think of her,"  
 Rejoin'd the Mago, "but on Bertha muse;  
 For, by my choicest best barometer, 435  
 You shall not throttled be in marriage noose;  
 I've said it, Sire; you only have to choose—  
 Bertha or Bellanaine." So saying, he drew  
 From the left pocket of his threadbare hose  
 A sampler, hoarded slyly, good as new, 440  
 Holding it by his thumb and finger full in view.

## L

"Sire, this is Bertha Pearl's neat handy-work;  
 Her *name*, see here, *Midsummer, ninety-one*."  
 Elfinan snatch'd it with a sudden jerk,  
 And wept as if he never would have done, 445  
 Honouring with royal tears the poor homespun;  
 Whereon were broider'd tigers with black eyes,  
 And long-tail'd pheasants, and a rising sun,  
 Plenty of posies, great stags, butterflies  
 Bigger than stags,—a moon,—with other mysteries. 450

## LI

The monarch handled o'er and o'er again  
 These day-school hieroglyphics with a sigh;  
 Somewhat in sadness, but pleas'd in the main,  
 Till this oracular couplet met his eye  
 Astounded: *Cupid, I do thee defy!* 455  
 It was too much. He shrunk back in his chair,  
 Grew pale as death, and fainted—very nigh.  
 "Pho! nonsense!" exclaim'd Hum, "now don't despair;  
 She does not mean it really. Cheer up, hearty—there!

## LII

"And listen to my words. You say you won't, 460  
 On any terms, marry Miss Bellanaine;  
 It goes against your conscience—good! Well, don't.  
 You say you love a mortal. I would fain

Persuade your honour's highness to refrain  
 From peccadilloes. But, sire, as I say,  
 What good would that do? And, to be more plain,  
 You would do me a mischief some odd day,  
 Cut off my ears and hands, or head too, by my fay! 465

## LIII

"Besides, manners forbid that I should pass any  
 Vile strictures on the conduct of a prince 470  
 Who should indulge his genius, if he has any,  
 Not, like a subject, foolish matters mince.  
 Now I think on 't, perhaps I could convince  
 Your Majesty there is no crime at all  
 In loving pretty little Bertha, since 475  
 She's very delicate,—not over tall,—  
 A fairy's hand, and in the waist why—very small."—

## LIV

"Ring the repeater, gentle Hum!"—" 'Tis five,"  
 Said gentle Hum; "the nights draw in apace;  
 The little birds, I hear, are all alive; 480  
 I see the dawning touch'd upon your face;  
 Shall I put out the candles, please your Grace?"—  
 "Do put them out, and, without more ado,  
 Tell me how I may that sweet girl embrace,—  
 How you can bring her to me."—"That's for you, 485  
 Great Emperor! to adventure, like a lover true."

## LV

"I fetch her?"—"Yes, an 't like your Majesty;  
 And as she would be frighten'd wide awake  
 To travel such a distance through the sky,  
 Use of some soft manœuvre you must make, 490  
 For your convenience and her dear nerves' sake;  
 Nice way would be to bring her in a swoon;  
 Anon, I'll tell what course were best to take;  
 You must away this morning."—"Hum! so soon?"—  
 "Sire, you must be in Kent by twelve o'clock at noon." 495

## LVI

At this great Cæsar started on his feet,  
 Lifted his wings, and stood attentive-wise.  
 "Those wings to Canterbury you must beat,  
 If you hold Bertha as a worthy prize.  
 Look in the Almanack—*Moore* never lies— 500  
 April the twenty-fourth,—this coming day,  
 Now breathing its new bloom upon the skies,  
 Will end in St. Mark's Eve;—you must away,  
 For on that eve alone can you the maid convey."

## LVII

Then the magician solemnly 'gan frown, 505  
 So that his frost-white eyebrows, beetling low,  
 Shaded his deep green eyes, and wrinkles brown  
 Plaited upon his furnace-scorched brow:  
 Forth from his hood that hung his neck below,  
 He lifted a bright casket of pure gold, 510  
 Touch'd a spring-lock, and there in wool or snow,  
 Charm'd into ever freezing, lay an old  
 And legend-leaved book, mysterious to behold.

## LVIII

"Take this same book,—it will not bite you, sire;  
 There, put it underneath your royal arm; 515  
 Though it's a pretty weight it will not tire,  
 But rather on your journey keep you warm:  
 This is the magic, this the potent charm,  
 That shall drive Bertha to a fainting fit!  
 When the time comes don't feel the least alarm, 520  
 But lift her from the ground, and swiftly flit  
 Back to your palace, where I wait for guerdon fit."

## LIX

"What shall I do with that same book?"—"Why, merely  
 Lay it on Bertha's table, close beside  
 Her work-box, and 'twill help your purpose dearly; 525  
 I say no more."—"Or good or ill betide,

Through the wide air to Kent this morn I glide!"  
 Exclaim'd the Emperor. "When I return,  
 Ask what you will,—I'll give you my new bride!  
 And take some more wine, Hum;—O heavens! I burn 530  
 To be upon the wing! Now, now, that minx I spurn!"

## LX

"Leave her to me," rejoin'd the magian:  
 "But how shall I account, illustrious fay!  
 For thine imperial absence? Pho! I can  
 Say you are very sick, and bar the way 535  
 To your so loving courtiers for one day;  
 If either of their two archbishops' graces  
 Should talk of extreme unction, I shall say  
 You do not like cold pig with Latin phrases,  
 Which never should be used but in alarming cases." 540

## LXI

"Open the window, Hum; I'm ready now!"—  
 "Zooks!" exclaim'd Hum, as up the sash he drew,  
 "Behold, your Majesty, upon the brow  
 Of yonder hill, what crowds of people!"—"Whew!  
 The monster's always after something new," 545  
 Return'd his Highness, "they are piping hot  
 To see my pigsney Bellanaine. Hum! do  
 Tighten my belt a little,—so, so,—not  
 Too tight,—the book!—my wand!—so, nothing is forgot."

## LXII

"Wounds! how they shout!" said Hum, "and there,—see,  
 see 550  
 Th' ambassador's return'd from Pigmio!  
 The morning's very fine,—uncommonly!  
 See, past the skirts of yon white cloud they go,  
 Tinging it with soft crimsons! Now below  
 The sable-pointed heads of firs and pines 555  
 They dip, move on, and with them moves a glow  
 Along the forest side! Now amber lines  
 Reach the hill top, and now throughout the valley shines."

## LXIII

"Why, Hum, you 're getting quite poetical!  
 Those *nows* you managed in a special style."— 560  
 "If ever you have leisure, Sire, you shall  
 See scraps of mine will make it worth your while,  
 Tit-bits for Phœbus!—yes, you well may smile,  
 Hark! hark! the bells!"—"A little further yet,  
 Good Hum, and let me view this mighty coil." 565  
 Then the great Emperor full graceful set  
 His elbow for a prop, and snuff'd his mignonnette.

## LXIV

The morn is full of holiday; loud bells  
 With rival clamours ring from every spire;  
 Cunningly-station'd music dies and swells 570  
 In echoing places; when the winds respire,  
 Light flags stream out like gauzy tongues of fire;  
 A metropolitan murmur, lifeful, warm,  
 Comes from the northern suburbs; rich attire  
 Freckles with red and gold the moving swarm; 575  
 While here and there clear trumpets blow a keen alarm.

## LXV

And now the fairy escort was seen clear,  
 Like the old pageant of Aurora's train,  
 Above a pearl-built minster, hovering near;  
 First wily Crafticant, the chamberlain, 580  
 Balanced upon his grey-grown pinions twain,  
 His slender wand officially reveal'd;  
 Then black gnomes scattering sixpences like rain;  
 Then pages three and three; and next, slave-held,  
 The Imaian 'scutcheon bright,—one mouse in argent field. 585

## LXVI

Gentlemen pensioners next; and after them,  
 A troop of winged Janizaries flew;  
 Then slaves, as presents bearing many a gem;  
 Then twelve physicians fluttering two and two;

And next a chaplain in a cassock new;  
 Then Lords in waiting; then (what head not reels  
 For pleasure?)—the fair Princess in full view,  
 Borne upon wings,—and very pleased she feels  
 To have such splendour dance attendance at her heels. 590

## LXVII

For there was more magnificence behind: 595  
 She waved her handkerchief. “Ah, very grand!”  
 Cried Elfinan, and closed the window-blind:  
 “And, Hum, we must not shilly-shally stand,—  
 Adieu! adieu! I’m off for Angle-land!  
 I say, old Hocus, have you such a thing 600  
 About you,—feel your pockets, I command,—  
 I want, this instant, an invisible ring,—  
 Thank you, old mummy!—now securely I take wing.”

## LXVIII

Then Elfinan swift vaulted from the floor,  
 And lighted graceful on the window-sill; 605  
 Under one arm the magic book he bore,  
 The other he could wave about at will;  
 Pale was his face, he still look’d very ill:  
 He bow’d at Bellanaine, and said—“Poor Bell!  
 Farewell! farewell! and if for ever! still 610  
 For ever fare thee well!”—and then he fell  
 A laughing!—snapp’d his fingers!—shame it is to tell!

## LXIX

“By’r Lady! he is gone!” cries Hum, “and I—  
 (I own it)—have made too free with his wine;  
 Old Crafticant will smoke me. By-the-bye! 615  
 This room is full of jewels as a mine,—  
 Dear valuable creatures, how ye shine!  
 Sometime to-day I must contrive a minute,  
 If Mercury propitiously incline,  
 To examine his scrutoire, and see what ’s in it, 620  
 For of superfluous diamonds I as well may thin it.

## LXX

"The Emperor's horrid bad; yes, that 's my cue!"—  
 Some histories say that this was Hum's last speech;  
 That, being fuddled, he went reeling through  
 The corridor, and scarce upright could reach 625  
 The stair-head; that being gluttoned as a leech,  
 And used, as we ourselves have just now said,  
 To manage stairs reversely, like a peach  
 Too ripe, he fell, being puzzled in his head  
 With liquor and the staircase: verdict—*found stone dead.* 630

## LXXI

This as a falsehood Crafticanto treats;  
 And as his style is of strange elegance,  
 Gentle and tender, full of soft conceits,  
 (Much like our Boswell's), we will take a glance  
 At his sweet prose, and, if we can, make dance 635  
 His woven periods into careless rhyme;  
 O, little faery Pegasus! rear—prance—  
 Trot round the quarto—ordinary time!  
 March, little Pegasus, with pawing hoof sublime!

## LXXII

Well, let us see,—*tenth book and chapter nine,*— 640  
 Thus Crafticant pursues his diary:—  
 "'Twas twelve o'clock at night, the weather fine,  
 Latitude thirty-six; our scouts descry  
 A flight of starlings making rapidly  
 Tow'rd's Thibet. Mem.:—birds fly in the night; 645  
 From twelve to half-past—wings not fit to fly  
 For a thick fog—the Princess sulky quite;  
 Call'd for an extra shawl, and gave her nurse a bite.

## LXXIII

"Five minutes before one—brought down a moth  
 With my new double-barrel—stew'd the thighs 650  
 And made a very tolerable broth—  
 Princess turn'd dainty;—to our great surprise,



Alter'd her mind, and thought it very nice:  
Seeing her pleasant, tried her with a pun,  
She frown'd; a monstrous owl across us flies 655  
About this time,—a sad old figure of fun;  
Bad omen—this new match can't be a happy one.

## LXXIV

“From two to half-past, dusky way we made,  
Above the plains of Gobi,—desert, bleak;  
Beheld afar off, in the hooded shade 660  
Of darkness, a great mountain (strange to speak)  
Spitting, from forth its sulphur-baken peak,  
A fan-shaped burst of blood-red, arrowy fire,  
Turban'd with smoke, which still away did reek,  
Solid and black from that eternal pyre, 665  
Upon the laden winds that scanty could respire.

## LXXV

“Just upon three o'clock a falling star  
Created an alarm among our troop,  
Kill'd a man-cook, a page, and broke a jar,  
A tureen, and three dishes, at one swoop, 670  
Then passing by the Princess, sing'd her hoop:  
Could not conceive what Coralline was at,  
She clapp'd her hands three times and cried out 'Whoop!'  
Some strange Imaian custom. A large bat  
Came sudden 'fore my face, and brush'd against my hat. 675

## LXXVI

“Five minutes thirteen seconds after three,  
Far in the west a mighty fire broke out;  
Conjectured, on the instant, it might be,  
The city of Balk—'twas Balk beyond all doubt:  
A griffin, wheeling here and there about, 680  
Kept reconnoitring us—doubled our guard—  
Lighted our torches, and kept up a shout,  
Till he sheer'd off—the Princess very scared—  
And many on their marrowbones for death prepared.

## LXXVII

"At half-past three arose the cheerful moon— 685  
 Bivouack'd for four minutes on a cloud—  
 Where from the earth we heard a lively tune  
 Of tambourines and pipes, serene and loud,  
 While on a flowery lawn a brilliant crowd  
 Cinque-parted danced; some half asleep reposed 690  
 Beneath the green-fan'd cedars; some did shroud  
 In silken tents, and 'mid light fragrance dozed,  
 Or on the open turf their soothed eyelids closed.

## LXXVIII

"Dropp'd my gold watch, and kill'd a kettle-drum—  
 It went for apoplexy—foolish folks!— 695  
 Left it to pay the piper—a good sum—  
 (I've got a conscience, maugre people's jokes);  
 To scrape a little favour 'gan to coax  
 Her Highness' pug-dog—got a sharp rebuff—  
 She wish'd a game at whist—made three revokes— 700  
 Turn'd from myself, her partner, in a huff;  
 His Majesty will know her temper time enough.

## LXXIX

"She cried for chess—I play'd a game with her—  
 Castled her King with such a vixen look,  
 It bodes ill to his Majesty—(refer 705  
 To the second chapter of my fortieth book,  
 And see what hoity-toity airs she took).  
 At half-past four the morn essay'd to beam—  
 Saluted, as we pass'd, an early rook—  
 The Princess fell asleep, and, in her dream, 710  
 Talk'd of one Master Hubert, deep in her esteem.

## LXXX

"About this time,—making delightful way,—  
 Shed a quill-feather from my larboard wing—  
 Wish'd, trusted, hoped 'twas no sign of decay—  
 Thank Heaven, I'm hearty yet!—'twas no such thing:—

At five the golden light began to spring, 716  
 With fiery shudder through the bloomed east;  
 At six we heard Panthea's churches ring—  
 The city all his unhived swarms had cast,  
 To watch our grand approach, and hail us as we pass'd. 720

## LXXXI

"As flowers turn their faces to the sun,  
 So on our flight with hungry eyes they gaze,  
 And, as we shaped our course, this, that way run,  
 With mad-cap pleasure, or hand-clasp'd amaze;  
 Sweet in the air a mild-toned music plays, 725  
 And progresses through its own labyrinth;  
 Buds gather'd from the green spring's middle-days,  
 They scatter'd,—daisy, primrose, hyacinth,—  
 Or round white columns wreath'd from capital to plinth.

## LXXXII

"Onward we floated o'er the panting streets, 730  
 That seem'd throughout with upheld faces paved;  
 Look where we will, our bird's-eye vision meets  
 Legions of holiday; bright standards waved,  
 And fluttering ensigns emulously craved  
 Our minute's glance; a busy thunderous roar, 735  
 From square to square, among the buildings raved,  
 As when the sea, at flow, gluts up once more  
 The craggy hollowness of a wild reefed shore.

## LXXXIII

"And 'Bellanaine for ever!' shouted they;  
 While that fair Princess, from her winged chair, 740  
 Bow'd low with high demeanour, and, to pay  
 Their new-blown loyalty with guerdon fair,  
 Still emptied, at meet distance, here and there,  
 A plenty horn of jewels. And here I  
 (Who wish to give the devil her due) declare 745  
 Against that ugly piece of calumny,  
 Which calls them Highland pebble-stones, not worth a fly.

## LXXXIV

"Still 'Bellanaine!' they shouted, while we glide  
 'Slant to a light Ionic portico,  
 The city's delicacy, and the pride 750  
 Of our Imperial Basilic; a row  
 Of lords and ladies, on each hand, make show  
 Submissive of knee-bent obeisance,  
 All down the steps; and as we enter'd, lo!  
 The strangest sight—the most unlook'd-for chance— 755  
 All things turn'd topsy-turvy in a devil's dance.

## LXXXV

"'Stead of his anxious Majesty and court  
 At the open doors, with wide saluting eyes,  
*Congées* and scrape-graces of every sort,  
 And all the smooth routine of gallantries, 760  
 Was seen, to our immoderate surprise,  
 A motley crowd thick gather'd in the hall,  
 Lords, scullions, deputy-scul lions, with wild cries  
 Stunning the vestibule from wall to wall,  
 Where the Chief Justice on his knees and hands doth crawl.

## LXXXVI

"Counts of the palace, and the state purveyor 766  
 Of moth's-down, to make soft the royal beds,  
 The Common Council and my fool Lord Mayor  
 Marching a-row, each other slipshod treads;  
 Powder'd bag-wigs and ruffy-tuffy heads 770  
 Of cinder wenches meet and soil each other;  
 Toe crush'd with heel ill-natured fighting breeds,  
 Frill-rumpling elbows brew up many a bother,  
 And fists in the short ribs keep up the yell and pother.

## LXXXVII

"A Poet, mounted on the Court-Clown's back, 775  
 Rode to the Princess swift with spurring heels,  
 And close into her face, with rhyming clack,  
 Began a Prothalamion;—she reels,

She falls, she faints! while laughter peals  
 Over her woman's weakness. 'Where,' cried I, 780  
 'Where is his Majesty?' No person feels  
 Inclined to answer; wherefore instantly  
 I plunged into the crowd to find him or to die.

## LXXXVIII

"Jostling my way I gain'd the stairs, and ran  
 To the first landing, where, incredible! 785  
 I met, far gone in liquor, that old man,  
 That vile impostor Hum,——"

So far so well,—

For we have proved the Mago never fell  
 Down stairs on Crafticanto's evidence;  
 And therefore duly shall proceed to tell, 790  
 Plain in our own original mood and tense,  
 The sequel of this day, though labour 'tis immense!

\* \* \* \* \*



## NOTES

Page 9. **Tighe.** Mrs. Mary Tighe, 1773-1810, was a popular poetess, author of "Psyche or The Legend of Love" in Spenserian stanzas. Her Works were published in 1811.

Page 18. **TO EMMA.** Written more or less jokingly in the current Tom Moore vein for the poet's future sister-in-law, Miss Georgiana Augusta Wylie. "Emma" was Wordsworth's pen-name for his sister Dorothy.

Page 20. **WOMEN, WINE, AND SNUFF.** Scribbled in the notebook of a fellow medical student during a lecture. Keats's doggerel verses, and many that rise above doggerel, were written extempore for his friends.

Page 26. **Libertas.** Leigh Hunt. For his relations with Keats see Introduction, page xiv.

Page 51. **ADDRESSED TO HAYDON.** Haydon was the chief champion of the Elgin marbles, i.e. the Parthenon sculptures brought to England by Lord Elgin and purchased by the nation in 1816. They and other old works of art had a great effect upon Keats's poetry.

Page 51. **ADDRESSED TO THE SAME.** Wordsworth is alluded to in lines 1-4, Hunt in lines 5-6, Haydon in lines 7-8.

Page 59. **SLEEP AND POETRY,** lines 230-247. Alluding to Byron; see Introduction, page xii.

Page 70. **ENDYMION.** Colvin's and Miss Lowell's analyses of this poem should both be read, if either, since each is complementary to the other. A brief and sound interpretation of the main theme is given in C. D. Thorpe's "Mind of John Keats" (Oxford Press, 1926) page 53 ff.

Page 125. **Fire-branded foxes, etc.** See the Book of Judges, chap. xv, verses 4-5.

Page 152. **Gulphs.** Whirls, like a gulf or whirlpool in the surface of the sea.

Page 170. **Pulse.** Seed. The rains of Aquarius foster the plants, and he is therefore called the brother (line 581) of Zephyrus and Flora (line 570).



Page 173. **Dew-clawed stag.** The dewclaw is the rudimentary digit or false hoof at the back of the foot.

Page 175. **Thy lute-voiced brother.** Apollo, brother of Endymion's mistress, Diana. Keats was now already meditating "Hyperion," wherein Apollo was to be the central figure.

Page 184. **IN DREAR-NIGHTED DECEMBER.** This is the manuscript text. The later version of the poem, which is still generally preferred, inserts "a" before "drear-nighted" (lines 1, 9), and makes line 21 read: "To know the change and feel it." The first of these two alterations, in my opinion, spoils the weight and whole balance of the rhythm; and the second dulls the edge of the main thought, while eliminating the use of "feel" as a noun. This usage was common in Keats's day; see for instance "Calidore," page 30, line 139.

Page 206. **EPISTLE TO REYNOLDS.** For Reynolds see Introduction, page xiv. In lines 20 f. and 77 of this poem appear suggestive anticipations of the "Ode on a Grecian Urn" (page 308).

Page 206. **The sacrifice . . . the Enchanted Castle.** The references are to two pictures by Claude, the "Sacrifice to Apollo" and the "Enchanted Castle;" see Colvin's *Life of Keats*, page 264.

Page 286. **A table, etc.** According to the superstition, the lover, when he appeared in the magical dream of his fasting mistress (line 51), would offer to feast with her. Cf. lines 173 ff.

Page 292. **Swevenis. Dreams.**

Page 298. **TWO OR THREE.** The blank space in line 20 is for the word "Abbeys," the allusion being to the wife of Keats's guardian. See Introduction, pages xiii, xvii.

Page 424. **THE CAP AND BELLS.** In regard to satiric allusions to public persons and affairs of Keats's time, see the notes in Buxton Forman's or E. de Sélincourt's editions.

Page 424. **Zendervester.** Zend-Avesta, the Zoroastrian Bible.

Page 427. **Panthea.** The name of the capitol city in Spenser's "Faerie Queene."

Page 431. **Jarvey.** Hackney-coach or its driver.

Page 443. **Farewell! etc.** Satiric quotation from Byron's "Fare Thee Well."

# INDEX OF FIRST LINES

	PAGE
A thing of beauty is a joy for ever . . . . .	71
After dark vapours have oppress'd our plains . . . . .	69
Ah! ken ye what I met the day . . . . .	233
Ah! who can e'er forget so fair a being? . . . . .	12
Ah! woe is me! poor silver-wing! . . . . .	196
All gentle folks who owe a grudge . . . . .	237
And what is love? It is a doll dress'd up . . . . .	188
Another sword! And what if I could seize . . . . .	419
As from the darkening gloom a silver dove . . . . .	23
As Hermes once took to his feathers light . . . . .	300
As late I rambled in the happy fields . . . . .	38
Asleep! O sleep a little while, white pearl! . . . . .	199
At Morn, at Noon, at Eve, and Middle Night . . . . .	39
Bards of Passion and of Mirth . . . . .	273
Before he went to feed with owls and bats . . . . .	48
Blue! 'Tis the life of heaven,—the domain . . . . .	195
Bright star, would I were steadfast as thou art . . . . .	294
Byron! how sweetly sad thy melody! . . . . .	3
Can death be sleep, when life is but a dream . . . . .	3
Cat! who hast pass'd thy grand climacteric . . . . .	185
Chief of organic numbers! . . . . .	186
Come hither all sweet maidens soberly . . . . .	23
Dear Reynolds! as last night I lay in bed . . . . .	206
Deep in the shady sadness of a vale . . . . .	244
Ever let the fancy roam . . . . .	270
Fair Isabel, poor simple Isabell! . . . . .	210
Fame, like a wayward girl, will still be coy . . . . .	305
Fanatics have their dreams, wherewith they weave . . . . .	399
Fill for me a brimming bowl . . . . .	2
Four seasons fill the measure of the year . . . . .	203
Fresh morning gusts have blown away all fear . . . . .	12
Full many a dreary hour have I past . . . . .	40
Give me a golden pen, and let me lean . . . . .	52
Give me women, wine, and snuff . . . . .	20

	PAGE
Give me your patience, Sister, while I frame . . . .	227
Glocester, no more: I will behold that Boulogne . . . .	421
Glory and loveliness have pass'd away . . . .	67
Go no further; not a step more; thou art . . . .	384
God of the golden bow . . . .	49
Good Kosciusko, thy great name alone . . . .	65
Great spirits now on earth are sojourning . . . .	51
Grievously are we tantaliz'd, one and all . . . .	390
Had I a man's fair form, then might my sighs . . . .	22
Hadst thou liv'd in days of old . . . .	10
Happy, happy glowing fire! . . . .	302
Happy is England! I could be content . . . .	64
Hast thou from the caves of Golconda, a gem . . . .	9
Haydon! forgive me that I cannot speak . . . .	69
He is to weet a melancholy carle . . . .	297
Hearken, thou craggy ocean pyramid! . . . .	234
Hence Burgundy, Claret, and Port . . . .	189
Here all the summer could I stay . . . .	203
Highmindedness, a jealousy for good . . . .	51
Hither, hither, love . . . .	19
How fever'd is the man who cannot look . . . .	305
How many bards gild the lapses of time! . . . .	24
Hush, hush! tread softly! hush, hush my dear! . . . .	275
I cry your mercy—pity—love!—ay, love! . . . .	416
I had a dove and the sweet dove died . . . .	274
I stood tip-toe upon a little hill . . . .	31
If by dull rhymes our English must be chain'd . . . .	306
If shame can on a soldier's vein-swoll'n front . . . .	416
In drear-nighted December . . . .	184
In after-time, a sage of mickle lore . . . .	274
Infatuate Britons, will you still proclaim . . . .	8
In midmost Ind, beside Hydaspes cool . . . .	424
In short, convince you that however wise . . . .	199
In the wide sea there lives a forlorn wretch . . . .	144
In thy western halls of gold . . . .	7
It keeps eternal whisperings around . . . .	69
Just at the self-same beat of Time's wide wings . . . .	254
Keen, fitful gusts are whisp'ring here and there . . . .	52
King of the stormy sea! . . . .	151
Light feet, dark violet eyes, and parted hair . . . .	11
Lo! I must tell a tale of chivalry . . . .	24
Love in a hut, with water and a crust . . . .	327

	PAGE
Many the wonders I this day have seen . . . . .	39
Minutes are flying swiftly, and as yet . . . . .	48
Mortal, that thou may'st understand aright . . . . .	411
Mother of Hermes! and still youthful Maia! . . . . .	226
Much have I travell'd in the realms of gold . . . . .	47
Muse of my native land! loftiest Muse! . . . . .	154
My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains . . . . .	311
My spirit is too weak—mortality . . . . .	68
Nature withheld Cassandra in the skies . . . . .	243
No more advices, no more cautioning . . . . .	151
No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist . . . . .	310
No! those days are gone away . . . . .	191
Not Aladdin magian . . . . .	238
Now, Ludolph! Now, Auranthe! Daughter fair . . . . .	363
Now may we lift our bruised vizors up . . . . .	417
Now Morning from her orient chamber came . . . . .	1
Nymph of the downward smile and sidelong glance . . . . .	64
O Arethusa, peerless nymph! why fear . . . . .	123
O blush not so! O blush not so! . . . . .	189
O Chatterton! how very sad thy fate! . . . . .	4
O come my dear Emma! the rose is full blown . . . . .	18
O for enough life to support me on . . . . .	385
O Goddess! hear these tuneless numbers, wrung . . . . .	306
O golden-tongued Romance, with serene lute! . . . . .	187
O, my poor Boy! my Son! my Son! my Ludolph! . . . . .	388
O Peace! and dost thou with thy presence bless . . . . .	4
O soft embalmer of the still midnight . . . . .	299
O Solitude! if I must with thee dwell . . . . .	13
O Sorrow . . . . .	158
O sovereign power of love! O grief! O balm! . . . . .	98
O that a week could be an age, and we . . . . .	226
O that the earth were empty, as when Cain . . . . .	361
O thou whose face hath felt the Winter's wind . . . . .	195
O Thou, whose mighty palace roof doth hang . . . . .	77
O! were I one of the Olympian twelve . . . . .	197
O what can ail thee, knight-at-arms . . . . .	300
Of late two dainties were before me plac'd . . . . .	238
Oft have you seen a swan superbly frowning . . . . .	44
Oh! how I love, on a fair summer's eve . . . . .	37
Oh, I am frighten'd with most hateful thoughts! . . . . .	198
Old Meg she was a Gipsy . . . . .	228
One morn before me were three figures seen . . . . .	313
Over the Hill and over the Dale . . . . .	205

	PAGE
Pensive they sit, and roll their languid eyes . . . .	397
Physician Nature! let my spirit blood! . . . .	276
Read me a lesson, Muse, and speak it loud . . . .	240
St. Agnes' Eve—Ah, bitter chill it was! . . . .	278
Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness . . . .	397
Shed no tear—O shed no tear! . . . .	196
Small, busy flames play through the fresh laid coals . . . .	50
So, I am safe emerged from these broils! . . . .	336
Son of the old moon-mountains African! . . . .	194
Souls of Poets dead and gone . . . .	190
Spenser! a jealous honourer of thine . . . .	194
Spirit here that reignest! . . . .	202
Standing aloof in giant ignorance . . . .	202
Stay, ruby-breasted warbler, stay . . . .	20
Still very sick my Lord; but now I went . . . .	379
Sweet are the pleasures that to verse belong . . . .	13
Sweet, sweet, is the greeting of eyes . . . .	227
The church bells toll a melancholy round . . . .	65
The day is gone, and all its sweets are gone! . . . .	413
The Gothic looks solemn . . . .	182
The poetry of earth is never dead . . . .	66
The stranger lighted from his steed . . . .	199
The sun, with his great eye . . . .	197
The town, the churchyard, and the setting sun . . . .	228
There are who lord it o'er their fellow-men . . . .	125
There is a charm in footing slow across a silent plain . . . .	235
There was a naughty Boy . . . .	229
Think not of it, sweet one, so . . . .	182
This living hand, now warm and capable . . . .	415
This mortal body of a thousand days . . . .	234
This pleasant tale is like a little copse . . . .	68
Thou still unravish'd bride of quietness . . . .	308
Thus in alternate uproar and sad peace . . . .	264
Time's sea hath been five years at its slow ebb . . . .	193
'Tis the witching hour of night . . . .	268
To one who has been long in city pent . . . .	38
Two or three Posies . . . .	298
Unfelt, unheard, unseen . . . .	183
Upon a Sabbath-day it fell . . . .	290
Upon a time, before the faery broods . . . .	316
Upon my life, Sir Nevis, I am pique'd . . . .	240

	PAGE
Was ever such a night? . . . . .	387
Welcome joy, and welcome sorrow . . . . .	184
Well, well, I know what ugly jeopardy . . . . .	373
What can I do to drive away . . . . .	414
What is more gentle than a wind in summer? . . . . .	53
What is there in the universal Earth . . . . .	49
What though, for showing truth to flatter'd state . . . . .	5
What though while the wonders of nature exploring . . . . .	8
When by my solitary hearth I sit . . . . .	5
When I have fears that I may cease to be . . . . .	188
When they were come into the Faery's Court . . . . .	295
When wedding fiddles are a-playing . . . . .	198
When be ye going, you Devon Maid? . . . . .	205
Where is my noble herald? . . . . .	341
Where's the Poet? show him! show him . . . . .	269
Where! where! where shall I find a messenger? . . . . .	356
Which of the fairest three . . . . .	20
Who loves to peer up at the morning sun . . . . .	67
Who, who from Dian's feast would be away? . . . . .	170
Why did I laugh to-night? No voice will tell . . . . .	294
Woman? when I behold thee flippant, vain . . . . .	11
You have my secret; let it not be breath'd . . . . .	347
You say you love; but with a voice . . . . .	21
Young Calidore is paddling o'er the lake . . . . .	26





*The* MODERN READERS'  
SERIES



# The MODERN READERS' SERIES

ASHLEY H. THORNDIKE, *General Editor*

THE MODERN READERS' SERIES presents the world's best literature: famous novels, and newer fiction of permanent interest; poetry; noted essays and dramas; eminent works of history, economics, science, philosophy, and education. American literature is prominent. Unusual and hitherto inaccessible books are included as are also translations of foreign books that have become a traditional part of a literary background.

In general, the titles in the series are available in two bindings: the one, a rich, dark green, half leather; the other, a handsome, durable blue cloth.

## Volumes Published IN HALF LEATHER OR IN CLOTH

(All of these titles are unabridged)

- |                                       |                                      |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| ADDISON: <i>Essays</i>                | CONGREVE: <i>Comedies</i>            |
| *AESOP: <i>Fables</i> . Ed. by Jacobs | COOPER: <i>The Last of the</i>       |
| ALCOTT: <i>Little Women</i>           | <i>Mobicans; The Spy</i>             |
| ALLEN: <i>A Kentucky Cardinal</i>     | DANA: <i>Two Years before the</i>    |
| <i>and Aftermath</i>                  | <i>Mast</i>                          |
| ARNOLD: <i>Culture and Anarchy</i>    | DARWIN: <i>The Origin of</i>         |
| AUSTEN: <i>Emma</i>                   | <i>Species</i>                       |
| BORROW: <i>Lavengro</i>               | DICKENS: <i>A Tale of Two Cities</i> |
| BRONTË: <i>Jane Eyre</i>              | <i>David Copperfield</i> (2 vols.)   |
| BRONTË: <i>Wuthering Heights</i>      | *DOSTOEVSKY: <i>Crime and</i>        |
| BROWN: <i>Edgar Huntly</i>            | <i>Punishment</i>                    |
| *BROWNING: <i>Selected Poems</i>      | *DOUGLAS: <i>South Wind</i>          |
| BURNS: <i>Selected Poems</i>          | DUMAS: <i>The Three Musketeers</i>   |
| *BUTLER: <i>The Way of All Flesh</i>  | EGGLESTON: <i>The Hoosier</i>        |
| BYRON: <i>Don Juan</i>                | <i>Schoolmaster</i>                  |
| CARLYLE: <i>Past and Present;</i>     | *ELIOT: <i>Middlemarch</i>           |
| <i>Sartor Resartus</i>                | EMERSON: <i>Essays</i>               |
| *CELLINI: <i>The Autobiography</i>    | *FRANCE: <i>Thaïs</i>                |
| <i>of Benvenuto Cellini</i>           | FRANKLIN: <i>The Autobiography</i>   |
| *CHEKHOV: <i>Short Stories</i>        | <i>of Benjamin Franklin</i>          |
| COLERIDGE: <i>Biographia</i>          | *GILBERT: <i>The Mikado and</i>      |
| <i>Literaria</i>                      | <i>Other Operas</i>                  |

(Continued)

# The MODERN READERS' SERIES

(Continued from previous page)

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| GOLDSMITH: <i>The Vicar of Wakefield</i>                              | *MULOCK: <i>John Halifax, Gentleman</i>                               |
| *HARDY: <i>The Return of the Native</i>                               | NEIHARDT: <i>The Song of Three Friends and The Song of Hugh Glass</i> |
| HARTE: <i>The Luck of Roaring Camp and Selected Stories and Poems</i> | PARKMAN: <i>History of the Conspiracy of Pontiac</i>                  |
| HAWTHORNE: <i>The Scarlet Letter</i>                                  | *PATER: <i>Marius the Epicurean</i>                                   |
| HAZLITT: <i>Essays</i>  | POE: <i>Selected Poems; Tales</i>                                     |
| *HÉMON: <i>Maria Chapdelaine</i>                                      | POLO: <i>The Book of Ser Marco Polo ("Travels")</i>                   |
| HOLMES: <i>The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table</i>                    | RUSKIN: <i>Time and Tide and Munera Pulveris</i>                      |
| HUXLEY: <i>Essays</i>   | SCOTT: <i>Kenilworth; Selected Poems</i>                              |
| *IBSEN: <i>Plays</i>  | SHERIDAN: <i>Plays</i>  |
| IRVING: <i>The Sketch Book</i>  | *STEVENSON: <i>Treasure Island</i>                                    |
| *JAMES: <i>Daisy Miller and An International Episode</i>              | STOWE: <i>Uncle Tom's Cabin</i>                                       |
| KEATS: <i>Complete Poems</i>  | SWIFT: <i>Gulliver's Travels</i>                                      |
| LAMB: <i>The Essays of Elia</i>                                       | *TENNYSON: <i>Idylls of the King</i>                                  |
| *LONDON: <i>The Call of the Wild and Other Stories</i>                | THACKERAY: <i>Henry Esmond; Vanity Fair (2 vols.)</i>                 |
| MACAULAY: <i>Historical Essays</i>                                    | THOREAU: <i>Walden</i>  |
| *MARCUS AURELIUS ANTONINUS: <i>To Himself</i>                         | TROLLOPE: <i>Barchester Towers</i>                                    |
| MELVILLE: <i>Moby Dick (2 vols.)</i>                                  | TWAIN: <i>The Innocents Abroad</i>                                    |
| *MEREDITH: <i>The Ordeal of Richard Feverel</i>                       | WHITE: <i>A Certain Rich Man</i>                                      |
| MILL: <i>On Liberty and Other Essays</i>                              | WHITMAN: <i>Leaves of Grass</i>                                       |
| MILTON: <i>Areopagitica and Other Prose Writings</i>                  | WILKINSON: <i>Contemporary Poetry</i>                                 |
|   | WORDSWORTH: <i>Poems</i>  |
|   | WYSS: <i>The Swiss Family Robinson</i>                                |

## IN BLUE CLOTH ONLY

(Unabridged titles are indicated by †)

- |  |  |
|--|--|
| BARKER: <i>Forty-Minute Plays from Shakespeare</i> | *PALGRAVE: <i>The Golden Treasury†</i>               |
| BLACKMORE: <i>Lorna Doone</i>                      | PORTER: <i>The Scottish Chiefs</i>                   |
| CERVANTES: <i>Don Quixote</i>                      | RIIS: <i>The Making of an American†</i>              |
| COOPER: <i>The Pathfinder</i>                      | SCOTT: <i>The Heart of Midlothian; Ivanhoe</i>       |
| DICKENS: <i>David Copperfield</i>                  | SMITH: <i>Short Plays by Representative Authors†</i> |
| DUMAS: <i>The Three Musketeers</i>                 | THACKERAY: <i>Vanity Fair</i>                        |
| *GARLAND: <i>A Son of the Middle Border†</i>       | WATTS: <i>Nathan Burket</i>                          |
| HOMER: <i>The Iliad</i>                            | WISTER: <i>Lady Baltimore†</i>                       |
| KINGSLEY: <i>Hypatia</i>                           |  |
| NEIHARDT: <i>The Song of the Indian War†</i>       |  |

For further details, and titles in preparation, write for circular.

- 2- 9 Barber
- 3 Blumstein
- 4 X
- 5 Brady
- 6 X Hoff
- 7 X
- 8 Hunt
- 9 Larenby
- 10 X



1602 W. Broadway  
Cairn Bluffs

180



